

GUSTIN AND CARLISLE
GENEALOGY

VOLUME TWO
THE CARLISLE FAMILY

LESTER CARLISLE GUSTIN

Gc
929.2
G9786g
v.2
1295442

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01283 0912



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/ancestryofherber02gust>



JULIA LIVINGSTON (CARLISLE) GUSTIN

The Ancestry of
HERBERT ERVIN GUSTIN
and that of his wife
JULIA LIVINGSTON CARLISLE
and their Descendants
together with some account of the
GUSTIN FAMILY IN AMERICA

Compiled by

LESTER CARLISLE GUSTIN

Member — N. E. Historic Genealogical Soc.; Essex Inst.; Old Colony Historical Soc.;
Inst. of American Genealogy; Florida Soc. of Mayflower Descendants. Life Member
—Mass. Soc. of Mayflower Descendants; Somerset Chapter Magna Charta Barons.

VOLUME TWO
THE CARLISLE FAMILY

1954

Copyright, 1954
by
Lester Carlisle Gustin

Printed in U.S.A.
at
Modern Press
Newton, Massachusetts

1295442

To my wife

Ann Winifred McLean Gustin

Goodspeed \$60.00 (205) 4-12-65 #12130

MOTHER

Daughter was she, of a hundred kings
Who ruled this world in a day long gone,
Kings of nations now past and dead,
Kings of nations still marching on;
Roman emperors, barbaric Gauls,
Savage Vikings who harried and slew,
Kings of England and France and Wales,
Scotch and German and Russian, too.

Daughter was she, of the Barons bold,
Who fought King John, to pave the way
To Magna Charta, the cornerstone
Of the great, free world we know today.
Daughter was she, of Crusaders proud
Who carried the Cross in that noble band,
To drive the Turk from a Christian shrine
And capture for God, the Holy Land.

Daughter was she, of the Pilgrims, they
Who faced the stormy seas alone,
Here in a savage land to find
A home and freedom to call their own.
Daughter was she, of the Puritans, grim,
Stern, unyielding, courageous and just,
Who came to worship the way they wished
And conquered a wilderness for us.

Daughter was she, of the patriots true,
Who sprang to arms to defend their shore,
To win from a tyrant English king
The freedom their fathers suffered for.
Daughter was she, of the English, too,
Supporting the king they felt was right,
But who, when the sounds of conflict died,
Adopted the land they had ceased to fight.

Yes, daughter was she, of a hundred kings
Who guided our world in affairs of State.
Daughter was she, of the women and men
Who built our nation and made it great.
But yet, the past has vanished and gone,
Kings and the nations, they rise and fall,
A memory lasts, 'tis a living thing
To me she was Mother, and that means all.

Lester C. Gustin

TABLE OF CONTENTS - VOLUME TWO

Dedication	P-103
Mother (a poem)	P-105
Table of Contents - Volume Two	P-107
Table of Contents - Volume One	P-109
Index of Family Chapters - Alphabetical Order	P-111
List of Illustrations	P-113

Index of Family Chapters as arranged in book

Carlisle	601	Clifton	844
Cushing	643	Mason	845
Gilman	668	Child	848
Thaxter	673	Haywood	851
Jacob	678	Butterworth	853
Lincoln	682	Noyes	856
Langer	697	Parker	875
Lewis	698	Cutting	880
Lane	704	Knight	882
Fearing	710	Ingersoll	885
Gridley	712	Toppan	889
Bateman	716	Sewall	896
Champney	717	Dummer	907
Ayer	718	Titcomb	913
Williams	750	Bartlett	919
Corliss	752	Browne	926
Davis	756	Greenleaf	929
Bayley	758	Dole	932
Redfield	760	Coffin	944
Smith	763	Chadwick	956
Bliss	765	Atkinson	957
Merrill	774	Myrick	962
Brown	784	Woodman	972
Hazelton	787	Hilton	975
Plumer	792	Bailey	982
Bitfield	802	Emery	986
Hicks	803	Putnam	992
Hammer	818	Prince	1009
Edmonds	819	Butler	1011
Herendeen	820	Cross	1015
Wheaton	822	Jordan	1017
Bowen	825	Gearing	1018

TABLE OF CONTENTS - VOLUME TWO (Cont.)

Dimmock	1025	Wentworth	1095
Bursley	1032	Barlow	1100
Hull	1035	Morton	1101
Chipman	1037	Carpenter	1112
Howland	1042	Pratt	1113
Tilley	1054	Wood	1117
Newcomb	1056	Jenney	1119
Smith	1063	Witham	1121
Hinckley	1067	Somes	1127
Swift	1073	Babson	1130
Collins	1076	Hill	1134
Giles	1080	Baker	1135
Riggs	1082	Woodbury	1137
Millet	1085	Allen	1141
Dunham	1087		
Corrections and Additions			1144
Appendix A - Samuel Gustin (6-3)			1149
Appendix B - John Gustin (6-6)			1184
Appendix C - Ebenezer Gustin (6-8) & David Gustin (6-10)			1196
Index			1197

TABLE OF CONTENTS - VOLUME ONE

Dedication	P-1
Heritage (a poem)	P-3
Lest We Forget	P-4
Acknowledgement	P-5
Table of Contents - Volume One	P-7
Table of Contents - Volume Two	P-9
Index of Family Chapters - Alphabetical Order	P-11
List of Illustrations	P-13
Foreword	P-15
Historical Sketch	P-20
List of First Settlers	P-69
Double Dates	P-73
Identification of Individuals	P-74
Genealogical Charts - Gustin Line (Nos. 1 to 17 inclusive, omitting 4, 5 and 13)	P-76
Genealogical Charts - Carlisle Line (Nos. 18 to 34 inclusive, omitting 19, 20, 21, 22 and 31)	P-90

Index of Family Chapters as arranged in book

Gustin	1	Baldwin	227
Brown	69	Hill	240
Makepeace	71	Toothaker	244
Holmes	82	Sabin	247
Wiswall	93	Polley	258
Gates	96	Davis	259
Freeman	101	Chamberlain	267
Griswold	103	Tower	269
Holcomb	123	Ibrook	278
Bissel	126	Whipple	279
Moore	130	Manning	285
White	132	Wight	294
Crow	136	Burnap	296
Goodwin	138	Boutwell	299
Martin	140	Davis	301
Vinton	143	Child	303
Green	168	Bowen	309
Hills	175	Wales	316
Richardson	184	Atherton	322
Wyman	214	Billings	324
Reed	222	Johnson	326

TABLE OF CONTENTS - VOLUME ONE (Cont.)

Smith	332	Mullins	453
Miller	335	Simmonds	456
Nettleton	339	White	458
French	340	Phillips	465
Foster	356	Williams	467
Derby	361	Tisdale	470
Whitmarsh	365	Rogers	471
James	369	Caswell	476
Highland	371	Hall	480
Crane	374	Leonard	485
Kinsley	378	Reed	493
Hathaway	381	Deacon	498
Shepard	393	Pratt	500
Pitts	396	Hunt	506
Andrews	397	Edson	508
Babbitt	399	Holbrook	529
Tarne	410	Packard	533
Briggs	411	Howard	540
Macomber	415	Hayward	544
Burt	417	Parker	548
Eaton	419	Turner	550
Hoskins	428	Cobb	553
Cushman	431	Hurst	556
Coombs	434	Lombard	557
Priest	435	Derby	561
Allerton	437	Symonds	565
Alden	439		
Royalty and the Barons			567

INDEX OF FAMILY CHAPTERS
(Alphabetically Arranged)

Alden	439	Corliss	752
Allen	1141	Crane	374
Allerton	437	Cross	1015
Andrews	397	Crow	136
Atherton	322	Cushing	643
Atkinson	957	Cushman	431
Ayer	718	Cutting	880
Babbitt	399	Davis	259, 301, 756
Babson	1130	Deacon	498
Bailey	982	Derby	361, 561
Baker	1135	Dimmock	1025
Baldwin	227	Dole	942
Barlow	1100	Dummer	907
Bartlett	919	Dunham	1087
Bateman	716	Eaton	419
Bayly	758	Edmonds	819
Billings	324	Edson	508
Bissell	126	Emery	986
Bitfield	802	Fearing	710
Bliss	765	Foster	356
Boutwell	299	Freeman	101
Bowen	309, 825	French	340
Briggs	411	Gates	96
Brown	69, 784	Gearing	1018
Browne	926	Giles	1080
Burnap	296	Gilman	668
Bursley	1032	Goodwin	138
Burt	417	Green	168
Butler	1011	Greenleaf	929
Butterworth	853	Gridley	712
Carlisle	601	Griswold	103
Carpenter	1112	Gustin	1
Caswell	476	Hall	480
Chadwick	956	Hammer	818
Chamberlain	267	Hathaway	381
Champney	717	Hayward	544
Child	303, 848	Haywood	851
Chipman	1037	Hazelton	787
Clifton	844	Herendeen	820
Cobb	553	Hicks	803
Coffin	944	Highland	371
Collins	1076	Hill	240, 1134
Coombs	434	Hills	175

INDEX OF FAMILY CHAPTERS (Cont.)

Hilton	975	Pitts	396
Hinckley	1067	Plumer	792
Holbrook	529	Polley	258
Holcomb	123	Pratt	500, 1113
Holmes	82	Priest	435
Hoskins	428	Prince	1009
Howard	540	Putnam	992
Howland	1042	Redfield	760
Hull	1035	Reed	222, 493
Hunt	506	Richardson	184
Hurst	556	Riggs	1082
Ibrook	278	Rogers	471
Ingersoll	885	Sabin	247
Jacob	678	Sewall	896
James	369	Shepard	393
Jenney	1119	Simmons	456
Johnson	326	Smith	332, 763, 1063
Jordan	1017	Somes	1127
Kinsley	378	Swift	1073
Knight	882	Symonds	565
Lane	704	Tarne	410
Langer	697	Thaxter	673
Leonard	485	Tilley	1054
Lewis	698	Tisdale	470
Lincoln	682	Titcomb	913
Lombard	557	Toothaker	244
Macomber	415	Toppan	889
Makepeace	71	Tower	269
Manning	285	Turner	550
Martin	140	Vinton	143
Mason	845	Wales	316
Merrill	774	Wentworth	1095
Miller	335	Wheaton	822
Millet	1085	Whipple	279
Moore	130	White	132, 458
Morton	1101	Whitmarsh	365
Mullins	453	Wight	294
Myrick	962	Williams	467, 750
Nettleton	339	Wiswall	93
Newcomb	1056	Witham	1121
Noyes	856	Wood	1117
Packard	533	Woodbury	1137
Parker	548, 875	Woodman	972
Phillips	465	Wyman	214

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

VOLUME TWO

Julia Livingston (Carlisle) Gustin -----	Frontispiece
The Carlisle Coat of Arms (following) -----	P-114
John Carlisle Jr. (following page 632)-----	Plate IX
Nancy Ann (Noyes) Carlisle-----	Plate IX
Harriet Maria (Noyes) Bush -----	Plate IX
Henrietta (Noyes) Wells -----	Plate IX
Charles Willey Carlisle -----	Plate X
Horace Edgar Carlisle -----	Plate X
Herbert Sumner Carlisle -----	Plate X
Oscar Carlisle -----	Plate X
Henrietta Noyes (Carlisle) Fish -----	Plate XI
Julia Livingston (Carlisle) Gustin -----	Plate XI
Florence Gertrude Fish -----	Plate XI
Ruth Hart Carlisle -----	Plate XI
Lester Carlisle Gustin -----	Plate XII
Ann Winifred (McLean) Gustin -----	Plate XII
Lester Carlisle Gustin Jr. - Germany -1945--	Plate XIII
James Allan McLean Gustin - Okinawa -1945-	Plate XIII
Lt. Col. Lester Carlisle Gustin, Jr. -----	Plate XIV
Marie (Abbott) Gustin -----	Plate XIV
Lester Carlisle Gustin 3rd -----	Plate XV
Stella Shepard Gustin-----	Plate XV
Charles Abbott Gustin-----	Plate XV
Lt.(j.g.) James Allan McLean Gustin-----	Plate XVI
Sylvia Price (Robinson) Gustin -----	Plate XVI
James Allan McLean Gustin, Jr. -----	Plate XVII
Douglas Estey Gustin -----	Plate XVII
Cynthia Gustin-----	Plate XVII
Perspective drawing - Winchester Arms-----	Plate XVIII
Carlisle House, Winchester -----	Plate XIX
Lester C. Gustin Residence -----	Plate XIX
Ann Winifred (McLean) Gustin -----	Plate XX

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

VOLUME ONE

Herbert Ervin Gustin -----	Frontispiece
The Gustin Coat of Arms -----	P-102
James Harvey Gustin (following page 40)-----	Plate I
Susan Crane (French) Gustin -----	Plate I
Susan Amelia Gustin -----	Plate I
Herbert Ervin Gustin -----	Plate I
Herbert Ervin Gustin -----	Plate II
Julia Livingston (Carlisle) Gustin -----	Plate II
Herbert Irving Gustin -----	Plate III
Ernest Sumner Gustin -----	Plate III
Lester Carlisle Gustin-----	Plate III
Ralph Livingston Gustin -----	Plate III
Herbert Irving Gustin -----	Plate IV
Mildred Louise (Pettengill)Gustin	
with sons Bertram and Clifton -----	Plate IV
Lester Carlisle Gustin with sons	
Lester Jr. and James -----	Plate V
Ann Winifred (McLean) Gustin -----	Plate V
Ralph Livingston Gustin -----	Plate VI
Ruth Elizabeth (Haskell) Gustin	
with sons Ralph Jr. and William -----	Plate VI
Francis Edward Gustin -----	Plate VII
James Ernest Gustin -----	Plate VII
Clarence Harvey Gustin -----	Plate VII
George Oliver Gustin -----	Plate VII
Winchester Arms - Winchester, Mass. -----	Plate VIII
Winchester Arms, Corner of Court -----	Plate VIII
L.C. Gustin Residence - Winchester -	
1927-1942 -----	Plate VIII
Arms of the Barons-----	Page 568
Royal Arms -----	Page 597



Carlisle

CARLISLE

The name Carlisle has also been spelled Curline, Carbine, Curloine, Curlile, Carleill, Carlyle, Carlile and Kerlile.

From the Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, p. 67:

"John Carlisle 1720-80; son of William; son of Edward; son of John, Lord Carlyle of Torthorwald, descended from Sir Hildred de Carliell, 1060 AD, who accompanied William the Conqueror from Normandy in his invasion of England in 1066".

From Early History of the Carlyle Family in England and Scotland:

"The Carlyles were originally English and probably were called after the town of Carlisle. They came to Annandale with the Bruces in the time of David Bruce, second king of Scotland. Tradition says they had long been settled as farmers at Burren, Middlebie.

Sir John Carlyle was created Lord Carlyle of Torthorwald in reward for a victory gained over the English at Annan".

The early history of New England lists the following Carlisle families:

David of Lunenburg

Bartholomew of Sudbury

Francis and John of Boston

Joseph of York

Joseph of York may have been one of the ancestors of Nancy Gearing (3-12), as his daughter Lydia married Richard Gearing of Gloucester (see chapter on Gearing).

As I have not yet determined the ancestry of Robert Carlisle, I am including herein what information I have gathered on the Carlisle family in order to aid the search of any future genealogist who might be interested.

The David of Lunenburg Line, taken from an original copy of the Carlisle Genealogy in the New England Historical and Genealogical Library gives the following:-

6-8 DAVID CARLISLE, born in 1703, d. May 31, 1769, m. Latice -----, who was b. in 1704 and d. Mar. 7, 1796. They had seven children:-

5-12 Elizabeth, b. Oct. 22, 1730 at Concord, Mass., d. Apr. 21, 1740.

CARLISLE

- 5-13 Margaret, b. Mar. 16, 1732 at Concord, Mass., d. May 26, 1740.
- 5-14 David, b. July 1, 1733 at Concord, Mass., d. May 12, 1740.
- 5-15 Daniel, b. Oct. 30, 1738 at Harvard, Mass., d. Oct. 29, 1794, m. first, Mar. 7, 1766, Lydia Conant who d. Apr. 27, 1774 at Westmoreland, N. H. They had children, all born at Westmoreland:-

- 4-1 Daniel Jr., b. Mar. 10, 1767, m. Dec. 17, 1795, Zippora or Triporah Wheeler. They had children:-

- 3-1 Daniel 3rd, b. Sept. 22, 1797.
- 3-2 Betsy, b. Apr. 1, 1800.
- 3-3 Mahala, b. Feb. 21, 1802.
- 3-4 Relief, b. Nov. 11, 1803.
- 3-5 Charlotte, b. Sept. 21, 1805.
- 3-6 Elvina, b. July 29, 1807.

- 4-2 Latice, b. Apr. 25, 1768-69.

- 4-3 Betsy, b. July 3, 1770, d. Sept. 6, 1797.

Daniel Carlisle m. second, Jan. 22, 1776, Lydia Pierce, who d. Sept. 12, 1856. Daniel and Lydia (Pierce) Carlisle had children, all born at Westmoreland:-

- 4-4 Lydia, b. Aug. 11, 1778.

- 4-5 George, b. Apr. 6, 1780, m. Aug. 26, 1801, at Westmoreland, N. H., Betsy Torry (Torrey) and had:-

- 3-7 George, Jr.
- 3-8 Latice.

- 4-6 David, b. Feb. 27, 1782, d. in 1870, m. Mary Carlisle and had children, all born at Royal-oake, Michigan:-

CARLISLE

- 3-9 Adaline.
- 3-10 Jane.
- 3-11 Phebe.
- 3-12 Samuel, b. 1804, d. 1847.
- 3-13 Nancy.
- 3-14 Susan.

- 4-7 Sarah, b. July 11, 1786, d. Oct. 18, 1845.
- 4-8 Shubail, twin of Sarah, b. July 11, 1786, d. Oct. 18, 1845, m. Sally Church of Putney, Vermont, Apr. 5, 1820.
- 4-9 Mary, b. Sept. 2, 1789, d. May 4, 1859.
- 4-10 Eunice, b. Sept. 3, 1791, d. May 1, 1828.
- 4-11 Gratia, b. June 3, 1795, d. May 12, 1844.

- 5-16 David again, b. Feb. 20, 1740 at Lunenburg, Mass., d. Dec. 17, 1797. He fought in the French and Indian War and was also a captain in the Revolution and was at the battle of Bunker Hill. He m. Sarah Cummings and had:-
 - 4-12 Samuel B., b. Nov. 4, 1766, d. in 1804. He married and had:-
 - 3-15 A son, who died young.

- 4-13 John, b. Apr. 17, 1768, d. Feb. 10, 1833, m. July 14, 1794 (N.H. VR say Mar. 19, 1794 at Walpole), Rebecca Graves, who d. Aug. 23, 1848, aged 80 yrs. at Walpole, N.H. They had children:-
 - 3-16 Rebecca, b. July 14, 1794.
 - 3-17 Fanny, b. Dec. 24, 1795.
 - 3-18 George, b. Oct. 27, 1797, d. Mar. 21, 1863.

- 4-14 Daniel, m. Oct. 7, 1793 at Walpole, N.H., Phoebe Fenton and had:-

CARLISLE

3-19 Frederick, b. Oct. 6, 1806, d. July 23, 1891; m. Emeline Livingstone of Westmoreland, N.H., Oct. 2, 1832. He was then of Ashtabula, Ohio.

5-17 Latice, b. Sept. 16, 1742 at Lunenburg, Mass.

5-18 John, b. Jan. 24, 1745 at Lunenburg, Mass., d. May 7, 1745.

I have no data at present on the line of Bartholomew of Sudbury. Regarding the families of Francis and John of Boston, I have the following notes, taken from the Vital Records of Boston:

John, son of John and Hannah Carlile, b. Apr. 6, 1697.

Thomas, son of John Carlile and Hannah, his wife, b. June 10, 1702.

Rachell, daughter of John Carlile and Hannah, his wife, b. Mar. 25, 1705.

John Carlisle is on the Boston tax list for 1691 and on the list of inhabitants of Boston for 1695.

In Boston marriages 1700-1751 are the following:

Ebenezer Carlisle and Elizabeth Martin m. Feb. 6, 1745 p. 282.

John Perrin and Jane Carlisle m. Dec. 22, 1731 p. 173.

Christopher Nicholsen and Mary Carlile, m. Dec. 28, 1741 p. 140.

Richard Walker and Rachel Carlisle m. Dec. 28, 1741 (another entry says Jan. 1, 1742) p. 271 and p. 333.

Thomas Carlile and Mary Gillingham, m. Nov. 24, 1726 p. 131.

Thomas Carlisle and Margaret Rush m. Aug. 27, 1742 p. 239.

William Carlile and Jane Whittemore m. Jan. 17, 1726 p. 131.

William Carlile and Elizabeth Jones m. Aug. 7, 1746.

William Carlisle and Mary Franks m. July 3, 1746.

7-1 Regarding Joseph Carlisle of York, Maine, we gather the following from the Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire by Noyes, Libby and Davis:

CARLISLE

"Joseph, blacksmith, antecedents unascertained. His first appearance in 1688 having Charles Brisson in Court for assault. Possibly he was related before marriage (through) his stepdaughter. Three years later the court ordered Brisson to deliver her mother's things to Elizabeth Curloine".

He next appears in Suffolk Deeds, Book VII, No. 149

"5/10/1693 - Grantor: Joseph Carlisle

Grantee: Elizabeth Ryall

Instrument -- Power

Description -- Power of Attorney

"Know all men by these presents that I, Joseph Carlile of Yorke in the Province of Mayne, Blacksmith, for Divers good causes and Considerations me here unto moveing have made ordained constituted and appointed and by these presents Do make ordain constitute and appoint my kinswoman Elizabeth Ryall the wife of John Ryall of Boston, victualler to be my true and lawful Attorney for me and in my name and to my use and benefit and behoofe to ask Demand require Sue for and recover of Capt. Benja. Ems, Commander of the Ship St. Jacob, the full and just Sum of 14 pounds 6 pence money due to me the Constituent for worke and service Done on board the said Ship St. Jacob in her late Salt voyage made under the said Capt. Ems, of the receipt thereof to give due acquittances and discharges, and if need be to Sue arrenst and Implead the said Capt. Ems, for my said wages and to contest in law in most ample manner until Definite sentence, finally I transfer my whole Power and Strength in the premises unto my said Attorney, Rati-fying allowing and holding for firm and stable all and whatsoever my said Attorney shall lawfully doe in and about the premises by virtue of these presents. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale this 29th day of April A. Q Domi 1693 and in the fifth year of their Maj'tes Reigne over England & c.

Signed Sealed & Delivered

in presence of

Enoch Greenleafe

Wdw. Ewster

CARLISLE

Boston, May 6, 1693 Joseph ^{JC} Carlile
marke & a seale

Mr. Enoch Greenleafe & mr. Edw'd Ewster personally appearing before me the Subscriber one of their Maj'tes Justice of Peace for the County of Suffolk made Oath that they were present & saw Joseph Carlile Signe & Seale & deliver this Instrument as his act and Deed.

Jon'a Eyre

Pr Joseph Webb, Cler''.

From the History of York, Vol. II, by Charles Edward Banks, pub. 1935:

"Joseph Carlisle first appeared in York about 1690 as the husband of Elizabeth Bane (Bean) daughter of Lewis Bane (Bean) Sr. He and his wife were indicted for not attending public worship early in 1691. He was given a grant of land of 30 acres at York Mar. 18, 1695-96 "where he can find it" and another in 1700 of 40 acres at Rocky Ground where he made his home. He was pound keeper in 1696 and surveyor of highways in 1701, but this was the extent of his public service. He was drowned July 14, 1718 "going over a pond near his home, by accident fell in". His first wife died without issue, so far as is known and he married second, Mar. 29, 1695, Mrs. Rachel (Main) Preble, widow of Stephen Preble. She survived her husband and was living in 1748 at the age of 84 years. In some way Joseph was related to Elizabeth (Dodd) Royall, wife of John of York, as, in 1693, Joseph called her his "kinswoman". Joseph may have lived in Boston before moving to York.

By his second wife, Rachel, Joseph had children:-

- 6-1 Lydia, b. Jan. 8, 1696-97, m. first, Richard Gearing (6-1) of Gloucester and second, after his death, Andrew Elwell on Dec. 12, 1723.
- 6-2 Joseph, b. June 22, 1699, was a fisherman of Gloucester. He m. Jan. 1, 1722-23, Deborah Elwell. They had eight children. She m. second, in 1739, (Int. pub. Apr. 21, 1739), James Russell of Yarmouth. (There is also a record that a Deborah Carlisle m. William Nelson July 19, 1739. Per-

CARLISLE

haps her betrothal to James Russell was broken off or perhaps this was another Deborah. Joseph and Deborah Carlisle had children:-

- 5-1 Joseph Jr., b. Aug. 15, 1723.
- 5-2 Deborah, b. Aug. 7, 1725.
- 5-3 Katharen, b. May 20, 1727.
- 5-4 Hester (Esther), b. Oct. 3, 1728, m. May 4, 1748, Solomon Gardner.
- 5-5 Lydia, b. Oct. 12, 1730, m. Dec. 6, 1748, John Gardner 3rd.
- 5-6 Mary, bpt. Apr. 4, 1732, m. Mar. 14, 1751, Joseph Boynton.
- 5-7 Leonard, b. May 4, 1733, m. (int. pub. Oct. 23, 1756) Betty Burnel.
- 5-8 Rachel, bpt. Aug. 7, 1737.

- 6-3 John, b. Feb. 18, 1701, m. Apr. 29, 1724, the widow Mary Junkins who d. in 1784. They had seven children.
- 6-4 Mary, b. Mar. 11, 1702-03, m. in Gloucester Apr. 26, 1723, Jonathan Smith.
- 6-5 William, b. Sept. 2, 1705, m. Mar. 27, (17), 1728, Mary Springer. They had children:-
 - 5-9 Elizabeth, bpt. July 4, 1731, m. Mar. 14, 1754 (Int. pub. Sept. 22, 1753), James Gibson of Boston.
 - 5-10 Ann, bpt. May 15, 1737.
 - 5-11 William Jr., b. Feb. 13, 1743.

- 6-6 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 1, 1708.
- 6-7 Esther, b. June 12, 1712, m. (int. pub. Feb. 28, 1732-33) Solomon Hourd.

4-15 ROBERT CARLISLE, is the first of this line to be definitely identified as being an ancestor of Julia Carlisle. Where he was born and when, I have at present no exact knowledge. His name first appears on the muster rolls of the Royal Fencible Americans of Foot, a Loyalist

CARLISLE

regiment recruited at the beginning of the American Revolution, where he is listed as a corporal. His date of enlistment is not given, so he was, in all probability, already in the service prior to the forming of the Royal Fencible Americans and was one of a group or cadre around which this regiment was formed. That he was already a corporal indicates that he had previously seen military service.

Lieut-Col. Joseph Goreham was placed in command of the Royal Fencibles on Sept. 7, 1775. The recruiting was started in Boston where it continued for about a month when Howe's evacuation of Boston ended enlistments. In Boston about 70 men joined the colors and as there were Carlisles in this vicinity, Robert may have been one of those, although it seems highly improbable as the sympathies of most of New Englanders of this name were with the revolting colonies.

The second possibility is that he may have come from England with Col. Goreham's party.

The third possibility is that he may have enlisted in Halifax, having come to Nova Scotia with the few families of Scots who settled there prior to the Revolution, or with the Scots who settled on Prince Edward Island, then called St. John's.

Another possibility. When Robert Carlisle sold his St. John's Lot No. 809, or half of it, at least, Mar. 24, 1789, Abraham Carlisle, house carpenter, witnessed the deed. It is possible that this Abraham Carlisle may have been a brother of Robert and further, that the Abraham Carliss named in the 1759 grant of Cumberland Township may be one and the same person, and that the Carlisle family may have been living in the vicinity of Fort Beausejour (Cumberland) since 1759. (See NH & G Reg. for April, 1946).

Mrs. C.P. Wright states that in the Haldimand Papers, under the date of Oct. 18, 1773, there is mention of a Robert Carlisle, a Lieutenant, in Placentia, commanding a detachment of the Royal Artillery, but I doubt that he is our Robert.

The strongest probability is that Robert Carlisle was

CARLISLE

probably from Virginia or North Carolina, where there were, at the time of the Revolution several families of that name. The North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. I, p. 241, states that "Robert Carlisle married Sarah Snell, Feb. 10, 1764". This Robert could have been the one for whom we are searching, if his first wife died and he married second, Catherine -----. There was a Carlisle tried for treason and sentenced to death, after the British evacuation of Philadelphia in 1778, and hanged. From this it would appear that some of the Carlises, at least, had loyalist leanings and did not favor rebellion as did some of their name in the New England colonies. The possibility of Robert coming from one of the southern colonies, however, is based on a firmer foundation than those noted above.

The Royal Fencible American regiment, part of which formed the garrison of Fort Cumberland during Eddy's attack, is referred to in one account as "The 60th Royal Americans". If this is correct, the regiment was not a royalist regiment in the generally accepted sense of the term, but a "regular" regiment raised in America long before the Revolution. John Campbell, Earl of London, on the 25th of December, 1755, was appointed Colonel of the 60th or Royal American Regiment, which was to be raised in Virginia. Charles Lawrence was made Colonel of the regiment in February 1757 and about a year later became Governor of Nova Scotia. This regiment served at Louisburg in 1758 and two battalions of the regiment were at Quebec in 1759. In October 1760, "Several transports came in with Montgomery's Highlanders to relieve the two battalions, and part of them, at least, garrisoned Fort Cumberland in 1761". Robert Carlisle was probably too young to have been in the army in 1761 but he could have joined the 60th Americans as a replacement later, in time to have been a corporal in 1775, at least it is an angle that is worth investigating. If any information is uncovered prior to the publication of this book, it will be included in the Appendix with any further information or corrections. At least I have

CARLISLE

noted what I have to date so that, if a reader should desire to proceed further, the above may give him a lead. Robert Carlisle was stationed at Fort Cumberland. The muster roll of the company, of which John Collet was captain, and which includes the name of Robert Carlisle, Corporal, was taken for 670 days commencing Dec. 25, 1775 up to and including Oct. 24, 1777, for service at Fort Cumberland. (Original in Canadian Archives, Ottawa, Canada.) This means that Robert Carlisle was stationed at the Fort during Eddy's attack but whether he met the Elijah Ayers, either Senior or Junior, at this time, is unknown.

After the close of the Revolution the Maritime Provinces were opened up to settlement by the Loyalists from the United States and to disbanded troops of the British regiments. A "List of Men, Women and Children of the late Royal Fencible American Regiment in the District of Passamaquoddy" (Canadian Archives, Raymond Collection, Vol. XV) dated May 24, 1784 includes the name of Robert Carlisle. This list also contains the following:

"I do certify that the foregoing named men, women and children are actually present and are by the Kings Instructions entitled to their Proportion of the Royal Bounty ---- Saint Andrews 24th May 1784

Gillam Pailer.

A.T."

In 1778 a new fort was built at the mouth of the St. John river in what is now New Brunswick and named Fort Howe in honor of the British commander at Boston. This fort was garrisoned by a detachment of the Royal Fencible Americans, sent down from Fort Cumberland under the command of Major Gilford Studholme. Robert Carlisle was one of this detachment and so became acquainted with the locality about the St. John River.

Major Studholme, the commander of Fort Howe, was deputed to take charge of the arrangements for receiving the Loyalists and for distributing lumber, provisions tools. Records of the July accounts of 1783, preserved in the Public Archives of Nova Scotia, show that sloops

CARLISLE

schooners and even a brigantine were bringing Studholm board and shingles and a few clapboards and that supplies were being issued to captains of the companies into which the Loyalists and disbanded soldiers were organized.

Robert was a freeman of St. John in 1785, when he was listed as a barber. He sold his St. John lot No. 809, or half of it at least, Mar. 24, 1789. Abraham Carlisle, house carpenter, witnessed the deed.

When the disbanded soldiers of the Royal Fencible Americans took up lands along the Salmon river after the war, Robert Carlisle was among them. He went down the coast with the men of that regiment to L'Etang but worked his way back again, to Quaco, and then to Salmon River, now called the Kennebecasis. A freshet forced him to move from his dwelling there and he took one of the bounties offered to those who would keep places for the entertainment of travellers along the Westmoreland Road. The Westmoreland Road was laid out to connect St. John with the settlements on the Petitcodiac River. Along this road, eighteen miles from where it crossed the Kennebecasis River, at the settlement then called Studville but now known as Apoliaqui, was the mill of Major Gilfred Studholm, who had been rewarded for his labors in receiving the Loyalists, by means of a grant of valuable acres. Nineteen miles beyond Studville and thirteen from Sussex Vale was the Carlisle hostelry. One of Robert Carlisle's sons married the daughter of Christian Steeves, who kept the stopping place three stages on.

Robert Carlisle was one of the Grantees of Parr Town, his lot being lot #809.

In 1785, St. John County, petition No. 33, he asks for 100 acres at Quaco, and marsh annexed to it, formerly drawn by one who left the Province.

In the same year he, with three others (No. 126 - King's County), petitioned for land in the rear of the Hazen grant, applied for by Mr. Thornton.

No. 506, Petitions for Queen's County, N.B. in 1790 - Memorial of Robert Carlisle, with others, ask for a

CARLISLE

warrant of survey of land on Salmon river, and in the same year, same county, No. 716, is a Memorial of Robert Carlisle in which he asks an order of survey be given for land on Cumberland Road and the improvements be confirmed to him.

In 1793 (King's County No. 672) Robert Carlisle and nine others ask for land on the Salmon River (Kennebecasis), having already made considerable improvements.

In 1795, King's County No. 705, Capt. Hutchinson and fourteen others, including Robert Carlisle, ask for an order of survey for land for a grist mill, containing 600 acres, on the Salmon river at Sussex.

In 1809 (King's County 913) Thomas Bromwick asked for land next to that of Robert Carlisle in Sussex, and in 1815 (King's County 1045) Charles Mackelpin of Sussex, King's County, requested 300 acres on the North rear of lands granted to Robert Carlisle senr. and John Carlisle, to commence at the Northwest corner of land granted to Daniel Carlisle.

In the New Brunswick Gazette, on file in the Library of Acadia University is the following advertisement:

"Fountain Head

The Subscriber

Begs leave to acquaint his Friends and the Public in general that he still continues to keep a House of Entertainment for Travelers at the Head of the Kennebeckasis, on the Post-Road from Halifax; where the best attention will be paid both in the House and Stable.

Robert Carlisle

September 18, 1813"

Note: The Carlisle House, at Winchester, Mass. owned by the writer, is named after this inn which stood on the old Halifax Post-Road a century and a half and more, ago.

On Oct. 12, 1816, Robert Carlisle, farmer, and Catherine, his wife, sold to Christian Steeves of Parish of Moncton for 150 pounds, land on the Salmon river, being

CARLISLE

lot 21 on grant dated Oct. 8, 1816, bounded on west by land owned by Daniel Carlisle and on east by lot 21. This was signed by Robert Carlisle and by Catherine Carlisle by her mark.

On Mar. 13, 1819 Robert Carlisle, farmer, and his wife Catherine sold land on the Salmon river at the Portage, bounded on the east by land of George Dunfield to Christian Steeves. This deed was witnessed by Samuel Cushing, brother of Betsy Ann, wife of John Carlisle. It was received at the Registry Oct. 8 and recorded Oct. 30, 1819.

Robert Carlisle married Catherine -----. They were both living in Sussex in 1816. They had children, not necessarily given in order of birth:-

3-20 John, born in New Brunswick in 1783 (see following).

3-21 William, yeoman, who married Elizabeth -----. He lived in Hillsboro, Westmoreland County, New Brunswick in 1815, according to a deed (#3297 - Lib. G. p. 129 - Westmoreland County Records), in which he granted to John McRae a right of way from the plaster (Plaister) quarry on lot #7 across our lots 4, 5 and 6, in Hillsborough, to the river Petticodiac. This deed was dated July 24, 1815 and recorded Aug. 14, 1823. In another deed, (#3567 - Lib. H. p. 20, W Ct.) William Carlisle and his wife Elizabeth sell to James Brewster "lot #57 in the grant unto me and others and fronting on the Petticodiac River bounded on the south by the line between Hopewell and Hillsborough townships and on the north by lot #16 in the aforesaid grant and containing 300 acres more or less". This deed was dated Nov. 10, 1824 and recorded Apr. 2, 1825. It was signed by William Carlisle and by Elizabeth Carlisle (his wife).

On Nov. 14, 1828 William Carlisle of Hillsborough deeds to James Martin and Prudence Martin, his wife, of Hopewell, Westmoreland County (#5001 - Lib. K, p. 142 W. Ct.).

CARLISLE

In 1832 Albert County containing the townships of Hillsborough and Hopewell, was set off from Westmoreland county and records after that date are in Albert county. There, June 2, 1846, William Carlisle deeded land to Milner Carlisle (probably his son) (Page 85 A Ct). G Harold Markham states "William Carlisle lived at the village of Hopewell Cape at the mouth of the Petticodiac River, in Albert county. On July 16, 1849 he became a lieutenant in the Albert County militia infantry".

- 3-22 Daniel, who filed a Memorial (King's County No. 933) in 1810, for lot #22 of 330 acres on the Salmon river, Sussex, N. B.

In a deed dated Oct. 12, 1816 and recorded the same day (King's County, N-1-314) Daniel Carlisle, yeoman, and his wife Alison (Allison) Carlisle sold to Christian Steeves for the sum of 150 pounds "land on the Salmon river in Sussex, lot 72 on a grant bearing the date Oct. 8, 1816, bounded on the east by land belonging to Michael Ireland and on the west by land granted to Robert Carlisle and containing 300 acres". Daniel and his wife both signed with their mark.

- 3-23 Robert Jr. in a deed dated Sept. 30, 1831, styles himself yeoman of Upper Canada and sells land in Sussex to James Kierstead. (King's co. Book E-1-345). The deed carries his signature but not that of any wife.

- 3-24 James, b. abt. 1790 in Nova Scotia or New Brunswick, was granted land on the Salmon (Kennebecasis) river, King's County, N. B., Oct. 10, 1816. A deed of sale of lots 21 and 22 to James from Christian and Rosanna Steeves, the parents of Ann, his wife, was witnessed by Samuel Cushing, brother of Elizabeth (Betsy Ann Cushing) Carlisle who was the wife of John, brother of James. The deed of sale of lot 25 in the grant of Oct. 8, 1816 of land on the Salmon river, bounded on the west by land of Robert Carlisle and on the east by land of William Stockton, containing 300 acres, which

CARLISLE

James Carlisle, farmer, and his wife Ann sold to George Dunfield, Oct. 18, 1816, and was witnessed by John Carlisle. James m. Ann Steeves, daughter of Christian Steeves. Previous to 1830 James and his family possibly moved to Charlotte, Maine as the census of 1830 shows a James Carlisle living there as the head of a household consisting of one male age 40 (James), another, age 40, one age 20, one 15 and one 5, also one female age 40 (probably his wife), two age 15, two age 10 and one age 1 year. There were also in the household one male, age 80 and one female, age 70, probably the parents of Ann Carlisle, wife of James. The ages given in this census (1830 and also that of 1840) show the age to the nearest 5 year interval from 5 to 20 and at 10 year intervals thereafter, i.e. 10 years may cover any age from 7 to 13 years. The vital records of Charlotte, Maine list only one child born to this couple in Charlotte, a daughter, Abigail. I do not have the names of the others, who were probably born in New Brunswick before the family moved to Maine. Ann (Anna) Carlisle died Nov. 11, 1838.

3-20 JOHN CARLISLE, was born in New Brunswick in 1783. In 1815 (King's County, N. B. No. 1041) a Memorial of John Carlisle asked for 330 acres of land in Sussex, N. B. He was granted land there, Oct. 10, 1816, on the Salmon (Kennebecasis) river, the land adjoining that of his brothers Daniel and James and that of his father, Robert Carlisle.

In the book "The Story of Moncton's First Store and Storekeeper", by Helen Harper Steeves, pub. in 1924, it states that the names of James, John and William Kerlile (Carlisle) appear in the ledger kept by the first storekeeper, William Harper. Harper was a Loyalist who set up a store at Moncton immediately after his arrival in New Brunswick in 1783, and transacted business until his store was destroyed by fire in 1834. He owned a small schooner with which he transacted busi-

CARLISLE

ness with his widely scattered customers along the Petticodiac River and the New Brunswick and Nova Scotia coasts of the Bay of Fundy.

John Carlisle married, about 1810-1812, Elizabeth (Betsey Ann) Cushing (3-17), probably at Buctouche, where Elizabeth's father, Joshua Cushing, was then living. John himself, probably moved to Buctouche about this time, as on Oct. 20, 1819 John Carlisle, farmer, and Elizabeth his wife of Buctouche sold their lot on the Salmon river to Isaac Cleveland of Sussex for 150 pounds. In this deed his wife is called both Elizabeth and Ann and is signed by John Carlisle and Elizabeth Carlisle. This sale may have been made due to his moving to Buctouche or it may have been part of the business of financing his move to Maine. The census of Charlotte, Maine for 1830 lists John Carlisle as the head of a household in Charlotte, consisting of one male age 50 (himself) three age 15 or under, one 10 or under and one 5 or under, also one female 40 (Elizabeth), one 20 or under and one 10 or under.

The census of 1840 shows him as living in Pembroke (abt. 10 miles from Charlotte), the head of a household, besides he and his wife, of one male abt 15 and one abt 10, also two females abt 10 years. In this census he is listed as a farmer. John Jr. had evidently left home at this time and had probably gone to Bangor. In 1850 John had followed John Jr. to Bangor as the census for that year lists him as living there, age 67, born in New Brunswick and his wife Elizabeth age 57, born in Maine. Elizabeth died in Bangor between 1850 and 1860. John Sr. was still living in Bangor in 1860 as he is listed in the census for that year, his occupation then being given as "laborer". I do not now have the record of his death. John and Elizabeth Carlisle had children, probably all born in Pembroke, Maine:-

- 2-1 Elizabeth, b. in 1812, was living, probably unmarried, in Bangor, Maine, in 1860.
- 2-2 William, b. in Nova Scotia (New Brunswick) in 1815. He is recorded in the 1860 census as being

CARLISLE

a "joiner" by occupation and having real estate valued at \$1000.00 and personal property valued at \$500.00. William Carlisle was in Bangor, Maine in 1860, according to the census of 1860, but evidently his stay there was brief and he returned to Charlotte. He married Elizabeth Ann Blackwood, b. in 1828. They had children, b. in Charlotte, Maine:-

- 1-1 Elizabeth B., b. in 1846.
- 1-2 Harriet Ann (Henrietta), b. Dec. 9, 1851.
- 1-3 William Alvra, b. Apr. 6, 1854.
- 1-4 Filander Jane, b. Apr. 15, 1858.
- 1-5 Edwinna Olivia, b. June 1, 1861, recorded Mar. 19, 1862.
- 1-6 Horace Sumner, b. Nov. 2, 1864.
- 1-7 Herbert Heman, b. Nov. 22, 1867.
- 1-8 Edith Estella, b. Sept. 20, 1871.

The births of the last three were recorded Apr. 10, 1872.

- 1-9 Howard Chester, b. Apr. 1, 1874.
- 1-10 Lulu May, b. Sept. 3, 1877.

The births of the last two were recorded May 30, 1891.

My aunt Annie, wife of Horace Edgar Carlisle, says, in a letter written to me just before her death, that she knew William and his daughter well, the daughter probably being Henrietta.

- 2-3 Joshua, b. in New Brunswick in 1818, was a ship's carpenter by trade. He m. first, ----, as in the census of 1850 for Pembroke, Maine, he and his wife are listed, with four children, ages four to twelve and all in school. I did not record their names but they are in the census records in the Archives Building, Washington, D.C. He married second, Elmira (Almira), born in Maine in 1830.

CARLISLE

She died July 28, 1872. They had children, born in Bangor, Maine:-

- 1-11 Everett, b. in 1855.
- 1-12 Frederick, b. in 1856.
- 1-13 Frank, b. in 1860.

- 2-4 Robert, b. in Pembroke, Maine in 1821, was a "joiner" by trade. In the 1860 census he is recorded as having real estate valued at \$2000.00 and personal property valued at \$200.00. Robert is grantee from John Bradbury on a warrant dated Nov. 4, 1843 (Bangor Registry of Deeds). He m. abt. 1852, Margaret W----, and died June 2, 1864 in Bangor. He and Margaret had children, born in Bangor:-

- 1-14 Roabert (Robert) Wendell, b. Feb. 4, 1854.
- 1-15 Frederick William, b. Aug. 27, 1855.
- 1-16 Mary J., b. July 16, 1858.

In her letter to me, mentioned above, aunt Annie writes that Minnie (Mary) and Wendell were living in Washington, D. C. (1948).

- 2-5 John Jr., born in Pembroke, Me. Sept. 12, 1823 (see following).
- 2-6 Eben, mentioned by aunt Annie in her letter, "another brother, I believe named Eben, who went west and disappeared".

The 1850 census for Bangor, Maine lists a Hiram Carlisle age 38, with wife, Marge A., age 27 and children: Eleri, age 7; Georgianna, age 3 and Hiram Jr. age 2 mos; also a George Carlisle, age 37, lumberman, b. in Maine, his wife Margaret, age 39 and children Rebecca, age 15; Abba, age 13; Mary, age 11; George Jr., age 8; Ashblind, age 6 and Albert, age 4. Whether these families are related or are from the line of Joseph of York

CARLISLE

is at present unknown to me.

2-5 JOHN CARLISLE, JR., was born in Pembroke or possibly Charlotte, Me. Sept. 12, 1823. The census of 1840, for Pembroke, shows the family of his father, John Carlisle Sr., with one son 15 years of age and one 10 years of age. It also lists two daughters 10 years of age whose names I do not know. It should be kept in mind that this census gives the age of the children to the nearest five years so that the son 15 years of age was John Jr. and the 10 year son probably Eben. Sometime shortly after 1840 John Carlisle, Jr. left home and moved to Bangor, Maine. The Registry of Deeds for Bangor lists several deeds recorded between 1845 and 1860 in that town, with John Carlisle, Jr. either as grantor or grantee. He married in Bangor, July 13, 1847, Nancy Ann Noyes (2-9). They were married by T. O. Sullivan. For a couple of years after their marriage they lived with the bride's parents, John and Nancy Noyes, and then set up housekeeping in a home of their own. The census of 1860 lists John Carlisle, Jr. age 35, joiner (cabinet maker) born in Maine with real estate valued at \$3000.00 and personal estate at \$500.00. It also lists Nancy A. age 40, born in Mass. It also lists children, Chas. W. age 10, Etta N. age 8, Julia L. age 5, Horace E. age 4, Herbert S. age 1, and Julia Harrington, probably a domestic. Shortly after 1860, John Carlisle, Jr. and his family moved to Reading, Mass. where they lived for a brief time and then removed to Charlestown, Mass. Nancy died at the home of her daughter, Julia Gustin on Feb. 19, 1895 and John Jr. died there also, Jan. 17, 1902. They are both buried in the Gustin family lot in Wildwood Cemetery, at Winchester, Mass. John Jr. and Nancy Carlisle had seven children, all born in Bangor, Maine, except possibly the last:-

1-17 Robert Edgar, b. about 1848, died in infancy. He was probably named after his grandfather Robert Carlisle.

1-18 Charles Willey, b. June 18, 1850, at Bangor, Maine

CARLISLE

He became a cabinet maker as a young man and continued in this work until his retirement in 1923. He was a Republican in politics, attended the Congregational Church and was a member of the Ivanhoe Lodge, Knights of Pythias, from July 10, 1879 until his death, July 8, 1929, at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Edward F. Robinson, at Waltham, Mass. Charles Willey married, Oct. 17, 1872, Susan Eliza, daughter of Benjamin Franklin and Eliza (Howard) Fish of Charlestown, Mass. Benjamin Franklin Fish was born at Sandwich, Mass., Nov. 6, 1827 and died Dec. 6, 1907. He was a painter by trade from the age of 19 until his death, his place of business being on Sullivan Street, Charlestown, Mass. Eliza (Howard) Fish was born in Charlestown in 1831 and died in 1883. As a matter of interest the U.S. census of 1810 lists a Charles Willey living in Cherryfield, Maine which is in the district where John Carlisle settled. Whether he or his son was related or a personal friend of the family is not known to me. Perhaps the fact that a son of John Carlisle, Jr. was named Charles Willey is pure chance and there is no relationship whatsoever. Charles and Eliza had children:-

- 0-1 Susie Mabelle, b. at Charlestown, Mass. Oct. 13, 1877. She married first, Oct. 18, 1897, at Woburn, Mass. George Edward, son of William Horace and Carolyn (Caldwell) Pound of that city. Wm. H. Pound was born in England and his wife was born in Woburn. Mabelle was deserted by her husband George Pound in Oct. 1901, in New York and went to live with her parents in Woburn. She took a position as bookkeeper with Morrills Grocery of Winchester in March 1902 and later, Aug. 6, 1906, went with the Wilkins Press of Boston as assistant bookkeeper. In 1910 she became head

CARLISLE

1295442

bookkeeper for this concern and in 1912 the making up of the payroll was added to her duties. In 1918 the Wilkins Press and the Potter Press of Boston were consolidated and the making up and paying off of the payrolls for both factories were delegated to her, a task which she continued until her retirement in April, 1921. She m. second, June 9, 1920, at Watertown, Mass., Edward Freeman Robinson, Jr., son of Edward Freeman and Katherine (Allen) Robinson, b. in Boston, Oct. 17, 1874. He was employed by the Potter Press from 1916 until his retirement in 1948. Prior to that he was an electrician and did the wiring for several of the larger buildings in this locality, among which are the Worcester City Hall, the Worcester County Court House, the Worcester Nurses' Home and the Springfield High School. Edward Robinson d. at Waltham, Dec. 10, 1950. By her first husband, George Pound, Mabelle had children:-

- a Robert Carlisle Pound, b. May 2, 1899 at Woburn, Mass. He was a graduate of the Somerville High School and was in the Mass. State Guard which saw duty in Boston in 1919 during the police strike. He also served in the Navy during World War I. He was later employed as a salesman for the Johns-Manville Corp. and also as a salesman for the Carey Co. He was a Republican in politics and a Congregationalist in religion. He d. Aug. 6, 1938 of acute leukemia. Robert m. first, Feb. 29, 1920, Mary Tucker of Dedham, Mass. They were divorced in 1929. He m. second, in New York City, June 1, 1935, Claire Fleming of Boston.

CARLISLE

Mary Tucker, divorced wife of Robert Pound, m. second, Nov. 14, 1935, Hosea Carleton Woodward. The two daughters of her first marriage were adopted by her second husband and took the name of Woodward. By his first wife, Mary, Robert had children:-

- aa Robert Carlisle Pound, Jr., b. Aug. 7, 1921 at Quincy, Mass., where he resided until he came to live with his grandmother (Mrs. Edward F. Robinson) in 1930, at Waltham, Mass. He attended the public schools of that city, graduating from the Waltham High School in 1939. He was employed by the Potter Press at Waltham until he enlisted in the U.S. Navy in Feb. 1942. He served in the Naval Reserve for over three years, seeing active duty in the Atlantic, Caribbean and Pacific theatres. He was honorably discharged Nov. 24, 1945, with the rating of second class petty officer (gunner's mate). He is at present employed as a salesman for the Westinghouse Electric Supply Company, is a Republican in politics and attends the Episcopal Church. He m. Feb. 24, 1946, at Brockton, Mass., Emily Elizabeth Martin, dau. of John James and Olive May (Buck) Martin. Emily Elizabeth was b. May 18, 1925; her father was b. at Milton, Mass. Jan. 30, 1899 and her mother, Sept. 20, 1903,

CARLISLE

at Littleton, N. H. Robert Jr. and Emily Pound live at present at Natick, Mass. They have children:-

aaa Robert Elliott Pound, b. May 2, 1947 at Waltham.

aab Christine Emily Pound, b. Dec. 29, 1951 at Framingham, Mass.

ab Beverly Edith Pound was b. Oct. 25, 1922 at Boston, Mass. She attended public schools at Dedham, graduating from the Dedham High School in 1940, and then trained for a nurse at the Milford Hospital where she graduated in 1944, as a Registered Nurse. She enlisted in the U.S. Navy Nurse Corps in Feb. 1945 and was honorably discharged with the rank of ensign Aug. 2, 1946. After the war she was employed as a nurse in Los Angeles, California. Beverly Edith Pound (Woodward), m. June 12, 1948, at Los Angeles, Cal., James Arthur Motley, b. Apr. 3, 1921 in Arkansas. He is employed as a salesman for Ralston Purina Checkerboard Feeds. They live at present in Norwalk, Cal. and have two children:-

aba Lindsay Woodward Motley, b. in Los Angeles, Cal. Aug. 5, 1949.

abb Blake Arthur Motley, b.

CARLISLE

in Norwalk, Cal. Aug. 14,
1952.

ac Jane Carol Pound (Woodward),
b. at Quincy, Mass., June 5,
1928, graduated from the Ded-
ham High School in 1945 and
from the Dean Junior College
in Franklin, Mass. in 1948. She
m. June 19, 1948, Frederick
Pasquantonio, b. at Franklin,
Mass. He is a stone mason by
trade and they now live at Frank-
lin, Mass. They have a son:-

aca Samuel Russell Pasquan-
tonio, b. Nov. 30, 1950.

b Charles Wilbur Pound was born Nov.
27, 1900 in Woburn, Mass. He atten-
ded the public schools of Somerville,
Mass., and was on duty in Boston in
1919 during the police strike. He was
a Republican in politics and attended
the Methodist Church. From 1920 to
1927 he was employed by the Rust
Craft Publishing Co. of Boston, Mass.
as a stock clerk, Finishing Depart-
ment Head and Hand Letterer. In the
latter part of 1927 he accepted an offer
from the McKenzie Engraving Com-
pany, also of Boston, to create and
produce a Valentine Greeting Card
line. The line was so successful that
in the following year, he also took
over the Birthday and Christmas lines.
In 1929, he was advanced to the posi-
tion of Assistant Superintendent, which
position he held until the liquidation
of the company in 1941. He then

CARLISLE

worked with the Bailey Press of Boston for eight months to learn the processes of lithography. Charles had always had a desire and ambition to break into the advertising field and all his earlier positions had been taken largely with this aim of developing a knowledge and ability to this end. However, until the year 1942, the advertising field was a difficult one in which to obtain an entering wedge. The break came in 1942, when there was an opening for a production man in the Boston branch advertising agency office of the Wendell P. Colton Co. of New York. Charles took this position at a sacrifice in salary as he felt this was the opportunity for which he had long waited. In 1943, he was transferred to their New York office to become Production Manager of their main agency. In this position he handled practically all of the advertising for the New York, New Haven and Hartford Railroad Company.

On Jan. 1, 1947 he was offered the position of Production Manager of the Advertising Department of the NY, NH & H RR to handle all their advertising and printing, a position which he accepted on Feb. 1, 1947. In Jan. 1949, the New Haven Railroad was taken over by the Frederick S. Du-maine combine and many changes took place. In May, 1949, the Advertising Department was totally eliminated. In June, 1949, Charles became associated with the New England Printing and Lithographing Co., Inc. of Bridgeport, Conn. as Production Manager.

CARLISLE

He now holds that position and is Assistant to the President. Charles Wilbur married, June 1, 1927 at Malden, Mass., Alice Emily, dau. of Frederic and Mary (Stacey) Fish of that city. Alice was born June 26, 1902 in Clifftondale, Mass. She is a graduate of the Malden High School and of the Chandler Secretarial School. They have children, born at Medford, Mass:-

ba Barbara Ruth Pound, b. Mar. 18, 1930, attended the grade schools at Somerville, Mass. and the High School at Mount Vernon, N.Y. She then attended the Gateway School for Girls at New Haven, Conn. and after leaving there, worked at the Bridgeport Hospital as a Nurse's Aide. Barbara m. at Bridgeport, Conn. Apr. 8, 1950, Vincent Warren Joy, b. July 22, 1924, at Bridgeport, son of James and Mildred Joy of Stratford, Conn. Vincent is a tool and die maker by trade. He and Barbara have a daughter:-

baa Carol Ann Joy, born at Bridgeport, Conn., May 10, 1951.

bb Richard Frederick Pound, born July 17, 1933, attended the grade schools at Somerville, Mass. and Mount Vernon, N.Y. After the removal of his family to Stratford, Conn., he attended the Stratford High School, gradu-

CARLISLE

ating with honors. He was a member of the Dramatic Club and participated in several plays. In Sept. 1951 he entered the University of Bridgeport, transferring in Sept. 1952, to the University of Connecticut, where he is now majoring in advertising. He is a member of the Delta Sigma Fraternity and in the spring of 1953 was elected their vice-president. After graduation and his service with "Uncle Sam" he is planning to enter the television end of advertising.

- 0-2 Clarence Wilbur Carlisle, was born July 27, 1883 at Medford, Mass. He was educated in the public schools of Woburn and graduated from the Woburn High School. After graduation he entered the employ of Hammond's Clothing Store where he worked for a time. Later he entered the employ of the Johns - Manville Corp. becoming General Manager of the New England Office in which position he served until his death, Feb. 25, 1928 at 44 years of age. He was living in Wollaston at the time. He was a member of the Wollaston Masonic Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; the Quincy Commandry; the Boston Rotary Club and a member of the State Guard during World War I. Clarence married, Apr. 7, 1910, at Somerville, Mass. Hazel, born at Medford, Mass., Sept. 9, 1885, daughter of George Henry and Ida Victoria (Cummings) Rugg, who were married Oct. 20, 1884 at Boston, Mass. George Henry was born Mar. 20, 1858 at Boston, Mass. and died in 1939 at Wollaston, Mass.

CARLISLE

Ida Victoria was born in Buysboro County, Nova Scotia, Sept. 25, 1864 and died Mar. 17, 1906 at Melrose Highlands, Mass.

Clarence and Hazel had children:-

I-1 Muriel Edith, b. at Somerville, Mass. July 18, 1911. She graduated from the Thayer Academy and the Colby Junior College. Muriel married, July 19, 1941 at Wollaston, Mass., John William Farquharson, born June 19, 1906 at Cape Tormentine, New Brunswick, son of William and Nettie (Allen) Farquharson. They have children, born at Boston, Mass.:-

a Donald Allen Farquharson, b. Sept. 9, 1944.

b Duncan Carlisle Farquharson, b. July 23, 1946.

I-2 Richard Wilburn, was born at Wollaston, Mass., Aug. 3, 1915. He attended Boston University and the Bentley School of Accounting. During World War II, he was a Warrant Officer (j.g.). He is at present an editor of the Quincy Ledger. Richard married, Nov. 24, 1942, Virginia Viner, born at Quincy, Mass., Aug. 30, 1917, dau. of Victor and Bessie (Barcelle) Viner of Quincy, Mass. She is a graduate of the Bridgewater State Teachers' College. They have children, born at Quincy, Mass.-

II-1 Anne Virginia, b. Sept. 10, 1944.

II-2 Alan Viner, b. Nov. 19, 1947.

I-3 Carolyn Elizabeth, was born June 25, 1917 at Wollaston, Mass. She is a

CARLISLE

graduate of the Framingham Teachers College. Carolyn married June 24, 1942 at Hampton, N.H., William Elliott Bonsey, born Sept. 17, 1924, son of Pearley and Emma (Flufe) Bonsey. Mr. Bonsey served in the U.S. Navy during World War II. They have children:-

- c John Wellman Bonsey, b. Feb. 19, 1944 at Quincy, Mass.
- d James Leslie Bonsey, b. July 19, 1945 at Springfield, Vt.
- e Richard Elliott Bonsey, b. June 3, 1947 at Quincy, Mass.
- f Ruth Elizabeth Bonsey, b. Nov. 3, 1950.

I-4 Helen Louise, was born Dec. 16, 1918 at Wollaston, Mass. She is a graduate of the Quincy High School and the Chandler Secretarial School. She married July 3, 1942, Newell W. Pinkham, born Feb. 3, 1922 at Framingham, Mass. They were married at Hampton, N.H. He served in the U.S. Air Corps during World War II. They have children:-

- g William Carlisle Pinkham, b. Nov. 14, 1943 at Quincy, Mass.
- h Carol Ann Pinkham, b. Nov. 14, 1946, at Framingham, Mass.
- i Joan Louise Pinkham, b. Sept. 17, 1951.

I-5 Ruth Carlisle, was born Oct. 14, 1920 at Quincy, Mass. She is a graduate of the Bridgewater Teachers' College. Ruth married, June 7, 1942 at Wollas-

CARLISLE

ton, Mass., John Harrison Thompson, born Nov. 29, 1920 at South Portland, Maine, son of Rev. John Harrison and Helen Phelps (Moses) Harrison. Rev. Harrison was a Baptist minister. They have children, b. at Springfield, Vt.:-

j Christine Emily Thompson, b. July 20, 1943.

k Kathleen Priscilla Thompson, b. Dec. 22, 1945.

1-19 Henrietta Noyes Carlisle, was born in Feb. 1852 at Bangor, Maine. She married, in 1873, at Charlestown, Mass., Braddock Fish, son of Benjamin Franklin and Eliza (Howard) Fish, of Charlestown. Braddock was a brother of Benjamin Fish, who was the father of Susan Fish, who married Henrietta's brother Charles. Henrietta died in Cambridge, Mass., June 25, 1888. Braddock and Henrietta (Carlisle) Fish had two children:-

l Florence Gertrude Fish, born Feb. 25, 1875 in Charlestown, Mass. Before her marriage she was a school teacher. She married, Sept. 1, 1909, Marshall, son of Seth and Angeline (Wood) Wilbur. Marshall's father was born in Raynham and his mother in Halifax, both in Mass. He is now a lawyer in Brockton, Mass. Marshall and Florence Wilbur have two children, both born in Brockton:-

la Homer Edson Wilbur, b. Aug. 2, 1910. He is now senior resident F.B.I. agent in Providence, R.I. and is a graduate of the Boston University Law School. He m. July 13, 1940, at Somerville, Mass., Edith, dau. of Gustavus and

CARLISLE

Ruby (Higgins) Hall of that city. They have two children:-

laa Frank Hall Wilbur, b. May 26, 1943 at Los Angeles, Cal.

lab John Braddock Wilbur, b. May 4, 1946 at Boston, Mass., d. May 28, 1948.

lb Gordon Carlisle Wilbur, b. Dec. 5, 1911. He is a printer, in business for himself and now lives in Brockton. He m. Oct. 12, 1940, at Holbrook, Mass., Dorothy A., dau. of Charles and Lena (Churchill) Brown of Holbrook. They have one child:-

lba Marsha Lee Wilbur, b. Sept. 5, 1949.

m Harry Edson Fish, born June 9, 1881, at Cambridge, Mass., married in New York. He was in the insurance business. He died in New York in 1921. He had no children.

1-20 Julia Livingston Carlisle (my mother) fourth child of John Jr. and Nancy Ann Carlisle, was born in Bangor, Maine, Aug. 10, 1854. The house in which she was born was still standing in 1912, when we went to Bangor with mother on an automobile trip during the summer of that year. Shortly after 1860, her parents moved to Reading, Mass., where they lived for a short time, thence moving to Charlestown, Mass. where she completed her education in the schools of that town. It was here she met and married my father, Herbert Ervin Gustin (1-3). I understand they met at a party and father told me once that the evening he met mother he made up his mind to marry her. They were mar-

CARLISLE

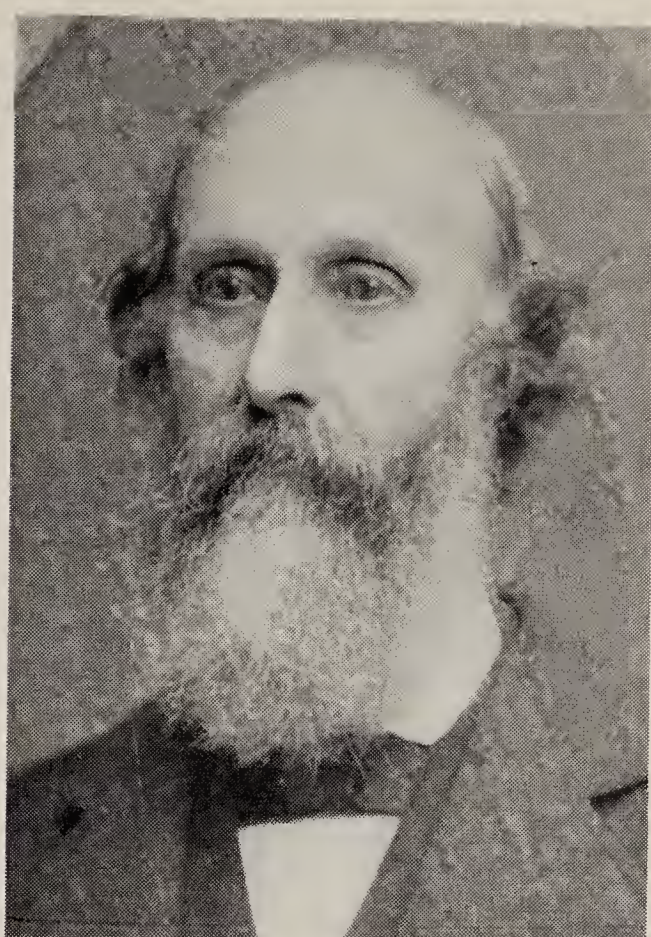
ried Oct. 25, 1881 and lived first, for a short time in Charlestown. They then moved to Somerville, Mass., in which city they made their home for the remainder of their lives, living first on Flint St., thence moving in 1891 to 27 Columbus Ave., and finally, in the summer of 1910 to 23 Dartmouth St. Father died there Oct. 24, 1911, and Mother, three years later, on Nov. 15, 1914.

Mother was a member of the Daughters of Maine Club of Somerville, and of the Fortnightly Club of Somerville. She was also much interested in church work, she as well as father, being members of the Prospect Hill Congregational Church in Somerville. Sundays, in the "gay nineties", were much more sedate affairs than they are today. Outdoor playing was taboo, the afternoons, after church and Sunday school, during the summer months, were spent on the front porch. Occasionally, as a special treat, we were allowed to go for a walk, or, as we grew older, to church services on Sunday evening. And yet, looking back, I cannot recall that we ever felt abused or that our youth was being wasted.

Both father and mother died when I was a young man, so my remembrance of them is confined more or less to my boyhood. To me, my mother was one of the most wonderful people that ever lived. If questioned why, I could not give any outstanding reason. It was rather the accumulation of many little reasons throughout the years of my growing up. Our home was a happy home. Father and mother may have had their differences, but if they did, we children never knew of them. I can remember our vacations at the beach and in the country and the gatherings at our house in the winter; the loaf of gingerbread she had ready for us each weekend; how we had to leave our play every Saturday afternoon for our weekly bath; how proud she was of us three boys at their 25th wedding anniversary. Mother would never go to



NANCY ANN (NOYES) CARLISLE



JOHN CARLISLE, JR.



HARRIET MARIA (NOYES) BUSH



HENRIETTA (NOYES) WELLS



CHARLES WILLEY CARLISLE



HORACE EDGAR CARLISLE



HERBERT SUMNER CARLISLE



OSCAR CARLISLE



HENRIETTA NOYES (CARLISLE) FISH



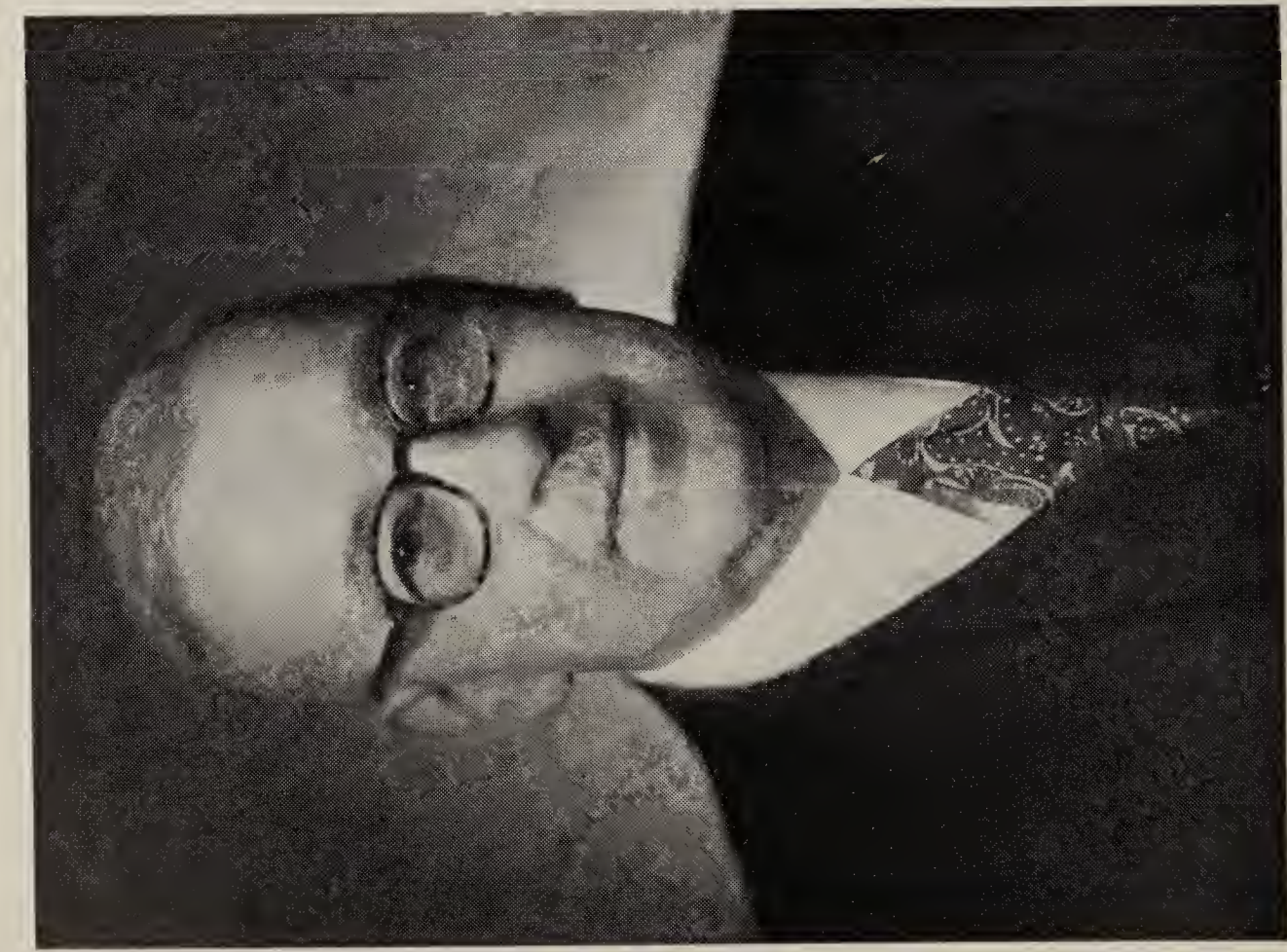
JULIA LIVINGSTON (CARLISLE) GUSTIN



FLORENCE GERTRUDE FISH



RUTH HART CARLISLE



LESTER CARLISLE GUSTIN



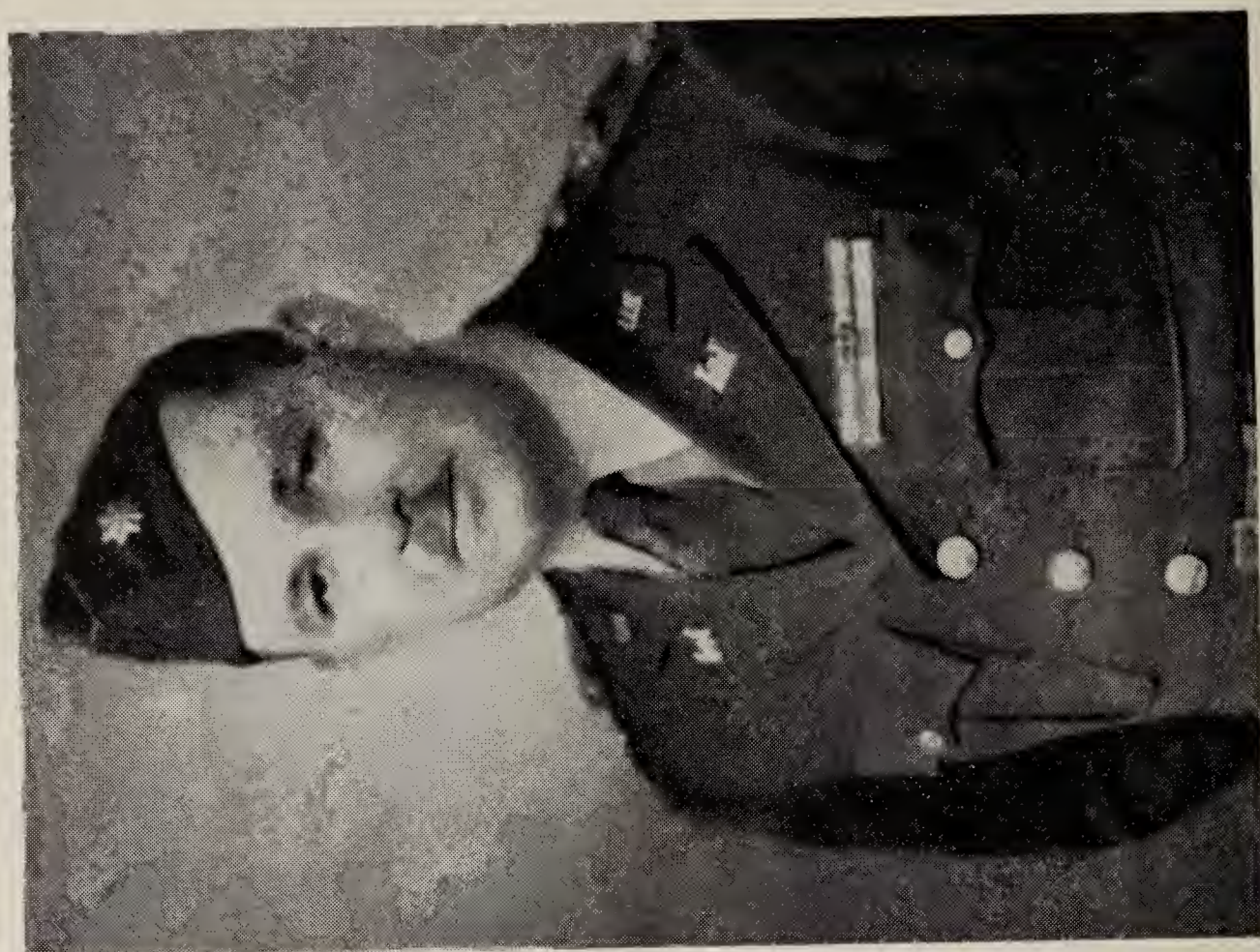
ANN WINIFRED (MCLEAN) GUSTIN



LT. COL. LESTER CARLISLE GUSTIN, JR.
GERMANY — 1945



LT. (J.G.) JAMES ALLAN MCLEAN GUSTIN
OKINAWA — 1945



LT. COL. LESTER CARLISLE GUSTIN, JR.



MARIE (ABBOTT) GUSTIN



STELLA SHEPARD GUSTIN



LESTER CARLISLE GUSTIN 3RD



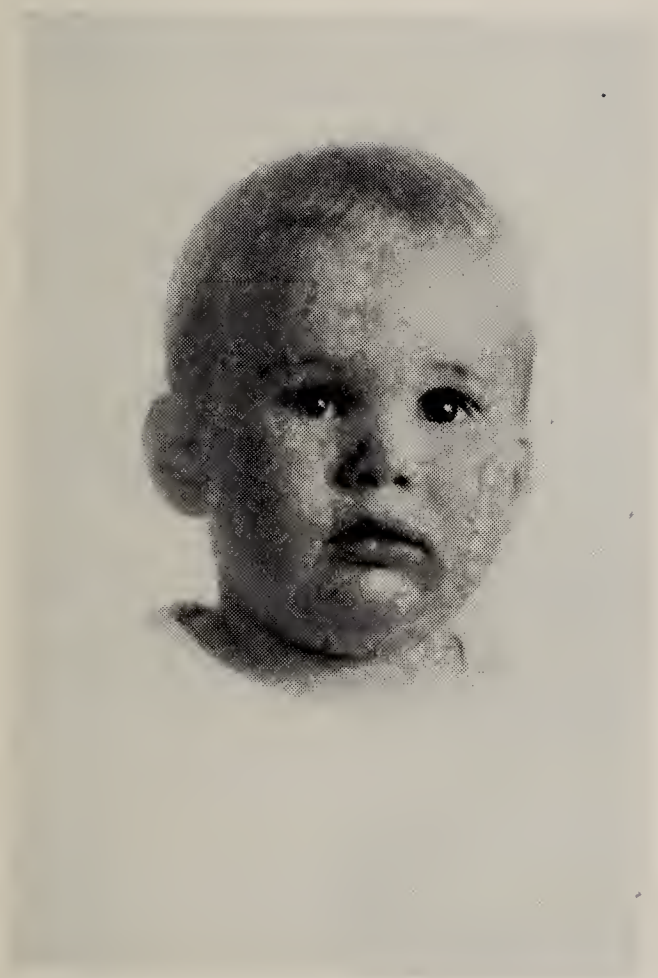
CHARLES ABBOTT GUSTIN



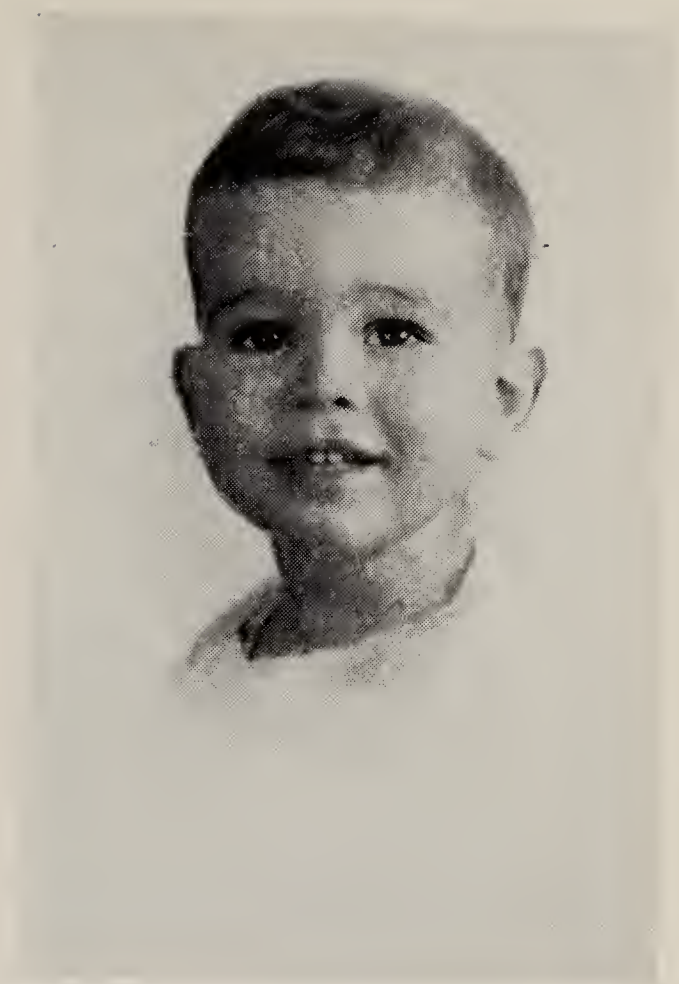
LT. (J.G.) JAMES ALLAN MCLEAN GUSTIN



SYLVIA PRICE (ROBINSON) GUSTIN



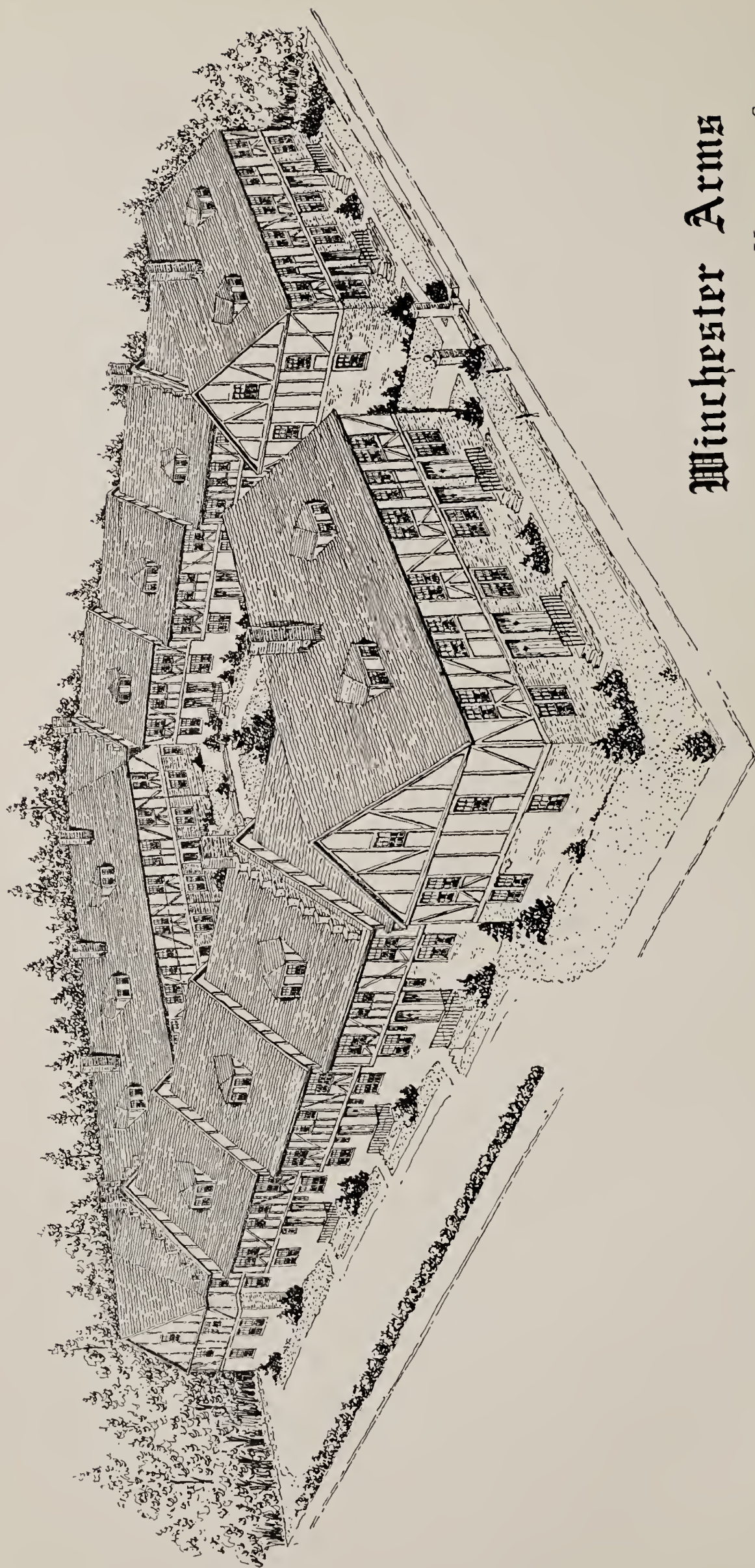
DOUGLAS ESTEY GUSTIN



JAMES ALLAN MCLEAN GUSTIN, JR.



CYNTHIA GUSTIN



Winchester Arms

WASHINGTON STREET AT HANCOCK STREET
WINCHESTER, MASSACHUSETTS



CARLISLE HOUSE — WINCHESTER, MASS.



LESTER C. GUSTIN RESIDENCE
WINCHESTER ARMS IN BACKGROUND



ANN WINIFRED (MCLEAN) GUSTIN

CARLISLE

a football game in which I played until the final one during my sophomore year at Tech, because she was afraid she might see me get hurt, and watching that final game was an ordeal for her. She encouraged my interest in "wireless" and in painting. She tried to make a piano player out of me, but after four years and still practicing scales she gave it up. Mother was taken ill during the last part of 1913, and the last time she ever left the house was to go to the wedding when Winnie and I were married. All in all, these things to me meant everything, and yet, put them down in black and white on paper they are but what many of us remember of our childhood. Perhaps it all can best be summed up in the one word "Mother".

- 1-21 Horace Edgar Carlisle, was born in Bangor, Maine Aug. 7, 1856. While he was still young his parents moved to Charlestown, Mass. and he was educated in the schools of that city. After finishing his education he went on the road as a traveling salesman, covering the territory north of Boston. It was on one of his trips to the north shore that he met Annie Seward Merrill, dau. of William Franklyn and Clarissa E. (Jackman) Merrill, both of Salisbury, Mass. She was born Feb. 16, 1862 at East Salisbury, on the farm of her grandfather which in those days was known as "Down the Forest". She received her education in the Salisbury and Newburyport schools often walking several miles to school and back, due to lack of any other kind of transportation. Horace and Annie were married in Salisbury on Dec. 3, 1884. They lived for most of their married life in Salisbury except for short periods spent in Charlestown, finally settling in the Merrill homestead on Elm Street of that town. Horace Edgar became associated with the Victor Manufacturing Co. of Newburyport for a time and travelled in the middle west, often making trips of three to six months duration. Later he bought a local oil business in

CARLISLE

Newburyport, in which business he was engaged until 1902 when he was kicked by a horse and badly injured. He finally recovered and disposing of his oil business, became associated with the Keystone Wire Matting Company of Beaver Falls, Penn., with which company he remained until the first World War made steel products difficult to obtain. In 1918 he purchased a hardware store in Stoughton, Mass., where he lived until his death, Jan. 16, 1921. He is buried in the family lot, as is his wife, at Salisbury, Mass. Horace Edgar and Annie had three children, one son and two daughters, all born in Salisbury. Annie and her two daughters made a trip to Los Angeles in 1917 but returned the following year. Daughter Beatrice decided to remain in California. In 1926, a few years after the death of her husband, Annie again went to California, where she died at the home of her daughters Jan. 27, 1948. She was a Methodist in religion and a member of the Salisbury Methodist Church. Children of Horace Edgar and Annie Seward (Merrill) Carlisle are:-

- 0-3 Wendell Clayton was born in Salisbury, Mass. Aug. 19, 1887. He was educated in the Salisbury and Newburyport public schools and then attended the Salem Commercial School in Salem, Mass. On graduation he accepted a position in the Boston office of the Pennsylvania Railroad and later with the Delaware & Hudson Railroad, working up from stenographer and clerk to Chief Clerk and then to Traveling Freight Agent with that Company in 1910. He remained in this position until World War one broke out but when the government asked for two men to head the Massachusetts Fuel Administration he was chosen for the position, serving until early 1919 at which time he became associated with his father in the hardware

CARLISLE

business in Stoughton. Following the death of his father, when the business was sold, he became connected with Refrigeration Engineers, Inc. in Boston becoming Vice-President of the Company in which position he served until he entered the life insurance business with the Phoenix Mutual Life Insurance Company of Hartford, Conn., remaining until his death in 1952.

In the early 1920's while on a train from Salisbury to Boston, his sister Beatrice introduced him to Katherine Elizabeth Bailey of Rowley, also, at that time, employed in Boston. She is the daughter of Willard Leighton and Henriette (Cummings) Bailey of Rowley and possibly may be a descendant of John Bailey of the Nancy A. Noyes line. Wendell and Katherine were married July 8, 1928 in the Rowley Baptist Church. They lived for a while after their marriage in West Medford, Mass., moving from there to Winchester in 1935, where Wendell d. Dec. 3, 1952.

I-6 Salley Bailey, dau. of Wendell and Katherine Carlisle, was born Aug. 6, 1931 at the Charlesgate Hospital in Cambridge, Mass. She attended the public schools in Winchester and is a graduate of the Winchester High School. She m. Mar. 22, 1952, John August Kitko, b. at Cleveland, Ohio, son of John George and Mary Clara (Kissella) Kitko. John and Sally have a daughter:-

n Katherine Elizabeth Kitko, b. Feb. 1, 1953 at the Chelsea Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass.

CARLISLE

- 0-4 Beatrice Eleanor, was born Aug. 19, 1890 in Salisbury, Mass. She attended the public schools in Salisbury and Newburyport, graduating from the Newburyport High School in June 1907, (the same school her mother attended). In Sept. 1907, she entered the Salem Commercial School, Salem, Mass., completing their course in three months and graduating. In Dec. 1907, she went to work as a stenographer in Boston, changing positions twice for better salary until in 1914, she with her mother and sister, went to Los Angeles, California to visit her mother's sister who had made her home in California for several years. Later Beatrice moved to Hollywood, California. For the next 18 years she worked as secretary at a major motion picture studio. She returned to Boston in 1932, intending to remain, but did not like it as well as California so returned to Hollywood to work for another major studio where she remained until 1941. In 1941, she entered Civil Service to be in the War Department during the war which everyone knew was imminent; was assigned to Fort MacArthur, San Pedro, Calif. and moved there at once. She was in the Provost Marshal Division and Security & Intelligence Division during the war and is now in the Legal Division and Claims. She now owns a beautiful ranch-type home in the hills just outside of Lomita, Calif. and about two miles from the ocean where she lives with her sister and where her mother died in Jan. 1948. Beatrice never married.
- 0-5 Madelline Ardelle, was born in Salisbury, Mass., Aug. 25, 1892. She was educated in the public schools of Salisbury and Newburyport graduating from the Newburyport High School in June 1910. She visited Los

CARLISLE

Angeles in 1914 and again in 1917. She moved with her family to Stoughton, Mass. in November 1918 where she worked as bookkeeper in her father's hardware store until his death in 1921 when she returned to Salisbury. There she married, June 16, 1923, Walter Ursley Sevingley of Indiana who served as a corporal in World War I. They lived in Salisbury until April of 1926 and then moved to California, where they lived in Los Angeles and Hollywood. Walter and Madeline separated in 1936. They had no children. She at present makes her home with her sister Beatrice.

- 1-22 Herbert Sumner, was born Oct. 30, 1858 at Bangor, Maine. While he was still an infant, his parents moved to Reading, Mass., and later to Charlestown, where he grew to manhood. He received his education in the public schools of Charlestown. He was a bachelor until he reached the age of forty, residing during the late 1890's with the family of his brother Charles in Woburn. Mabelle, daughter of Charles, had a school chum, Grace May Hart, with whom she visited back and forth and on one of these visits "ole bach" Herbert walked home with Grace. Friendship quickly ripened to love and on Sept. 4, 1899, Herbert married at Woburn, Mass., Grace May, daughter of George Gould and Phebe (Weeks) Hart of that city. Phebe was the daughter of Samuel S. and Mary Quinby (Skinner) Weed of Center Sandwich, New Hampshire. Grace was born May 1, 1877. She had three sisters, Ruth Richardson Hart, who married William Alfred Spooner of Athol, Mass., now the Superintendent of Schools for that town; Josephine Weed Hart born August 13, 1880, for many years a school teacher in Woburn and now retired and living at the family homestead on Lowell St., and Helen Gould Hart, born Dec. 30,

CARLISLE

1889, also in Woburn. Herbert and Grace lived first in Malden and later at Pittsfield, Maine, then at Peabody, Mass. from which place he moved to Bath, Maine to manage the Bath Hardware Co. for his father-in-law. There he was a member of the Universalist Church. When his health began to fail, he returned to Woburn, Mass. where he died at the Hart homestead, Apr. 13, 1917. He is buried in Stoneham, Mass.

After the death of her husband, Grace married second, July 27, 1934, Timothy Bowers Winn of Burlington, Mass. After their marriage they moved to Keene, N.H. and later to Concord, N.H. Grace died at Concord July 11, 1942. She is buried in Stoneham with Herbert. Both Herbert and Grace were greatly interested in Shakespearian plays, and saw many of them and Grace kept an album for years showing pictures and newspaper articles about the many famous actors and actresses who played the parts therein. They were also greatly interested in church work and on her return to Woburn from Bath, Grace introduced to the First Congregational Church of Woburn methods which had been successful in her church work at Bath, Maine. After the death of Grace, her husband Timothy Winn married, June 27, 1943, Grace's youngest sister, Helen Gould Winn. She and Timothy now reside at Concord, N. H. Herbert and Grace (Hart) Carlisle had a daughter:-

- 0-6 Ruth Hart, was born at Pittsfield, Maine, June 9, 1903. She was educated in the public schools of Bath, Maine and after her parents moved to Woburn, Mass. completed her education in the public schools of that city, graduating from the Woburn High School with the Class of 1920. Ruth married Andrew, son of Andrew and Christine (Christianson) Peterson of that city. Andrew was born in Woburn, Sept. 19, 1900 and Ruth and

CARLISLE

he after their marriage, continued to live there, their children all being born in Woburn. Ruth and her son, Edward Andrew, were killed in a train and automobile accident at Goffstown, N.H., July 27, 1935 while going to visit her mother at Newport, N.H. on the occasion of her mother's first wedding anniversary to Timothy Winn. Her two daughters, who were also in the car at the time of the accident, escaped, Nancy with an injury to her knee and Joanne without a scratch. (The writer would like to add that, before his marriage and shortly thereafter, he made several visits to Bath and knew Ruth well. She was a very likeable kid, pretty as a picture, with long golden brown hair that reached to her waist.) After the death of his wife and son, Andrew moved, first to Reading, Mass. and later to Waterboro, Maine with his two daughters. He married, second, Oct. 28, 1944, nine years after the death of Ruth, Gladys Edwards Mitchell of Medford, Mass. She was a friend of both Ruth and Andrew, while Ruth was alive and Ruth had remarked that if anything happened to her, she hoped, if Andrew got married again, it would be to someone like Gladys. They now live at Bowdoinham, Maine. Children of Andrew and Ruth, all born in Woburn, Mass., are:-

- o Nancy Carlisle Peterson, born Aug. 13, 1925. She received her education in the Woburn, Reading, and Keene, N.H. public schools and then attended the Northfield Seminary at Northfield, Mass. from which she graduated in June, 1944. She married Aug. 1, 1945, at Waterboro, Maine, Merle Alvin son of Bertran Baker and Susan (Braley)

CARLISLE

MacDonald of Waterboro. He was born Sept. 27, 1921 at Haverhill, Mass. During the Second World War, he entered the armed services in the U.S. Army Air Corps on July 29, 1942 and was trained as a mechanic. Later he attended the Army Schools in Burbank California and Chanute Field, Illinois and became a hydraulic engineer. He was stationed at Hando Army Air Field, Hando, Texas and Randolph Field, San Antonio, Texas, receiving his discharge on Feb. 14, 1946 from the A.A.F. Technical Training Command, San Antonio, Texas. He and Nancy now live in their own home at Bowdoinham, Maine. They have children:-

- oa Janice Braley MacDonald, b. Aug. 12, 1948 at Gardiner, Me.
- ob Thomas Andrew MacDonald, b. Feb. 16, 1951 at Gardiner, Me.

- p Edward Andrew Peterson, born Nov. 16, 1928, died in an automobile accident at Goffstown, N.H. July 27, 1935.
- q Herbert Carlisle Peterson, born Dec. 29, 1929, died at birth.
- r Joanne Christine Peterson, born Dec. 8, 1931. She was educated in the Reading, Mass. and Waterboro, Maine public schools and the Maine Central Institute at Pittsfield, Maine, the town in which her mother was born. Joanne m. Dec. 11, 1947, Malcolm Daniel Hatch, b. Aug. 18, 1927 at Bowdoinham, Me., son of Karl Daniel and Abbie Gretchen (Hulse) Hatch. Malcolm attended school in Bowdoinham and

CARLISLE

Gould Academy. He enlisted in the U.S. Navy in May, 1945 and served in the Pacific Theatre, being discharged in August 1947. After his discharge, he received his diploma from the Brunswick High School and also attended the Bliss Business College at Lewiston, Me. He is now employed as a Civil Service employee at the Brunswick Naval Air Station in Brunswick, Me. Malcolm and Joanne now make their home in Bowdoinham, Me. They have children, born at Lewiston, Maine:-

- ra Stephen Daniel Hatch, b. Apr. 19, 1949.
- rb Malcolm Daniel Hatch, Jr., b. Sept. 16, 1951.

- 1-23 Oscar Carlisle was born about 1860. When a young man in his early twenties he died, probably from the effects of a severe sunstroke which he received due to watching a ball game on an extremely hot day, bareheaded. He was not married.

References:-

Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, p. 67.
Early History of the Carlyle Family in England and Scotland.
Carlisle Genealogy - N.E.H. & G. Library, Boston.
Boston Marriages 1700-1751.
Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire, by Noyes, Libby and Davis.

CARLISLE

History of York, Me., by Chas. Edward Banks, pub.
1935, Vol. II.

Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.

Muster Rolls - Royal Fencible American Regiment,
Canadian Archives, Ottawa, Canada.

Original Historical Notes of Thomas H. Raddall, on
which his novel "His Majesty's Yankees" is based.

Early Records of New Brunswick, Canada.

Land Grant Records - Registry - Fredericton, N.B.

Early Records - Registry - King's County, N.B.

Early Records - Registry - Westmoreland County, N.B.

Early Records - Registry - Albert County, N.B.

The Saint John River, by Esther Clark Wright, pub.
1949, p. 72.

Notes and information from Esther Clark Wright.

Story of Moncton's First Store and Store-Keeper, by
Helen Harper Steeves, pub. 1924.

Vital Records - Bangor, Maine.

U.S. Census Records - Archives Bldg., Washington, D.C.

Vital Records - Newburyport, Mass.

Burial Records - Winchester, Mass.

Family Records and Information.

CUSHING

In the Genealogy of the Cushing Family by James S. Cushing is the following regarding the name "Cushing":

"The derivation of the name is somewhat uncertain. The present form is used by all the American descendants of Matthew Cushing who came to America in 1638, and was probably the established orthography for several generations before this, as the English and Irish branches use the same spelling. Before the sixteenth century, however, like most proper names, it was most variously written. For example, in various deeds, wills and charters, still extant in Norfolk, Eng. referring to the direct lineal ancestors of Matthew, we find Cushyng, Cushin, Cushyn, Cusshyn, Cussheyn, Cusseyn, Cussyn, Cusyn, and Cosyn, or Cosseyn; after this it is always spelt with a u and generally sh, e.g. Cussheyn, Cusshyn. The final g does not appear until 1500, when we find Cushyng, though Cushyn and Cushin are still frequent spellings.

The theories advanced by certain authorities that the name is a corruption of MacOssian or MacAsswain, or that it is dervied from the word 'Cush' with the suffix 'ing' (son of) may be mentioned as pure guess-work, altogether discredited by the above facts. There is no evidence that the name is Irish as some have asserted; the Cushings of Ireland appear to have gone there in Cromwell's time.

The late Mr. Frank Hamilton Cushing, to whose researches we are indebted for much of our knowledge of the earlier history of the Cushings, makes two suggestions: - 1st, that the name is derived from the Anglo-Norman designation of Cousin (Cosseyn or Cusseyn); or 2nd, that it arose from usage in connection with the land title of Cossey. Thus, in the 'Domesday' of William the Conqueror, we find that "the ancient village and manor of Tokethorpe (later Flockthorpe) lying in the Forehoe hundred" was in several parts, "two of which belonged to Cossey". This same manor of Flockthorpe was possessed by the Cushings for several generations thereafter".

From the manuscript of Frank Hamilton Cushing is the following:-

"In the Scandinavian Sagas relating to the latter half of the Eighth Century - 750-800 A.D. - which may be regarded as the period in which reliable Norse History begins, frequent mention may be found of the Viking Hrolf Nefja Jarl and his ancestors in Thronðjem and the Maeras of Norway; and in later centuries of his descendants in Normandy and England as well. According to these Sagas, and the earliest Norman accounts,

29 HROLF NEFJA had a daughter Hild or Ragnhild, who married Rognvald Maera-Jarl, who in return for assistance rendered by him to Harald (or Harold) Fair Hair, in the conquest of Norway, was made chief ruler over not only the two Maeras, but also Ramsdal. They had three sons and a daughter. The second son, Gongu Hrolf (Walking Rolf) became early a great Viking leader, especially in the East. Returning from one of his expeditions soon after Harald's conquest, he committed acts of depredation in Vikin. King Harald, who was then in Vikin, was very angry when he heard of this, for he had strictly forbidden robbery within his land. He therefore announced at a Thing that he made Hrolf an outlaw from Norway. When Hrolf's mother Hild heard this she went on behalf of her family to the King to ask for pardon for Hrolf, but the King was so angry that her prayers were of no avail. Hence Hrolf and a numerous following of disaffected Hersirs sailed for the Hebrides; whence they made conquests, ultimately gaining from Valland (now France), about 912 A.D., the great Jarls' realm, known soon after as Normandi. Hrolf Nefja (29) had at least one son:-

28 MALAHJULC, uncle of Gongu Hrolf by marriage, accompanied him, as Councillor, after his banishment. Gongu Hrolf, so well known in later history as Rollo, became the founder and first Earl or Duke of Normandy, establishing, according to nearness of kin with his own and the families of his chief leaders, the great Ruda-jarls (or feudal nobility of Ruen), ancestors of the Sovereign families and Norman Barons of Normandy and

CUSHING

England alike, in later centuries. In this manner Malahjulc became possessed of Toesini and Conches; and is referred to in old records as Malahulcinus de Toesini (or Toedini). Malahjulc had a son:-

27 HUGO DE TOESINI who became lord of Cavalcamp in Nuestria and had two sons; Hugo, Archbishop of Rouen, 942-980, who gave to his brother Ralf the estates of Toesini, and -

26 RALF, who had a son:-

25 RALPH or Ranulf of Apulia, who was celebrated for his conquests of Apulia and other places and inherited the estates of Toesini given his father by Hugo. He had a son:-

24 RALF, who was appointed Castellan of Tillieres jointly with Nigel, Viscount of Coutances in 1011 and who inherited Toesine and other estates from his father. He had a son;- Roger de Toesini, surnamed D'Espagne, on account of his prowess against the Saracens in Spain, progenitor of the De Toesinis, Hereditary Standard-bearers of Normandy, Barons of Toesini and Conches, and of Stafford and Belvoir in England, ancestors of the English houses of Cholmondeley, Egerton, Grisley and others; and another son:-

23 HUGH DE TOESINI (Brother of Roger de Espange), surnamed de Limesi (Limesay) from his Norman Seigneurie. He was living in 1060. He had several sons who accompanied the Conqueror (to whom they were related as nephews through their mother who was William the Conqueror's half-sister). Among the sons were Baldrick, progenitor of Scottish Lindsays, and:-

22 RALF, to whom William gave the barony of Oxburg, or Oxenburgh in Norfolk, and 41 other manors in several counties with the lands of Christina, one of the sisters of Prince Edgar, whom Ralf married. They had a son:-

CUSHING

- 21 RALF, who married Hadewise and had:-
- 20 ALAN, whose son:-
- 19 GERARD, married Amy, daughter of Trian de Horne-lade of Bidun Limisi. They had two sons and a daughter; John, who married Alice, Daughter of Robert of Harcourt and died in 1198, leaving a son Hugh, who is said to have died without issue some time after 1223; A daughter, and co-heir, through whose marriage to David de Limisey part of the barony passed to the Lindsays or Lindseys of Scotland; and-
- 18 RALF, surnamed Le Cusyn or Le Cosyn de Limisi, said to be a younger son of Gerard, and brother of John de Limisi, since he is found holding Choseley in the land party of England about this time, and since his arms, with merely a change in tincture, were the same as those of de Limisis. From him were descended:-
- 17 ROGER and RICHARD COSYN, from one of whom (probably the former) was descended:-
- 16 GALFRIDUS, Gerard or Geoffrey Cusyn, who was born in Norfolk county, England in the latter part of the thirteenth century. He possessed estates in Hardingham, Norfolk County, for which, in 1327, he was assessed to the King's subsidies, Edward First.
- 15 WILLIAM CUSHING (Cussyn or Cusseyn), was born sometime during the fourteenth century. He was either the son or grandson of the Galfridus Cusyn of Hardingham, Norfolk County, England, who is mentioned in the Subsidy Rolls for Norfolk in 1327. William added to the original estate in Hardingham the estates in Hingham which were inherited by his son, Thomas.-
- 14 THOMAS CUSHING (Cussheyn or Cusshyn) was born in Hardingham, Norfolk County, Eng., in the latter part of the reign of Richard II, 1377-1399. A deed, dated 1466,

CUSHING

contains not only his name, but also the name of his son William. His is also named in other deeds and charters dated 1474, 1480 and 1484. He possessed large estates in Hardingham, Hingham and other parts of his native county.

- 13 WILLIAM CUSHING (Cusshyn), eldest son and heir of Thomas Cushing, was born at Hardingham early in the fifteenth century, and married Emma -----. He lived at Hingham, Eng. His long and explicit will was dated Sept. 26, 1492, and proved in the Bishop's Court of Norwich Mar. 11, 1493. In ancient deeds relating to his estates in Hardingham, Hingham, East Dereham, and other parts of the County of Norfolk, he is styled "Gentleman". His wife Emma was executrix of his will; her own, dated June 16, 1507, was proved July 26, 1507. They had children:-

12-1 John, the elder (see following).

12-2 Robert of Hingham, styled "Gentleman", m. Joan -----. She was executrix of his will proved July 10, 1547. They had a son:-

11-8 Robert, under 18 in 1547.

12-3 Thomas of Hardingham and afterwards of East Dereham in Norfolk. His will, dated Dec. 20, 1503, was proved Jan. 15, 1504. He had children:-

11-9 John.

11-10 William.

11-11 Parnell.

11-12 Rose.

11-13 Alice.

12-4 John Jr., inherited by his father's will his house in East Row, Hingham. His will is dated July 29, 1515. He left a wife, Isabel, but no children.

12-5 Elyne.

12-6 Annable.

CUSHING

12-7 Margaret, m. Thomas Crowe.

12-8 Agnes.

12-1 JOHN CUSHING (Cushyn or Cushyng), the elder son of William and Emma Cushing, was born in Hingham but lived in Hardingham, where he possessed large estates. He also owned large properties in Lombard St., London. He was called "Gentleman" in a survey of the manor of Flockthrop in Hardingham, dated 1512. His will is dated Feb. 21, 1522 and proved Mar. 5, 1523; it mentions his wife and six children. He is mentioned in the Subsidy Rolls of Henry VIII for 1523. He had children:-

11-1 John Jr. of Hingham, eldest son of John Cushing, was lord of the manors of Flockthrope in his native place, Markhams in Tothington, and Stalworthy in Wymondham. He m., first, Alice, dau. of Richard Clive of Hingham and second, Rose -----. His will is dated Mar. 13, 1532, and was proved in the Prerogative Court, London, May 11, 1532. By his first marriage he had children:-

10-1 Etheldreda.

10-2 Edward, who m. Elizabeth, dau. and heiress of Robert Canz of Hingham. She conveyed to her husband the Manor of Southburgh in Hingham. He d. before his father but left two children, Anne and Francis. The latter m. Elizabeth, dau. of William Brampton of Letton in Norfolk and had four daughters, who carried the largest portion of the Cushing estates to their husbands.

10-3 Edmund, of Swannington in Norfolk, m. Frances, dau. of Henry Richers of Swannington. His will is dated Apr. 16, 1554. He d. Aug. 14, 1555. He left an only daughter, Elizabeth, b. in 1543; she m. William Thornton of Downham Lodge in Wymondham and carried large estates to her husband.

CUSHING

11-2 Thomas, second son of John Cushing of Hardingham (see following).

11-3 William of Hardingham, to whom his father gave a house called "Gilberts". He m. Joan -----.

11-4 Margaret.

11-5 Isabel.

11-6 Elyne.

11-7 Agnes.

11-2 THOMAS CUSHING (Cushyn), second son of John Cushing of Hardingham inherited the homestead of his father with all the lands pertaining thereto. He died at Hardingham in April, 1558. He had children:-

10-4 John of Knapton in Norfolk. His will is dated Oct. 21, 1585 and was proved Nov. 26, 1586. He inherited his father's estate.

10-5 Ursula.

10-6 Nicholas.

10-7 Edward.

10-8 Stephen.

10-9 Peter (see following).

10-9 PETER CUSHING, son of Thomas Cushing, was born at Hardingham but removed to Hingham about 1600, in which year the parish register of Hingham begins. He married Susan Hawes at Hardingham, June 2, 1583. He was buried at Hingham, Eng., Mar. 2, 1615 and his wife was buried there Apr. 26, 1641. He was probably one of the first Cushings to embrace the Protestant faith, for the wills of his father and eldest brother are not in the Protestant form. He and Susan had children:-

9-1 Theophilus, bpt. Nov. 4, 1584, came to New England in 1633, in the ship "Griffin", in company with Governor Haynes and the eminent Puritan divines, Cotton and Hooker. For a time he resided on Haynes' farm with his friend (afterwards the celebrated Governor Haynes) as his advisor and secretary. When his younger brother, Mat-

CUSHING

thew, following his example, came to New England, Theophilus, who appears never to have married, settled with him in Hingham, Mass. He was blind for 25 years before his death, which occurred Mar. 24, 1679. Savage says he was 100 years old when he died.

9-2 Bridget, bpt. Feb. 19, 1586.

9-3 Matthew, bpt. Mar. 2, 1589 (see following).

9-4 William, bpt. Apr. 1, 1593, m. Margery -----, and had children:-

8-6 William.

8-7 Robert.

8-8 Anne.

8-9 Elizabeth.

9-5 Barbara, bpt. June 16, 1596, d. Jan. 1632.

9-6 Peter of London, m. Godly, widow of Simon Payne. His will is dated Feb. 2, 1664 and was proved Jan. 2, 1665. He d. without issue. His wife made her will Apr. 11, 1675, and d. the same year.

9-7 Katherine, m. ---- Long of Carlton Road, near Wymondham, in Norfolk.

9-8 Thomas of London, bpt. May 15, 1603. His will is dated Aug. 10, 1669. He calls himself of London, Gentleman, unmarried.

* 9-3 MATTHEW CUSHING was baptized in Hardingham, England, Mar. 2, 1589. He married, Aug. 5, 1613, Nazareth, daughter of Henry Pitcher, of the famous family of Admiral Pitcher of England. She was baptized Oct. 30, 1586 and died in Hingham, Mass., Jan. 6, 1682. Matthew Cushing died there Sept. 30, 1660. For the first fifty years of his life he lived in Hardingham and Hingham, Norfolk county, Eng., until 1638, when, with his wife and five children and his wife's sister (Widow Francis Riecroft, who died a few weeks after their arrival) he embarked in the ship "Diligent" of Ipswich, 350 tons, John Martin, master, which sailed from Gravesend, Apr. 26, 1638 with 133 passengers, among

CUSHING

whom was Robert Peck, M.A., Rector of the parish of Hingham, Eng. The immediate occasion of their departure seems to have been trouble in ecclesiastical matters. Their record, doubtless with the sympathy and aid of most of those constituting the emigrating party, had pulled down the rails of chancel and altar, and leveled the latter a foot below the church as it remains today. Being prosecuted by Bishop Wren, he left the Kingdom, together with his friends - who sold their estates at half their real value. The party, having landed at Boston, Mass., Aug. 10, 1638, immediately proceeded to their destination, Hingham, Mass., so named after the former home of the Cushing family in England. Matthew had several lots granted to him in Hingham, Mass. prior to his arrival here. The lot upon which he built his house was granted him at a town meeting held in 1638 and consisted of five acres, first below Pear Tree Hill, on Bachelor (Main) St. He was early engaged in the public affairs of the town and became a deacon in Rev. Hobart's church. His will, which was a verbal one, was written after his decease, by his children, who under the date of Nov. 15, 1660, pray that Daniel Cushing, Esq., their oldest brother, may be appointed administrator of their father's estate. Matthew and Nazareth Cushing had children, all born in Hingham, Eng.:-

- 8-1 Daniel, bpt. Apr. 20, 1619 (see following).
- 8-2 Jeremiah, bpt. July 21, 1621, m. Mar. 11, 1662, Elizabeth, widow of John Wilkie. He became a mariner and commanded a ship trading between Boston and London. He resided in Boston and was lost at sea. His wife, in her will, makes mention of her daughter, Elizabeth Condry, and grandson, Jeremiah Condry, and sister, Martha Muzer in Redrif, near London.
- 8-3 Matthew, Jr., bpt. Apr. 5, 1623, m. in Hingham, Mass., Feb. 25, 1653, Sarah, dau. of Nicholas and Mary Jacob. He d. without issue, Jan. 9, 1701. He was a wheelwright by occupation and took an active and prominent part in the affairs of the

CUSHING

town. He was selectman 13 times between 1661 and 1695; freeman in 1679; was known as "Sergeant", as "Cornet", and later as "Lieutenant". He resided at Hingham Center - "over the river". In his will of Dec. 28, 1700, after providing for his wife, he leaves his estate to his nephew, Matthew Cushing, who had lived with him.

8-4 Deborah, bpt. Feb. 17, 1625, m. May 9, 1648, Matthias Briggs, and d. Sept. 25, 1700. He d. Feb. 24, 1697.

8-5 John, b. in 1627, m. in Hingham, Mass., Jan. 20, 1658, Sarah, dau. of Matthew and Margaret Hawke. Her father was third town clerk of Hingham. She was bpt. in Hingham, Aug. 1, 1641, and d. in Scituate, Mar. 9, 1679. John Cushing d. at Scituate, Mar. 31, 1708. Coming out from England in 1638, he appears to have remained in Hingham, Mass. until after his father's death in 1660. In 1657 he, together with Matthias Briggs, purchased for 120 pounds the Varsall Estate at "Belle House Neck", Scituate, which consisted of 120 acres with house and barns. He did not move there, however, until about 1662. The land on which the farm was situated was always known as "Belle House Neck", a name given to the place in consequence of a bell that hung at the house there, for a century, to give an alarm to the neighboring country in case of the approach of the Indians. In 1663 John was surveyor of highways and in 1667, receiver of excises. He was deputy to the colony in 1674, and was often reelected. In 1673, he was on the committee for dividing Scituate lands; and in 1676, was chosen to report to the Government a statement of all services of the Soldiers of Scituate in the war with King Philip. He was Selectman from 1674 to 1686 inclusive, was County Magistrate (Plymouth County) 1685 to 1692, was assistant of the Old Colony Government of Plymouth Colony 1689 to 1691, representative to the General Court at Boston in 1692 (the first year after the two colonies,

CUSHING

Plymouth and Massachusetts were united) and for several succeeding years, and was member of the Council 1706 and 1707. He was also Colonel of the Plymouth Regiment. He and Sarah had children; the first was born in Hingham and the rest in Scituate:-

- 7-7 John Jr., b. Apr. 28, 1662, m. first, May 20, 1688, Deborah, dau. of Thomas Loring, who d. June 8, 1713 and second, Mar. 18, 1714, Sarah, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Jacob) Thaxter and widow of Nathaniel Holmes. John Cushing Jr. d. Jan. 19, 1737. He lived in Scituate and was deputy to the General Court in 1692, Chief Justice of the Inferior Court of Plymouth, from 1702 to 1710, representative member for Massachusetts for the Governor's Council, from 1708 to 1728, and Judge of His Majesty's Superior Court of Judicature of Massachusetts from 1728 until his death in 1737. In 1723 he was Lieut-Col. of the Plymouth Regiment, which at that time probably embraced all the local militia of the County.
- 7-8 Thomas, b. Dec. 26, 1663, bpt. Apr. 3, 1664, m. first, Oct. 17, 1687, Deborah, dau. of John Thaxter. She d. Feb. 16, 1712 and he m. second, Dec. 18, 1712, Mercy, dau. of John Wensley and widow of Joseph Brigham. She d. in April, 1746 and he d. Oct. 3, 1740. Thomas lived in Boston. In 1690 he was admitted to the Second Church there, where his name is written as "Cushion". He was Ensign in 1691, a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company; selectman of Boston in 1723, and representative to the King's State Council from 1724 to 1725. In 1725 he was one of the opponents of the explanatory Charter of King George I.
- 7-9 Matthew, b. in Feb. 1665, bpt. May 14, 1665,

CUSHING

- m. at Hingham, Mass. Dec. 27, 1694, Deborah, dau. of Capt. John and Mary (Russell) Jacob. She was b. in Hingham May 8, 1677 and after Matthew's death, m. second, Sept. 13, 1726, Benjamin Loring, widower, of Hull and d. Nov. 30, 1755. Matthew Cushing d. May 18, 1715. Matthew Cushing was a wheelwright by occupation, was selectman, 1703, 1704, 1708, 1713 and 1714. His estate was appraised at over 2535 pounds.
- 7-10 Jeremiah, b. July 13, 1666, bpt. July 15, 1666, m. Apr. 12, 1693, Judith Parmenter. He d. May 30, 1710. He lived in Scituate and later in Boston. He was admitted to the Second Church, Boston in 1672.
- 7-11 James, b. Jan. 27, 1668, bpt. Mar. 21, 1669, m. first, Jan. 18, 1711, Sarah House. She d. May 2, 1712 and he m. second, Dec. 10, 1713, Mary Barrell. He lived in Scituate, of which he was town clerk for several years.
- 7-12 Joshua, b. Aug. 27, 1670, bpt. Oct. 16, 1670, m. at Marshfield, Mass., May 31, 1699, Mary, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Jacob) Bacon. She was b. in Hingham Feb. 7, 1680. They lived first in Marshfield. In 1711, when Pembroke was incorporated, he is mentioned as one of the heads of families. He was Captain and first justice of the peace in Pembroke in 1711, and later was second Town Clerk. He removed to Kingston previous to 1725 where he d. May 26, 1750.
- 7-13 Sarah, b. Aug. 26, 1671, bpt. Aug. 27, 1671, m. in Scituate, in Dec. 1689, David, son of Capt. John and Mary (Russell) Jacob, who was b. in Hingham, June 20, 1661 and was a deacon. She d. Aug. 8, 1701. David d. Feb. 10, 1748.
- 7-14 Caleb, b. in Jan. 1673, bpt. May 11, 1673, m. Mar. 14, 1698, Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. John Cotton and widow of Rev. James Alling,

CUSHING

his predecessor as minister at Salisbury. He d. Jan. 25, 1752, and his will was proved Feb. 24, 1752. He grad. from Harvard College in 1692, went to Salisbury in March 1696 and was ordained minister of the first parish Nov. 9, 1698, of which church he was pastor for 56 years. "We know not the man in the County of Essex", says the eminent preacher of his funeral sermon "who has moulded a broader and deeper influence on the minds of the people than this venerable divine".

- 7-15 Deborah, b. in 1674, bpt. Oct. 4, 1675, m. first, Apr. 19, 1699, Thomas Jr., son of Thomas and Hannah (Jacob) Loring who was b. in Hull, Mass. Mar. 15, 1668 and lived in Duxbury. She m. second, in 1727, Col. Sylvestie Richmond, widower. He was b. in 1672 and d. Nov. 22, 1754. She d. Oct. 18, 1770.
- 7-16 Mary, b. Aug. 30, 1676, bpt. Oct. 3, 1676, d. unmarried in Mar. 1698.
- 7-17 Joseph, b. Sept. 23, 1677, bpt. May 12, 1678, m. Jan. 1, 1711, Mary C., dau. of Nathaniel Pickels. She d. Nov. 30, 1711. He resided in Scituate and was a deacon of the Church and a justice of the peace.
- 7-18 Benjamin, b. Feb. 4, 1679, bpt. Apr. 6, 1679, settled in Boston. He was a member of the Honorable Artillery in 1700 and at that time Lieutenant in another corps. He gave a Power of Attorney dated at Barbadoes in 1702, whence it is inferred he did business there.

8-1 DANIEL CUSHING was baptized in Hingham, Eng., Apr. 20, 1619. He m. first, Jan. 19, 1645, Lydia Gilman (8-6), daughter of Edward and Mary (Clark) Gilman. She died Mar. 12, 1689 and he m. second, Mar. 23, 1691, Elizabeth Jacob (8-2), daughter of Nicholas and Mary Jacob.

CUSHING

Daniel Cushing died Dec. 3, 1700. His will was dated Sept. 11, 1693. A lot of land was granted to him by the Town of Hingham in 1665. He was made freeman in 1671, was an active magistrate and for many years Town Clerk of Hingham, and, by the faithful discharge of the duties of his last office rendered invaluable service to modern antiquary. From 1682 and for many years he kept a country store. He was selectman in 1665 and for many years thereafter. In the years 1680, 1682 and 1695 he was a delegate to the General Court. He and Lydia had children:-

7-1 Peter, b. Mar. 29, 1646, m. June 4, 1685, Hannah, dau. of Matthew and Margaret Hawke. She was bpt. in Hingham, July 22, 1655 and d. Apr. 4, 1737. He d. Apr. 14, 1719. His will was proved Oct. 12, 1719. He was constable in 1688 and selectman in 1689 and 1702. He and Hannah had children:-

6-1 Peter Jr., b. Mar. 28, 1686, d. Mar. 27, 1715.

6-2 Stephen, b. Nov. 8, 1687, m. Feb. 18, 1719, Catherine Kilby of Boston. She d. in Hingham July 23, 1758. He d. Apr. 3, 1749. He was styled "Captain", was a farmer and proprietor of a large landed estate. He was selectman in 1740.

6-3 Jonathan, b. in Hingham Dec. 20, 1689, m. Oct. 24, 1717, Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. Thomas and Deborah (Thaxter) Cushing (7-8). She d. Dec. 3, 1730. He d. Mar. 25, 1769. He was a grad. of Harvard College in 1712, taught school in Hingham for a time and was settled as minister in Dover, N. H. Sept. 18, 1717, where he continued until his death in 1769. He was "a grave and sound preacher, a kind, peaceable, prudent and judicious pastor, a wise and faithful friend". In personal appearance he is said to have been "a large, stout man, of dignified appearance".

6-4 Mary, b. Mar. 22, 1691, d. before her father.

CUSHING

- 6-5 Hannah, b. July 1, 1694, d. unm. Apr. 29, 1737.
- 6-6 Lydia, b. Oct. 6, 1695, m. Dec. 26, 1717, John Marshall of Boston.
- 7-2 Daniel Jr., b. July 23, 1648 (see following).
- 7-3 Deborah, b. Nov. 13, 1651, m. first, Sept. 25, 1679 Henry Tarleton and second, Aug. 31, 1686, Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, of Bristol and Windsor, Conn. She d. at Medford, Jan. 15, 1710.
- 7-4 Jeremiah, b. July 3, 1654, m. June 5, 1685, Hannah, dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Jacob) Loring, b. Aug. 9, 1664. He d. Mar. 22, 1706, and his widow m. second, Jan. 22, 1707, John Barker of Scituate, and d. May 30, 1710. Jeremiah was a grad. of Harvard College, 1676, and was educated for the ministry under John Morton of Hingham. In 1681 he was preaching at Hingham and in 1682 and 1683 was at Haverhill, but declined an invitation to be settled there. After this he preached occasionally at Hingham, was ordained pastor at Scituate May 27, 1691 and was also a minister at Provincetown for several years prior to 1700.
- 7-5 Theophilus, b. June 7, 1657, m. Nov. 28, 1688, Mary, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Jacob) Thaxter. He d. Jan. 7, 1718, his will being dated Jan. 3, 1718. He was a farmer by occupation, was selectman in 1697, 1707 and 1715, and representative in 1702-04, 1707 and 1713. He and Mary had children, all b. in Hingham:-
- 6-17 Nehemiah, b. July 18, 1689, m. Mar. 20, 1711, Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Lincoln) Nichols, b. in Hingham Jan. 30, 1688. He d. Dec. 11, 1774. He settled in Pembroke, Mass. and had a tannery there. At the first town meeting held in Pembroke, 1712, he was chosen Collector of Town Rates, and Surveyor of Highways, and in March, 1719, was chosen Town Treasurer

CUSHING

and served until 1724. In May, 1722, he was representative to the General Court and was Coroner in 1739 and 1762.

- 6-18 Mary, b. Feb. 9, 1691, d. in Boston Aug. 8, 1699.
- 6-19 Adam, b. Jan. 1, 1693, m. in Rehoboth, Mass., Sept. 25, 1718, Hannah, dau. of Rev. Thomas Greenwood of that town. He d. very suddenly Jan. 21, 1752, of the "throat distemper" which raged through this and the neighboring towns during that year. His will, made at Weymouth, Mass. was proved in 1752. He grad. from Harvard College in 1714, was selectman of Hingham in 1720 and was styled "Captain". After he settled in Weymouth he was almost continuously deputy to the General Court from 1735 to 1748 and held the most important town offices. He was captain in the militia, hence his military title and was one of His Majesty's justices of the peace.
- 6-20 David, b. in Dec. 1694, m. May 14, 1718, Rachel, dau. of John and Hannah (Lincoln) Lewis, b. in Hingham June 19, 1694. He d. Sept. 3, 1723 and his wife m. second, July 27, 1727, Dea. Jacob Mitchell, of Pembroke, Mass. David was a farmer and was constable in 1721.
- 6-21 Abel, b. Oct. 24, 1696, m. Nov. 24, 1720, Mary, dau. of Peter and Hannah (Allen) Jacob, b. in Hingham Sept. 29, 1698. He d. May 20, 1750. Abel was styled "Captain", was a farmer and mill owner, and selectman for many years.
- 6-22 Rachel, b. Aug. 17, 1698, d. Sept. 9, 1699.
- 6-23 Mary again, b. Sept. 26, 1701, d. Aug. 30, 1716.
- 6-24 Theophilus Jr., b. June 16, 1703, m. Hannah, dau. of Robert and Sarah (Lewis) Waterman, b. in Hingham May 22, 1704. He d. June 15,

CUSHING

1779 and his will was proved June 25, 1779. He was a farmer and mill owner and for many years held the offices of constable and selectman.

6-25 Seth, b. Dec. 13, 1705, m. Jan. 9, 1729, Lydia, dau. of John and Margaret (Hawke) Fearing, b. in Hingham Sept. 3, 1709. He d. May 17, 1761. He kept an inn but removed to Stoughton, Mass., according to tradition.

6-26 Deborah, b. Sept. 26, 1707, d. Nov. 20, 1730.

6-27 Lydia, b. Feb. 13, 1710, d. before her father.

7-6 Matthew, b. July 15, 1660, m. Dec. 31, 1684, Jael, dau. of Capt. John and Mary (Russell) Jacob, b. in Hingham Sept. 7, 1662 and d. Dec. 23, 1708. He d. June 23, 1715. He was known as "Lieutenant" and later as "Captain", was constable in 1693 and selectman in 1710. He and Jael had children, all b. in Hingham:-

6-28 David, b. Jan. 28, 1686, d. Sept. 15, 1687.

6-29 David again, b. Feb. 25, 1688, d. Feb. following.

6-30 Jael, b. Jan. 20, 1690, d. Mar. 6, 1693.

6-31 Solomon, b. Jan. 29, 1692, m. Sept. 13, 1716, Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Leah (Buckland) Loring, b. in Hingham, Nov. 13, 1690, d. Nov. 22, 1765. He d. Feb. 2, 1769 and his will was proved Feb. 17, 1769. He was a tanner, deacon of the First Church, and selectman in 1740.

6-32 Job, b. July 19, 1694, m. Mar. 16, 1727, Mary, dau. of Rev. John Prentice of Lancaster, Mass. She d. May 27, 1798 at the age of 90 years and he d. Aug. 6, 1760. He grad. from Harvard College in 1714, was ordained first Minister in Shrewsbury, Mass. Dec. 4, 1723, where he continued for 37 years until his death in 1760.

CUSHING

- 6-33 Moses, b. Dec. 19, 1696, d. Oct. 18, 1698.
- 6-34 Samuel, b. Feb. 14, 1699, m. first, (pub. Nov. 7, 1722) Hannah Tileston of Dorchester who d. July 17, 1748, and second, Aug. 10, 1749, Mrs. Hannah Sparhawke of Scituate. He was selectman of Hingham in 1731, 1732, 1746 and 1749, was justice of the peace and often engaged in the public affairs of the town.
- 6-35 Isaac, b. Apr. 28, 1701; d. July 13, 1711.
- 6-36 Obadiah, b. May 15, 1703; d. Aug. 10, 1705.
- 6-37 Jael, b. Feb. 14, 1706, m. (pub. Mar. 2, 1722) John, son of John and Deborah (Lincoln) Lasell, b. in Hingham, Oct. 13, 1698. She d. Sept. 3, 1767.

7-2 DANIEL CUSHING, JR., b. July 23, 1648. He married Dec. 8, 1680, Elizabeth Thaxter (7-5), daughter of John and Elizabeth (Jacob) Thaxter. He was a weaver by trade and was constable in 1684. Daniel died May 5, 1716. He and Elizabeth had children:-

- 6-7 Daniel 3rd, b. Sept. 13, 1681, d. Jan. 9, 1682.
- 6-8 Elisha, b. Nov. 23, 1682 in Hingham, m. Dec. 25, 1712, Leah, dau. of Capt. Thomas and Leah (Buckland) Loring, b. in 1688. He was styled "Lieutenant", was a farmer by occupation and was constable in 1716. Elisha d. Oct. 12, 1734, and his widow m. second, Nov. 17, 1737, Jabez Wilder, widower. Elisha and Leah had children:-

- 5-1 Elizabeth, b. May 21, 1714, m. Dec. 14, 1738 Edward Mitchell, of Bridgewater.
- 5-2 Elisha Jr., b. Sept. 19, 1719, m. Dec. 19, 1745, Mary, dau. of Hon. Benjamin and Elizabeth (Thaxter) Lincoln. Elisha d. Nov. 14, 1786. He was a farmer, deacon of the church and selectman 1756 to 1766 inclusive.
- 5-3 John, b. Mar. 12, 1723, m. Feb. 1, 1753, Olive, dau. of Hon. Benjamin and Elizabeth

CUSHING

(Thaxter) Lincoln. John was styled "Captain", was a master-mariner and was constable in 1752. He died Mar. 11, 1802.

- 6-9 Lydia, b. Oct. 11, 1684, d. Jan. 21, 1709.
- 6-10 Daniel 3rd again, b. Aug. 26, 1686 (see following).
- 6-11 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 27, 1688.
- 6-12 Sarah, b. July 27, 1690, m. Feb. 19, 1711, John, son of John and Mary (Russell) Jacob.
- 6-13 Ruth, b. July 22, 1692, m. (pub. Feb. 27, 1714), Samuel, son of Samuel and Deborah (Hersey) Lincoln. She d. in Hingham, Apr. 22, 1760.
- 6-14 Deborah, b. Oct. 19, 1694, m. Jan. 17, 1717, Benjamin, son of Thomas and Leah (Buckland) Loring, b. in Hingham Oct. 6, 1692. Deborah d. Mar. 26, 1722.
- 6-15 Abigail, b. Jan. 1, 1700, m. first, May 14, 1719, Richard Kilby, who d. in 1736 and second, May 10, 1739, William Stetson.
- 6-16 Moses, b. Oct. 24, 1704, m. Lydia -----. They had children, born in Hingham:-

- 5-11 Lucy, b. Mar. 22, 1738.
- 5-12 Lydia, b. Mar. 9, 1740.
- 5-13 Catherine, b. Feb. 2, 1742.
- 5-14 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 7, 1743, d. Nov. 19 following.
- 5-15 Deborah, b. Nov. 7, 1743, twin of Elizabeth, d. Nov. 17, following.
- 5-16 Deborah, again, b. Mar. 23, 1746.
- 5-17 Celia, b. Dec. 25, 1748.
- 5-18 Sarah, b. Mar. 9, 1750.
- 5-19 John, b. June 13, 1753.

- 6-10 DANIEL CUSHING 3rd, b. Aug. 26, 1686, married (pub. Aug. 11, 1711), Sarah Lincoln (6-24). He was a weaver, a large owner of real estate and constable in 1713. He died Feb. 16, 1755 and his widow, Sarah, died Mar. 14, 1763. They had children, all b. in Hingham:-

CUSHING

- 5-4 Lydia, b. Aug. 23, 1712, m. Dec. 25, 1733, Jonathan, son of Joshua and Sarah (Hawke) Hersey, b. in Hingham Sept. 19, 1707 and d. July 12, 1740. She d. Aug. 31, 1740.
- 5-5 Sarah, b. Nov. 4, 1715, d. Nov. 6, 1716.
- 5-6 Daniel 4th, b. Oct. 19, 1717, m. Dec. 8, 1743, Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. Benjamin and Elizabeth (Thaxter) Lincoln, b. Apr. 19, 1726 and d. Aug. 10, 1800. He d. Oct. 18, 1793. They had children, b. in Hingham:-
 - 4-1 Elizabeth, b. Feb. 8, 1745, m. first, Nov. 21, 1771, Abner, son of Solomon and Sarah (Wilder) Loring who d. Oct. 6, 1789, and second, June 28, 1790, Thomas Jones, widower, of Hull. She d. Sept. 8, 1820.
 - 4-2 Deborah, b. Nov. 1, 1746, m. Mar. 15, 1772, Elisha Cushing.
 - 4-3 Susannah, b. May 7, 1749, d. unmar. Aug. 17, 1811.
 - 4-4 Daniel 5th, b. Sept. 25, 1753, m. Aug. 25, 1778, Sarah, dau. of Enoch and Rachel (Fearing) Lincoln, b. in Hingham, Oct. 29, 1754, and d. Jan. 25, 1795. He d. Feb. 10, 1826. He served as a sergeant in the Revolutionary War.
- 5-7 Sarah, b. Aug. 23, 1720, m. Mar. 29, 1739, Thomas, son of Samuel and Bethia (Chipman) Smith, of Sandwich.
- 5-8 Thomas, b. May 17, 1722, killed by the fall of a tree, May 24, 1740.
- 5-9 Ebenezer, b. Apr. 15, 1724 (see following).
- 5-10 Deborah, b. Mar. 21, 1726, d. June, 1727.
- 5-9 EBENEZER CUSHING, b. Apr. 15, 1724, married Oct. 4, 1744, Sarah Lincoln (5-13). He was a farmer and lived in Hingham. He died Dec. 30, 1803 and she died Nov. 7, 1815. They had children, all born in Hingham:-

CUSHING

- 4-5 Lydia, b. Sept. 7, 1745, m. Dec. 16, 1762, Theophilus, son of Theophilus and Mary (Hersey) Wilder, b. May 16, 1740 and d. Oct. 28, 1821. She d. Aug. 1, 1811.
- 4-6 Sarah, b. Aug. 19, 1748, d. in 1828.
- 4-7 Abigail, b. Nov. 4, 1750, m. Feb. 2, 1775, Isaac Wilder.
- 4-8 Thomas, b. Feb. 21, 1753, m. first, Sept. 17, 1780, Elizabeth, dau. of David and Elizabeth (Fearing) Lincoln, who d. Feb. 7, 1797 and second, Oct. 25, 1798, Ruth, dau. of Benjamin and Ruth (Stodder) Sprague, who d. June 21, 1806. For his third wife he m., Mar. 5, 1807, Leah, dau. of John and Olive (Lincoln) Cushing. Thomas d. Dec. 2, 1832. He was a farmer. By his first wife, Elizabeth, he had children:-
 - 3-1 Thomas Jr., b. Sept. 4, 1781, m. Dec. 25, 1806, Elizabeth, dau. of Edmond and Elizabeth (Cushing) Hobart. He was a cooper and d. Mar. 3, 1815.
 - 3-2 Elizabeth, b. Mar. 2, 1783, m. Apr. 10, 1803, Israel Fearing.
 - 3-3 Lydia, b. Sept. 23, 1784, d. Aug. 30, 1803.
 - 3-4 Ebenezer, b. Apr. 13, 1787, d. in Boston in Nov. 1832.
 - 3-5 Bela, b. June 18, 1789, lived in Boston.
 - 3-6 David, b. Jan. 30, 1792.
 - 3-7 Samuel, b. in 1794, m. May 15, 1816, Emma Hobart. She d. May 18, 1845 and he d. Nov. 16, 1832. He was a caulker and graver.
 - 3-8 Ensign, b. Dec. 28, 1796, m. Sept. 29, 1816, Mrs. Elizabeth (Hobart) Cushing, widow of Thomas Cushing (3-1). She d. Nov. 30, 1882, and he d. July 5, 1864. He was a farmer by occupation.

By his second wife, Ruth, Thomas had children:-

- 3-9 Ruth, b. July 4, 1799, m. Thomas Totman

CUSHING

and d. in Norwell, Mass. Aug. 19, 1889.

3-10 Benjamin, b. in 1802, d. Oct. 21, 1822.

4-9 Ebenezer Jr., b. June 18, 1755.

4-10 Bela, b. June 14, 1757, d. Jan. 26, 1773.

4-11 Ebed, b. Aug. 12, 1759, m. Dec. 11, 1793, Betsey Amos who d. Mar. 28, 1842. He d. June 16, 1808. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. They had children:-

3-11 Ebed Jr., b. Sept. 7, 1794, d. at Arlington, Mass., Nov. 17, 1867.

3-12 Betsey, b. May 18, 1796, m. Sept. 29, 1820, Ebed Hobart. He d. Nov. 19, 1863 and she d. May 27, 1885.

3-13 Laban, b. Apr. 11, 1799, d. Sept. 27, 1800.

3-14 Mary, bpt. Nov. 30, 1802.

4-12 Laban, b. Aug. 6, 1761, served as a private in the Revolutionary War (see Joshua Cushing (4-15) following).

4-13 Elizabeth, b. July 27, 1763, m. Apr. 15, 1781, Edmund Hobart. She d. Mar. 28, 1790.

4-14 Persis, b. Jan. 31, 1766. She m. Sept. 23, 1790, Edmund Hobart, the widower of her sister Elizabeth. He was b. in Hingham Aug. 14, 1755 and d. Apr. 3, 1847. She d. July 22, 1840.

4-15 Joshua, b. in 1769 (see following).

4-16 Samuel, b. June 12, 1771.

4-15 JOSHUA CUSHING, was born in Hingham in 1769. When Washington County, Maine, was settled after the Revolutionary War, he was one of the settlers to go from Hingham. The story of that settlement, so far as it concerns our family, is given in detail in the article on Gen. Benjamin Lincoln (5-16), uncle of Joshua, and brother of his mother. The first group of settlers left Hingham in May, 1786, in the sloop "Sally", among them Laban, brother of Joshua. Joshua himself, was not in party but he followed soon afterwards and settled in

CUSHING

township, or plantation, #2, now Dennysville, Maine. Elijah Ayer, Jr. (5-2) was then living on the Denny's River, not far from Dennysville, having been there since 1786. It was here Joshua first met Hannah, daughter of Elijah Ayer, Jr. They were married about 1789. In 1792 he bought the Ayer place, when the Ayers moved back to New Brunswick, and lived there for a number of years. In 1799 he was one of three chosen as assessors. Between 1804 and 1807, Joshua and his family moved to Buctouche, New Brunswick, re-joining Elijah Ayer, Jr. who had returned to New Brunswick in 1792. Joshua died at Buctouche but the date of his death is not known to me. He and Hannah had children, the first ten born in Pembroke, Maine and the last three in Buctouche, N.B.:-

3-15 Joshua Jr., b. in 1790, m. first Fanny ----- and second, Hannah Annis of Charlotte, Me. By his first wife, he had:-

2-1 Emma, who d. in Mass. abt. 1892.

By his second wife, Hannah, he had:-

2-2 Victor.

2-3 Luella, m. Fred Smith of Cooper, Me.

2-4 Millard.

2-5 A daughter, name not known to me.

3-16 Hannah, b. June 18, 1791, m. Apr. 2, 1810 at Buctouche, N.B., John T. Seaman.

3-17 Betsy (Elizabeth) Ann, b. 1793 (according to 1850 census for Bangor, Me.), m., probably at Buctouche, N.B. abt. 1810-12, John Carlisle (3-20). She died in Bangor, Maine after 1850 but before 1860.

3-18 Samuel, b. abt. 1794, d. unmarried.

3-19 Sarah, b. abt. 1796, m. ---- Price.

3-20 Jane, b. abt. 1798, m. ---- Polk.

3-21 Elijah, b. abt. 1799, m. Ellen Finnie. Some of their descendants live at West Pembroke, Maine.

CUSHING

- 3-22 Dorothy, b. abt. 1800, m. ---- Chase.
- 3-23 Mariner, b. abt. 1802, d. unmarried.
- 3-24 Eben, b. in 1804, at Dennysville, Me. m. in 1830, Mary Ann Finnie. She d. in 1901, age 93 yrs. 2 mos. He d. in 1868. They had children, born in Pembroke:-

- 2-6 William H., b. in New Brunswick in 1831, m. Sarah Bailey.
- 2-7 Elijah, b. in New Brunswick in 1833, m. in 1856, Lovina Morgan. She d. in 1887. He d. in Pembroke, Me. in 1899. They had children:-

- 1-1 Wallace E., b. in 1857, m. Lizzie Donald.
- 1-2 Eliza M., b. in 1859, m. Alphonso Sears.
- 1-3 Fred M., b. in 1861, m. Lorenzo Morgan.
- 1-4 Laura E., b. in 1862, d. in 1865.
- 1-5 Edward E., b. in 1864.
- 1-6 Melvin Eugene, b. in 1867, m. Annie Sturke.
- 1-7 Lillian, b. in 1869.
- 1-8 Howard B., b. in 1871, m. Alice Jameson.
- 1-9 Jennie M., b. in 1873, d. in 1891.
- 1-10 Emma L., b. in 1875, m. Fred Motz and d. in 1902.
- 1-11 Ida, b. in 1877, m. Edward Clark.
- 1-12 Adelia B., b. in 1879, d. in 1893.

- 3-25 Priscilla, b. July 25, 1807 in Buctouche, N.B., m. at Minudar, N.S. Mar. 22, 1831, John Seaman. She d. Apr. 1, 1905.
- 3-26 Abigail, m. William Cameron.
- 3-27 Lydia, b. in Buctouche, N.B., m. John Butler.

CUSHING

References:-

- Genealogy of the Cushing Family, by James S. Cushing,
pub. 1905.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, pp. 489-491.
- History of the Town of Hingham, Massachusetts, Vol.
II, pub. 1893.
- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts,
by Cutler and Adams, pub. 1910, Vol. II, pp. 1347
- 1348.
- History of Sackville, New Brunswick, by Dr. W. C.
Milner, pub. 1934.
- Census Records, Maine, for 1790, 1800, 1810, 1820,
1830, 1840, 1850 and 1860. Archives Building,
Washington, D.C.
- The Seamans Family in America, by John Julian Lawton
pub. 1933.

GILMAN

The earliest discovered records of anything like the name Gilman are connected with Wales. Cilmin Troedddhu (i.e. Kilmin with the black foot) of Glynllison in Uwch Gwir Vai, in Caer-yn-Arvonshire, lived in the year 843, in the time of Roderick the Great with whom he came out of the north of Britain. The Glyns of Glynllison are descended from Cîlmin, whose name is also spelled Kilmin. This Climin was head of one of the fifteen noble tribes of North Wales, and there appears to be good reason to believe that he was one of the ancestors of the Gilmins of England, Ireland and America. The American branch are the descendants of Edward Gilman of Hingham, England. In the sixteenth century and previously, the name was spelled Gilmyn, Gilmin, Gylmyn, Gylmin, Gylmyn and sometimes Guylmyn.

11-1 EDWARD GILMAN. From the parish register of Caston, England, we learn that Edward Gilman married there, June 21, 1550, Rose Rysse, who survived her husband and proved his will, which was dated Feb. 5, 1573 and proved on July 7 following. By his will he devised his houses and lands in Caston to his eldest son John and his other estates, lands at Sahan Toney being mentioned, to his other three sons and his five daughters. The widow married, Apr. 3, 1578 at Caston, as her second husband, John Snell and was buried at Caston, Oct. 3, 1613. As the parish registers at Caston commence in 1539, the date and place of birth of Edward Gilman are not known. Edward and Rose Gilman had children:-

10-1 John, the oldest son.

10-2 Edward Jr., bpt. at Caston, England Apr. 20, 1557 (see following)

10-3 Robert, bpt. at Caston, County Norfolk, England, July 10, 1559, was buried there Mar. 6, 1631. He m. Mary ----- and had children:-

9-10 Robert.

9-11 Edward

9-12 Lawrence.

9-13 John.

GILMAN

- 10-4 Lawrence.
- 10-5 Margaret.
- 10-6 Katherine.
- 10-7 Rose.
- 10-8 Jane.
- 10-9 Elizabeth.

10-2 EDWARD GILMAN, JR., bpt. at Caston, County Norfolk, England Apr. 20, 1557, inherited a house and land at Halwicks, in accordance with his father's will. The location has not been ascertained. He probably lived at Hingham, England for a few years subsequent to 1600—Hingham Parish records, which begin in 1600, mention two daughters, Margaret and Sarah. He married ----
----- and had children:-

- 9-1 Edward 3rd, born abt. 1578 at Caston (see following).
- 9-2 Bridget, b. abt. 1582, m. Edward Lincoln. Edward and Bridget Lincoln were the parents of Samuel Lincoln, the immigrant ancestor of President Abraham Lincoln.
- 9-3 Mary, who died June 15, 1681 at Hingham, Mass. She married first, about 1629, perhaps as his second wife, Nicholas Jacob (9-1), and, after his death, June 5, 1657, married second, as his third wife, John Beal, Sr.
- 9-4 Margaret, bpt. Aug. 1, 1602.
- 9-5 Sarah, bpt. Dec. 4, 1603.

Edward Gilman, Jr. undoubtedly had other children, besides Mary, born during the years between 1582 and 1602, but I have no record of them.

* 9-1 EDWARD GILMAN 3rd, was born about 1578 at Caston, County Norfolk, England. He married, at Hingham, England, June 3, 1614, Mary Clark. Edward Gilman, his wife, three sons, two daughters and three servants were part of the group of one hundred thirty-three men, women and children, led by the Rev. Robert Peck of

Hingham, England, to found a settlement in America. These pilgrims embarked in the ship "Diligent", Captain John Martin, master, which sailed from Gravesend Apr. 26, 1638. They arrived at Boston, Aug. 10, 1638 and settled at Hingham, Mass., where he was granted land in that year. He was made freeman Mar. 13, 1639. After remaining in Hingham for a few years, he removed to Rehoboth in 1643 and to Ipswich soon after, where he was in 1647 until after 1652. On Oct. 14, 1652 he conveyed his house and land in "Bachelor's Row", Hingham, which he had previously purchased from Nicholas Jacob (9-1), together with other lots of land either granted him by the town or obtained by purchase, to his son-in-law Daniel Cushing (8-1). Edward finally settled in Exeter, N.H. where he passed the remainder of his life and where he died. After his death, his widow, Mary, returned to Hingham, Mass., where she died June 22, 1681. Edward and Mary had children, all probably born in Hingham, England;-

8-1 Mary, bpt. Aug. 6, 1615, m. in England, Oct. 4, 1636, John Foulsham.

8-2 Edward 4th, bpt. Dec. 26, 1617, was one of the four young men who were permitted to build a gallery in the first meeting-house in Hingham, Mar. 11, 1644-45. He was of Ipswich in 1647, of Exeter in 1652. He went for home in 1653 to obtain mill gear and was lost at sea. He m. Abigail, dau. of Antipas Maverick of Kittery. He is mentioned as son-in-law of Richard Smith, but it is uncertain whether Abigail was his first wife or second wife. He had a son:-

7-1 Edward 5th.

8-3 Sarah, bpt. Jan. 19, 1622, probably d. in England.

8-4 John, bpt. May 23, 1626, was of Exeter. He m. here June 30, 1657, Elizabeth, dau. of James Treworgy or Trueworthy, who d. Sept. 8, 1719. John was one of the first counselors under the Provin-

GILMAN

cial Charter in 1680, was judge and speaker of the house. He d. July 24, 1708. He and Elizabeth had children:-

- 7-2 Mary, b. Sept. 10, 1658, m. Jonathan Thing.
 - 7-3 James, b. Feb. 6, 1660.
 - 7-4 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 16, 1661, m. first, in 1678, Nathaniel Ladd and second, Dec. 3, 1693, Henry Wadleigh.
 - 7-5 John, b. Oct. 6, 1663, d. young.
 - 7-6 Catherine, b. Mar. 16, 1665, d. at nineteen yrs.
 - 7-7 Sarah, b. Feb. 25, 1667, m. Dec. 24, 1684, Stephen Dudley.
 - 7-8 Lydia, b. Dec. 12, 1668, m. John White.
 - 7-9 Samuel, b. Mar. 30, 1671, d. at twenty yrs.
 - 7-10 Nicholas, b. Dec. 26, 1672, m. June 9, 1697, Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel Clark.
 - 7-11 Abigail, b. Nov. 3, 1674, m. Samuel Thing.
 - 7-12 John again, b. Jan. 19, 1677, was of Exeter. He m. twice.
 - 7-13 Deborah, b. Apr. 30, 1679, d. next year.
 - 7-14 Joseph, b. Oct. 25, 1680.
 - 7-15 Joanna, b. May 23, 1683, m. first, Robert Coffin and second, Henry Dyer.
 - 7-16 Alice, twin of Joanna, b. May 23, 1683, m. James Leavitt.
 - 7-17 Catherine again, b. Nov. 27, 1684, m. first, Peter Folsom, Jr. and second, Richard Calley of Stratham.
- 8-5 Moses, bpt. Mar. 30, 1630, m. at Hingham, Mass. Elizabeth, dau. of William Hersey and removed to Exeter and died in 1702. His will was dated Jan. 12th and probated Aug. 6th of that year. He and Elizabeth had children:-
- 7-18 Jeremiah, b. Aug. 31, 1660, m. Mary, dau. of Andrew Wiggin.
 - 7-19 James, b. May 31, 1665.

GILMAN

- 7-20 John, b. June 7, 1668, m. and had two sons and two daughters and d. in 1753.
- 7-21 David, d. unmarried in 1735.
- 7-22 Joshua, m. Nov. 10, 1702, Maria Hersey and d. Jan. 26, 1718.
- 7-23 Caleb, m. Susanna, dau. of Lieut. Peter Folsom.
- 7-24 Moses, m. first, Ann ----- and second, Elizabeth -----. His will was dated Apr. 4, 1741 and probated Oct. 28, 1746.
- 7-25 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 10, 1663, m. Oct. 25, 1682, Byley Dudley.
- 7-26 Mary, m. Cornelius Conner.
- 7-27 Judith, m. Thomas Lyford.

- 8-6 Lydia, b. in England, m. in Hingham, Mass. Jan. 19, 1644-45, Daniel Cushing (8-1) of Hingham. She died Mar. 12, 1688-89.

References:-

- History of the Town of Hingham, Mass., Vol. II, p. 274-275.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, pp. 257-258.
- Genealogical and Family History - New Hampshire, by Ezra S. Stearns, Vol. IV, pp. 1620-1622.
- American Genealogist, 1935, p. 193, Also Vol. II, p. 138.

THAXTER

* 9-1 THOMAS THAXTER, came to this country, probably before 1638, bringing with him his wife, Elizabeth, and children John and Elizabeth. He settled in Hingham, where, in 1638, he was granted a house-lot near the "training-field" at Hingham Center. He afterwards purchased in 1647, of Capt. John Mason, the dwelling house and land which previously belonged to Robert Peck. Two years later he made several purchases of land at Broad Cove and near the Weymouth river and also, in 1652, a dwelling house and land, where his son, John, afterwards resided. Thomas Thaxter was a "Linen weaver" by occupation. He was made freeman May 18, 1642 and was a deacon of the church. He died intestate, Feb. 4, 1653-54, leaving a property valued at £ 230. His widow, Elizabeth, married second, Sept. 29, 1654, William Ripley, and after his death, married, as her third husband, on Jan. 28, 1657-58, John Dwight of Dedham. She died July 17, 1660. Thomas and Elizabeth had children:-

- 8-1 John, b. in England in 1626 (see following).
- 8-2 Elizabeth, b. in England in 1629.
- 8-3 Thomas, b. in 1632, d. Jan. 6, 1646-47.
- 8-4 Sarah, b. in 1635; m. Dec. 13, 1655, Thomas Thurston of Medfield.
- 8-5 Daniel, b. in 1638, d. Apr. 22, 1663.
- 8-6 Samuel, b. in Hingham, Mass., May 19, 1641. He was a "Cordwainer" by occupation. He was made constable in 1671. He m. first, Dec. 19, 1666, Abigail Church, dau. of Richard and Elizabeth (Warren) Church. Abigail was b. June 22, 1647 and d. Dec. 25, 1677. Samuel m. second, June 13, 1678, Deborah Lincoln, dau. of Thomas (the cooper) and Avith or Anis (Lane) Lincoln. She d. Dec. 7, 1694 and he d. May 27, 1725. By his first wife, Abigail, Samuel had children, all born in Hingham:-

- 7-13 Abigail, b. Sept. 29, 1667; d. Oct. 22, 1667.
- 7-14 Sarah, b. Nov. 16, 1668; m. Mar. 25, 1691, Peter Dunbar.

THAXTER

- 7-15 Abigail again, b. Nov. 18, 1670; d. Mar. 7, 1671.
- 7-16 David, b. Apr. 6, 1672; m. June 24, 1695, Alice Chubbuck, dau. of John and Martha (Beal) Chubbuck. He d. June 14, 1680.
- 7-17 Mary, b. May 16, 1674; d. July 9, 1674.
- 7-18 John, b. July 27, 1675; d. Aug. 11, 1675.
- 7-19 Samuel, b. Apr. 23, 1677; d. Oct. 20, 1678.

And by his second wife, Deborah, he had:-

- 7-20 Deborah, b. July 24, 1679; m. Aug. 27, 1717, Joseph Beal.
- 7-21 Samuel again, b. Feb. 19, 1681-82; d. Dec. 9, 1694.
- 7-22 Abigail, once more, b. Feb. 8, 1684-85, m. Feb. 25, 1730-31, Edward Ward.

8-1 JOHN THAXTER, was born in England in 1626 and came to this country with his family before 1638. He married here, in Hingham, Mass., Dec. 4, 1648, Elizabeth Jacob (8-2), daughter of Nicholas and Mary Jacob. He was chosen lieutenant in 1664, and was afterwards captain. When serving against the Dutch at New York, he "was preferred for" (probably meaning promoted) under orders from Cromwell. In 1680 he was in command of a troop of cavalry. He was selectman in 1662, 1670, 1673, 1675, 1680, 1681, 1683 and 1685 and was a representative to the General Court in 1666 and in other years. John and Elizabeth had children, all born in Hingham:-

- 7-1 John Jr., b. Dec. 4, 1651; d. soon.
- 7-2 Thomas, b. June 4, 1654, was in active service under Capt. Church at Martha's Vineyard and the adjoining islands and was known as "Captain". He was selectman in 1689 and 1702. He m. Dec. 31, 1696, Mrs. Lydia Logan of Boston, dau. of John and Deborah (Austin) Coffin. They had no children. Thomas d. Sept. 3, 1704.
- 7-3 Joseph, b. June 1, 1656, m. Mary ----- and lived

THAXTER

- in Boston. They had no children.
- 7-4 Samuel, b. Nov. 17, 1658; d. young.
 - 7-5 Elizabeth, b. Feb. 19, 1660-61, m. Dec. 8, 1680, Daniel Cushing, Jr. (7-2).
 - 7-6 Benjamin, b. Feb. 4, 1662-63, d. unmarried, in Mar. 1720-21.
 - 7-7 Samuel, b. Aug. 6, 1665 (see following).
 - 7-8 Mary, b. Aug. 19, 1667, m. first, Nov. 28, 1688, Theophilus Cushing and second, Jan. 11, 1721-22, Capt. Joseph Herrick of Beverly, Mass.
 - 7-9 Deborah, b. Sept. 14, 1669; m. Oct. 17, 1687, Thomas Cushing of Scituate or Boston.
 - 7-10 Sarah, b. Sept. 26, 1671, m. first, Oct. 1, 1691, Nathaniel Holmes and second, Mar. 18, 1713-14, John Cushing of Scituate.
 - 7-11 Daniel, b. Aug. 1, 1675; d. June 9, 1676.
 - 7-12 Jonathan, b. Apr. 18, 1677.

7-7 SAMUEL THAXTER, born in Hingham, Aug. 6, 1665, married, Dec. 29, 1691, Hannah Gridley (7-1), daughter of Tremble and Elizabeth Gridley of Boston. She was born Apr. 19, 1671, and died in Hingham Jan. 26, 1756. Samuel died Nov. 13, 1740. The event is noted on Hingham's records as follows: "Hon. Samuel Thaxter, late one of His Majesties Council and Colonel of this Regiment, being in the 76th yr. of his age, dyed". Col. Thaxter was a man of marked ability, and a prominent and influential citizen, was magistrate, delegate to the General Court in 1697 and from 1708 to 1712 inclusive, also from 1714 to 1718 inclusive, an assistant, and otherwise distinguished in public trusts and was selectman in 1695, 1705, 1706 and 1714. He and Hannah had children, all born in Hingham:-

- 6-1 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 18, 1692, married first, Jan. 12, 1715-16, Capt. John Norton and second, Oct. 31, 1723, Hon. Benjamin Lincoln (6-40).
- 6-2 John, b. Jan. 6, 1693-94, m. Jan. 15, 1718-19, Grace Stockbridge, dau. of Joseph and Margaret (Turner) Stockbridge of Pembroke, born in 1700.

THAXTER

John was a farmer by occupation. He d. Apr. 6, 1733 and his wife m. second, Jan. 25, 1740-41, Samuel Lincoln. John and Grace had children, all b. in Hingham:-

- 5-1 Hannah, b. Jan. 27, 1719-20; m. Apr. 24, 1738, Francis Barker.
- 5-2 John, b. Nov. 22, 1721; m. Feb. 24, 1743 - 44, Anna Quincy, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Norton) Quincy of Braintree. She d. in Hingham, May 8, 1799. John grad. from Harvard College in 1741, was constable 1743, selectman 1746 and 1749, town-treasurer for many years, was a delegate in 1772, was a farmer by occupation and colonel of a regiment and d. in Hingham Oct. 6, 1802 at the age of 82 years.
- 5-3 Joseph, b. Aug. 22, 1723, m. Dec. 8, 1742, Mary Leavitt, dau. of Hezekiah and Mary (Beal) Leavitt; b. in Hingham, Aug. 3, 1724 and d. July 30, 1790. Joseph d. Oct. 12, 1808. He was a farmer, was constable in 1745, selectman 1752 to 1764 inclusive, was deacon of the Church of the First Parish, Hingham, and was styled "Captain".
- 5-4 Grace, b. July 18, 1725; m. Feb. 12, 1745-46, Henry Perkins of Boston.
- 5-5 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 29, 1727; d. July 3, 1728.
- 5-6 Benjamin, b. Apr. 29, 1729; d. May 12, 1729.
- 5-7 Benjamin again, b. June 7, 1730, m. Nov. 8, 1750, Susanna Joy, dau. of Thomas and Desire (Beal) Joy, b. in Hingham Oct. 7, 1732; d. Jan. 31, 1810. Benjamin d. July 4, 1805. He was a farmer and was constable in 1759.
- 5-8 Elizabeth again, b. Sept. 6, 1732, m. May 14, 1752, George Lane.
- 6-3 Samuel, b. Oct. 8, 1695; m. first, Jan. 3, 1721-22, Sarah, dau. of John Marshall of Boston. She d. July 26, 1727 and he m. second, Mar. 5, 1729-30,

THAXTER

Mary Hawke, dau. of James and Mary (Gill) Hawke, and d. Dec. 4, 1732. He was a graduate of Harvard College, class of 1714. He and Sarah had children:-

- 5-9 Samuel, b. Nov. 15, 1723, m. Aug. 18, 1743, Abigail Smith, dau. of Samuel and Bethia (Chipman) Smith of Sandwich, Mass. She was b. Dec. 16, 1722 and d. in Hingham Aug. 21, 1807. Samuel d. at Bridgewater Aug. 6, 1771. He was a graduate of Harvard College, 1743, was a "Trader" and known as "Major", was an officer in the war between the English and the French and Indians, and was present at the massacre after the capitulation of Fort William Henry in 1757, from which he fortunately escaped.
- 5-10 Thomas, b. Jan. 11, 1724-25; d. Nov. 5, 1739.
- 5-11 Sarah, b. Mar. 12, 1725-26, d. June 21, 1727.

References:-

History of the Town of Hingham, Vol. III, pp. 229-234.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. IV, p. 274-275.

JACOB

* 9-1 NICHOLAS JACOB, born in England, was one of the very few early planters who came to "Bare Cove", Hingham prior to the arrival of Rev. Peter Hobart and his company in 1635. According to Cushing's MS, "Nicholas Jacob with his wife, Mary Gilman, whom he married in England, two children and their "cosen" (or nephew) Thomas Lincoln, weaver, came from Old Hingham and settled in this Hingham, 1633". In Sept. 1635 he had the grant of a house-lot containing three acres. Other lands were also granted him at different dates for planting purposes. He was made freeman, 1635-36; was selectman in 1637; deputy to the General Court, 1648 and 1649 and often engaged upon the business of the town. Nicholas died June 5, 1657 and his widow married as her second husband, Mar. 10, 1658-59, John Beal, widower. The will of Nicholas Jacob was dated May 18, 1657 and proved July 25th of that year. In it he gives to "wife Mary, the bed which she usually lyeth upon with all the furniture thereto belonging to dispose of to whom she pleases; also £ 30 in money". To "my children, Joseph, Hannah, and Deborah, £ 10 each in addition to what they already had..... To eldest son John a double portion", and "to the rest of my children", viz: Joseph, Jacob, Mary Otis, Elizabeth Thaxter, Sarah Cushing, Hannah Jacob and Deborah Jacob, equal shares, "and every one of them shall pay to their mother" a stipulated sum, yearly. He and Mary had children:-

8-1 John, b. in Eng. abt. 1630; m. first, Oct. 20, 1653, Margery, dau. of Anthony Eames, who d. Apr. 7, 1659. He m. second, Oct. 3, 1661, Mary, dau. of George and Jane Russell. She was b. in Hingham Apr. 1, 1641 and d. Oct. 2, 1691. John d. Sept. 18, 1693. He was an active business man, was one of the proprietors among whom the common lands were divided; was selectman in 1662, 1665, 1683 and 1689 and a large contributor towards the erection of the new meeting-house, Hingham. He is said to have been a member of the Ancient and

JACOB

Honorable Artillery Company, and, in 1682, one of its officers. He was known as Captain. By his first wife, Margery, he had children:-

- 7-1 John, b. Oct. 20, 1654, slain by Indians near his father's house, Apr. 19, 1676.
- 7-2 Mary, b. Mar. 30, 1656; m. first, Dec. 17, 1675, Samuel Bacon and second, Mar. 25, 1685, Elisha Bisbee.
- 7-3 Sarah, b. Sept. 29, 1657; m. July 9, 1678, James Hawke.
- 7-4 Benjamin, b. Apr. 2, 1659; d. in Mar. 1660.

By his second wife, Mary, he had children:-

- 7-5 Jael, b. Sept. 7, 1662; m. Dec. 31, 1684, Matthew Cushing, son of Daniel.
- 7-6 David, b. June 20, 1664, moved to Scituate where he married.
- 7-7 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 11, 1666, m. June 6, 1687 Elisha Turner.
- 7-8 Peter, b. Feb. 12, 1667-68, m. Dec. 7, 1693, Hannah, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Walley) Allen or Allyne of Barnstable. She was b. there, Mar. 4, 1672-73 and d. in Hingham June 13, 1748. Peter d. in Sept. 1753. He was a "clothier" or "fuller" and "farmer", was constable in 1699, selectman 1704, 1716, 1718, 1720, 1722, 1723 and 1735 and was a deacon of the church.
- 7-9 Hannah, b. Dec. 26, 1669.
- 7-10 Samuel, b. Nov. 30, 1671, m. Hannah ----- and d. Oct. 29, 1695. He was a "husband-man".
- 7-11 Deborah, b. Aug. 15, 1674, d. Aug. 22, 1675.
- 7-12 Deborah again, b. May 8, 1677, m. first, Dec. 27, 1694, Matthew Cushing, son of John and second, Sept. 13, 1726, Benjamin Loring widower, of Hull.
- 7-13 John, b. July 31, 1679; m. Feb. 19, 1710-11,

JACOB

Sarah Cushing, dau. of Daniel, the weaver, and Elizabeth (Thaxter) Cushing. He was styled "Captain", was constable in 1709; selectman, 1742, 1743 and 1745; representative 1726 to 1733 inclu. and also deacon of the church. He left no issue.

7-14 Lydia, b. Apr. 18, 1681, m. Jan. 17, 1698-99 John Goold of Hull.

7-15 Abigail, b. Nov. 13, 1683, m. Aug. 15, 1705, Nathaniel Gill.

8-2 Elizabeth, b. in Eng. in 1632, m. first, Dec. 4, 1648, John Thaxter (8-1) and second, Mar. 23, 1690-91, Daniel Cushing, Esq. (8-1), widower.

8-3 Mary, m. John Otis, Jr.

8-4 Sarah, m. Feb. 25, 1652-53, Matthew Cushing, Jr.

8-5 Hannah, bpt. in Hingham Feb. 23, 1639-40; m. Dec. 16, 1657, Thomas Loring.

8-6 Josiah, bpt. in Hingham Nov. 6, 1642; buried Nov. 24, following.

8-7 Deborah, bpt. in Hingham Nov. 26, 1643, m. Feb. 11, 1663-64, Nathaniel Thomas of Medford.

8-8 Joseph, bpt. in Hingham May 10, 1646, prob. moved from Hingham shortly after the death of his brother, John, who mentions him in his will. Joseph was a carpenter and was constable in 1685. His wife's name was Hannah. They had children:-

7-16 Joseph Jr., b. Feb. 20, 1672-73, d. soon.

7-17 Joseph again, b. Apr. 10, 1675.

7-18 Benjamin, b. June 27, 1677, d. young.

7-19 Benjamin again, b. Apr. 10, 1680.

7-20 Nathaniel, b. June 29, 1683.

7-21 Mary, b. Sept. 16, 1686; d. young.

References:-

History of the Town of Hingham, Mass., pub. by the Town 1893, Vol. II, pp. 371-374.

JACOB

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. II, pp. 532-534.

American Genealogist for April 1935 - p. 193, Vol. II,
p. 138.

LINCOLN

The ancient Britons founded a city on the summit of a hill, near the river Lindis, England, from which the surname Lincoln was derived. Then came the Roman conquest, and the name was changed to Lindum Colonia. Subsequent races corrupted the name into Lindocolina, as used by Beda, the most venerable scholar of the seventh century, and into Lindkylne and Lincolle, as found in the Saxon chronicles of the twelfth century. Alured, the ancestor from whom the surname Lincoln has been inherited, went from Normandy to England with William the Conqueror in 1066. He established himself in the settlement by the river Lindis, became identified with the place, and became known as Alured de Lincoln. The name Lincoln, with its variants - Linkhorn, Linkoln, Lincoln, was common in Hingham, England for more than a century before the emigrants from that town founded Hingham, Mass., but since then has become more common in America than in England. About 1860, Guppy found only nine to every ten thousand persons in county Essex and only ten in the county of Norfolk England. Alured de Lincoln held a great barony in Lincoln and Bedford in 1086. Nicol is the Norman equivalent for Lincoln, and Alured de Lincoln had his lands and titles preserved to him by having married a Norman woman.

Among the early settlers of Hingham, Mass. were eight persons (males) of mature age bearing the name of Lincoln, of whom mention is made upon the records of the town; two by the name of Daniel, four by the name of Thomas, Stephen and Samuel. The four Thomas Lincolns were designated by their names, followed by their occupation, namely, Thomas Lincoln (weaver); Thomas Lincoln (husbandman); Thomas Lincoln (cooper) and Thomas Lincoln (miller) who removed early to Taunton.

Three brothers, Daniel, Thomas and Samuel, as well as their mother, Joan, came to this country in 1637.

8-1 DANIEL LINCOLN, the husbandman, died unmarried, Apr. 3, 1644, leaving considerable property to his brother Samuel.

8-2 THOMAS LINCOLN (weaver), was a brother of Daniel

LINCOLN

Lincoln (8-1) and also of Samuel (8-3). Thomas, the weaver, came to New England in 1633 with his cousin Nicholas Jacob, and resided for about two years at Watertown and Charlestown. He had a grant of land at Weary-all Hill, Hingham in 1635 and July 3, 1636, was granted a house-lot of five acres. He was twice married, first, to Susanna -----, who died in March, 1641, and second to Mary ----- . She died Dec. 21, 1683 and he died in Hingham Sept. 2, 1675. They left no children. His property, after the death of his wife, was bequeathed to Daniel Lincoln, son of Samuel.

- 8-3 SAMUEL LINCOLN, according to Cushing's MS "came from Hingham, Eng., and settled in New Hingham, 1637, living first for a few months in Salem". On the list of passengers his name is spelled "Lincorne", and his age 18 years, making his year of birth 1619. He married Martha -----, who d. in Hingham Apr. 10, 1693. He died May 26, 1690. Samuel was the emigrant ancestor of President Abraham Lincoln. He and Martha had children; all born or baptized at Hingham:-

- 7-1 Samuel Jr., bpt. Aug. 25, 1650; m. Apr. 29, 1687, Deborah Hersey and d. in Mar. 1720-21.
- 7-2 Daniel, bpt. Jan. 2, 1652-53; m. Jan. 23, 1677-78, Elizabeth Lincoln, dau. of Thomas Lincoln, the husbandman (8-6). She was b. in Hingham Dec. 2, 1656 and d. Dec. 28, 1741. He d. Apr. 29, 1732. In his will he is called "planter".
- 7-3 Mordecai, b. June 19, 1655, d. July 9, 1655.
- 7-4 Mordecai again, b. June 14, 1657; m. first, Sarah Jones and second, the widow, Mary Gannett, prob. of Scituate. She d. Apr. 19, 1745 and he d. Nov. 8, 1727.
- 7-5 Thomas, b. Sept. 8, 1659; d. Nov. 13, 1661.
- 7-6 Mary, b. Mar. 27, 1662; m. Jan. 3, 1683-84, Joseph Bate.
- 7-7 Thomas again, b. Aug. 20, 1664; m. at Boston, Aug. 3, 1689, Mehitable Frost. He d. at Boston, Apr. 2, 1715. He was a "Taylor" by occupation.

LINCOLN

- 7-8 Martha, b. Feb. 11, 1666-67; d. unm. Feb. 12, 1740-41.
- 7-9 Sarah, b. Aug. 13, 1669; d. 30th same month.
- 7-10 Sarah again, b. June 17, 1671; d. unm. Nov. 28, 1743.
- 7-11 Rebecca, b. Mar. 11, 1673-74; m. first, May 14, 1695, John Clark of Plymouth and second, June 24, 1725, Israel Nichols, widower.

- 8-4 THOMAS LINCOLN (miller), came to New England in 1635, and July 3, 1636 was granted a house-lot of five acres in Hingham, as well as other lots for planting purposes. He probably brought with him, from England, two or three children, and, before 1650, removed to Taunton, where, Dec. 10, 1665, he married for his second wife, Elizabeth Street, probably the widow of Francis Street. His will was dated Aug. 28, 1683 and proved Mar. 5, 1684. He had children, all by his first wife:-
 - 7-12 Thomas, bpt. in Hingham in Feb. 1637-38.
 - 7-13 John.
 - 7-14 Samuel, bpt. in Hingham Feb. 1637-38.
 - 7-15 Mary, bpt. in Hingham Oct. 6, 1642; m. first, William Hack and second, Richard Stephens.
 - 7-16 Sarah, bpt. in Hingham in Dec. 1645; m. Joseph Willis.

- 8-5 STEPHEN LINCOLN, with his wife and son, Stephen Jr., came to New England in the ship "Diligent", arriving here Aug. 10, 1638, and early the following autumn settled in Hingham, Mass. where land was granted him upon his arrival. They were from Windham (Wymondham) Norfolk County, Eng. His wife, Margaret died in Hingham, Mass. and was buried there June 13, 1642. He died Oct. 11, 1658. In his will, made three days before his death, he mentions his mother, Joan Lincoln, his son, Stephen Jr. and Susanna Lincoln, daughter of his brother Thomas, the husbandman. He and Margaret had children:-

LINCOLN

7-17 Stephen Jr., b. in England, prob. at Windham, Norfolk County, m. in Hingham, Mass. in Feb. 1660, Elizabeth, dau. of Matthew and Margaret Hawke, b. July 14, 1639; d. Nov. 4, 1713. He d. Sept. 17, 1692. He was, by occupation, a carpenter, was freeman in 1680 and selectman in 1685. He and Elizabeth had children, all b. in Hingham:-

- 6-1 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 3, 1660; m. Jan. 26, 1681-82, Ephraim Marsh.
- 6-2 Mary, b. Dec. 27, 1662; m. Jan. 11, 1687-88, Enoch Whiton.
- 6-3 Stephen, b. Nov. 10, 1665, was elected town clerk, July 27, 1716, constable in 1698, selectman in 1705, 1711, 1716 and 1717 and was known as "Ensign". He d. unm. Dec. 27, 1717.
- 6-4 David, b. Sept. 22, 1668; m. Jan. 4, 1692-93, Margaret Lincoln (7-39), dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Fearing) Lincoln. He was a constable in 1707 and was a "Yeoman" by occupation. He d. Oct. 9, 1714.
- 6-5 Bethia, b. Oct. 30, 1670; m. Apr. 16, 1701, John Lane, widower.
- 6-6 Abigail, b. Apr. 7, 1673; m. Apr. 12, 1693, Thomas Andrews.
- 6-7 Margaret, b. June 30, 1677; m. July 8, 1713, Josiah Lane.
- 6-8 James, b. Oct. 6, 1681; m. first, Feb. 28, 1710-11, Deborah Lincoln, dau. of Samuel and Deborah (Hersey) Lincoln, b. June 15, 1689; d. Nov. 25, 1711. He m. second, Feb. 10, 1718-19, Joanna Low, dau. of John and Ruth (Joy) Low, b. Mar. 27, 1693, d. Jan. 4, 1726-27. He d. May 3, 1731.

7-18 Sarah, bpt. in Hingham, May 22, 1642; d. Nov. 4, 1649.

* 8-6 THOMAS LINCOLN (husbandman), brother of Stephen

LINCOLN

Lincoln (8-5), came from Wymondham in the County of Norfolk, England and settled in Hingham, Mass. in the autumn of 1638. His name frequently occurs upon the early records of the town and in every instance he is distinguished from the other Thomases by his occupation. His conveyances and titles to property acquired either by grant or purchase, also afford evidence of his vocation in life. He married Margaret Langer (8-1) and died Aug. 16, 1692. His will was dated May 24, 1681. He was selectman in 1662, 1669 and 1672. He and Margaret had children, all born or baptized in Hingham:-

- 7-19 Caleb, b. Oct. 8, 1643; d. young.
- 7-20 Joshua, bpt. May 3, 1645; m. Apr. 20, 1666, Deborah Hobart, bpt. in Hingham Sept. 12, 1647 and d. Nov. 29, 1684. He d. Apr. 21, 1694. He was a carpenter by occupation, was constable in 1672, and selectman, 1682 and 1691. He and Deborah had children, all born in Hingham:-

- 6-9 Peter, b. June 6, 1667; d. July 11, 1668.
- 6-10 Joshua Jr., b. May 9, 1669; m. first, June 27, 1692, Mary -----. She d. Aug. 9, 1693 and he m. second, Feb. 12, 1693-94, Hannah Palmer. He died without issue, Oct. 18, 1700.
- 6-11 Peter, b. Jan. 19, 1670-71; m. May 11, 1703, Ruth Beal, b. Mar. 15, 1682-83; d. Nov. 4, 1750. He d. Aug. 31, 1731. He was a "cordwainer" by occupation.
- 6-12 Jacob, b. Mar. 6, 1672-73; d. Apr. 26, following.
- 6-13 Deborah, b. Aug. 31, 1674; m. Mar. 26, 1696, John Lasell.
- 6-14 Margaret, b. May 14, 1677; d. Nov. 30, 1683.
- 6-15 Caleb, b. Oct. 9, 1678; m. Nov. 17, 1709, Margaret Leavitt, b. in Hingham Oct. 20, 1683; d. Aug. 22, 1749. He d. Oct. 31, 1721. He was a farmer by occupation. After his death his widow m. Nov. 6, 1722, Peter Webb.

LINCOLN

- 6-16 Jacob, b. Mar. 21, 1680-81; m. first, Nov. 14, 1717, Ruth Merritt of Scituate. She d. Oct. 16, 1721 and he m. second, Mar. 26, 1728, Lydia Ward, b. June 15, 1705. He was a farmer by occupation and was constable in 1728. Jacob d. Dec. 20, 1729 and his widow m. Apr. 29, 1730, Joshua Johnson who afterwards settled at Stoughton, Mass.
- 6-17 Solomon, b. Nov. 25, 1682; m. Elizabeth, widow of David Franklin of Boston, and resided at Scituate.
- 6-18 Isaac, b. Nov. 14, 1684; d. Dec. 29, 1689.

- 7-21 Caleb, again, bpt. May 3, 1645, twin brother of Joshua; m. first, May 8, 1684, Rachel Bate, b. Sept. 6, 1659; d. Nov. 10, 1696. He m. second, Sept. 2, 1698, Hannah Jackson, who d. May 17, 1706. He d. Dec. 9, 1715. He was a carpenter by occupation. He and Rachel had children, all b. in Hingham:-
 - 6-19 Ruth, b. Feb. 11, 1684-85; m. June 1, 1709, Ebenezer Star of Boston.
 - 6-20 Caleb, b. Feb. 6, 1686-87; d. soon.
 - 6-21 Rachel, b. June 20, 1688; m. Nov. 26, 1718, Nathaniel How of Dorchester.
 - 6-22 Anna, b. Sept. 15, 1690; m. Jan. 1714-15, Thomas Humphries and d. May 5, 1725.
 - 6-23 Silence, b. Dec. 26, 1692; m. Jan. 5, 1720-21, Peter Ripley, Jr.
 - 6-24 Luke, b. Mar. 27, 1695; m. first, Mar. 24, 1718-19, Elizabeth Otis of Scituate, and second, Mar. 18, 1735-36, Lydia, dau. of David and Elizabeth Loring of Barnstable. Luke removed to Scituate from Hingham and thence to Leicester, Mass. where he d. Feb. 29, 1770.

- 7-22 Susanna, b. Aug. 16, 1646; m. May 16, 1666, Joseph Barstow of Scituate.

LINCOLN

- 7-23 Mary, b. Feb. 10, 1647-48 (bpt. Apr. 1648); m. Jan. 5, 1674-75, Francis Barker of Duxbury.
- 7-24 Sarah, b. Sept. 29, 1650; m. May 6, 1675, Thomas Marsh.
- 7-25 Thomas Jr., b. Dec. 22, 1652 (see following).
- 7-26 Daniel, b. May 14, 1654; d. Feb. 14, 1669-70.
- 7-27 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 2, 1656; m. Jan. 23, 1677-78, Daniel Lincoln, son of Samuel Lincoln.
- 7-28 Ephraim, b. Nov. 1, 1659; d. Jan. 28, 1660.
- 7-29 Ruth, b. Nov. 19, 1662; m. Jan. 13, 1684-85, Samuel Gill.

7-25 THOMAS LINCOLN, JR., was born in Hingham, Dec. 22, 1652. He married, Jan. 6, 1684-85, Sarah Lewis (7-20). Thomas Jr. was a carpenter by occupation, a constable in 1687 and was also known by his father's title of "husbandman". He d. while on a visit at Plymouth, Sept. 28, 1698. His widow married Feb. 20, 1698-99, Robert Waterman, widower and died Jan. 30, 1731-32. Thomas and Sarah had children, all born in Hingham:-

- 6-25 Sarah, born Oct. 21, 1685, married (int. pub. Aug. 11, 1711), Daniel Cushing (6-10).
- 6-26 Susanna, b. Sept. 19, 1688; m. May 29, 1706, John Colson of Weymouth.
- 6-27 Thomas, b. Aug. 30, 1692.
- 6-28 Ebenezer, b. Apr. 9, 1694; m. at Barnstable, May 5, 1717, Hannah Allen or Allyn, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Otis) Allyn, b. at Barnstable, June 3, 1696; d. at Hingham Oct. 24, 1769. Ebenezer and Hannah had children:-

- 5-1 Thomas, b. Feb. 5, 1717-18, d. Jan. 14, 1734-35.
- 5-2 Ebenezer Jr., b. Dec. 31, 1719; m. June 6, 1751, Sarah Loring, dau. of Caleb and Susanna (Cook) Loring of Hull, b. at Hull, Mar. 25, 1722-23; d. in Hingham Nov. 6, 1796. Ebenezer d. Mar. 4, 1808. He was a carpenter by occupation.

LINCOLN

- 5-3 Elizabeth Otis, b. Dec. 11, 1721; m. Jan. 3, 1743-44, Cornelius Barnes.
- 5-4 David, b. Jan. 18, 1722-23; m. first (int. pub. Mar. 24, 1753), Elizabeth Jones, dau. of Solomon and Mary (Winsor) Jones of Hull, b. at Hull, June 15, 1726. After her death, David m. second, Feb. 8, 1770, Mrs. Sarah (Pratt) Porter, widow of Mathew Porter of Weymouth and dau. of Samuel and Hannah Pratt. She was b. at Weymouth Sept. 12, 1729 and d. in Hingham Jan. 28, 1808. David d. Oct. 11, 1798. He was a weaver by trade.
- 5-5 Hannah, b. June 3, 1726; m. Oct. 15, 1747, John Marsh.
- 5-6 Monica, b. Oct. 19, 1728; m. Nov. 16, 1749, Jonathan Marsh.
- 5-7 Lot, b. Mar. 10, 1730-31; m. first, May 15, 1758, Hannah Stetson who d. in Hingham Nov. 4, 1773, and second, Feb. 29, 1776, Joanna Ellms of Scituate. She d. in Hingham July 28, 1809. Tradition says that Lot and one of his sons were lost at sea. June 1, 1784, Dr. Joshua Barker of Hingham was appointed guardian to Collins and Cornelius Lincoln, minor sons of the late Lot Lincoln of Hingham deceased". Lot was a corporal in Capt. Thaxter's company in the Crown Point expedition.
- 5-8 Sarah, b. Oct. 9, 1733, m. June 13, 1751, Reuben Simmons.
- 5-9 Winifred, b. in Sept. 1736; d. Dec. 26 of that year.
- 5-10 Winifred again, b. Feb. 9, 1738-39; m. Nov. 17, 1757, Seth Orcutt and d. Aug. 15, 1758.

- 6-29 Mary, b. Jan. 14, 1695-96; m. at Boston, Apr. 19, 1720, Jonathan Burr and d. in Oct. 1784.

* 9-1 THOMAS LINCOLN (cooper), was also known as "malt-

LINCOLN

ster", came from the west of England, says tradition, and settled in Hingham about 1635-36. His name, however, does not appear upon our records until 1636, when there was "granted unto Thomas Lincoln, cooper", five acres of land for a house-lot. He also had a small triangular lot of land granted him subsequent to the first of lots in 1635. This lot he afterwards gave with malt house etc., to his youngest son, Benjamin. His wife, whom he married in England about 1630, was Anis or Avith Lane (9-3), daughter of William Lane. She died in Hingham Feb. 13 or 14, 1682-83. The town record gives the date as the 14th while David Hobart records it in his diary as the 13th. When the meeting-house of the First Parish was erected (1680-81), Thomas Lincoln, cooper, was one of the five elderly gentlemen to whom was assigned a sitting "in the seate under ye pulpit" while for Mrs. Lincoln a place was allotted "in the second seate next ye pew". He died in Hingham Sept. 28, 1691. In his will, dated July 13, 1688, proved Oct. 27, 1692, he mentions three sons and one daughter. Thomas and Anis had children, bpt. in Hingham:-

8-7 Thomas Jr., bpt. May 6, 1638; m. first, Feb. 18, 1662-63, Mary, dau. of Thomas and Alice Chubbuck. She was b. in Hingham, Oct. 13, 1642, and d. June 12, 1690. He m. second, Nov. 12, 1690, Lydia Hobart, dau. of Rev. Peter and Rebecca (Ibrook) Hobart, b. in Hingham, Jan. 7, 1658-59 and d. Oct. 18, 1732. He d. Nov. 28, 1708. He was a carpenter by occupation, was constable in 1671, selectman in 1684, 1688 and 1691, and was commissioned ensign in 1683 and afterwards lieutenant and captain. By his first wife, Mary, he had children, prob. b. in Boston:-

7-30 Mary, b. -----, d. soon.

7-31 Mercy, b. June 6, 1686; prob. d. young.

7-32 Thomas, b. -----, d. in Hingham, Dec. 10, 1692.

LINCOLN

By his second wife, Lydia, he had children, b. in Hingham:-

- 7-33 Lydia, b. Sept. 29, 1691; d. Jan. 4, 1691-92.
- 7-34 Mary, b. June 24, 1693; d. in Sept. following.
- 7-35 Thomas, b. July 3, 1695; m. first, Feb. 18, 1730-31, Elizabeth Beal, b. in Hingham, May 29, 1699; d. Jan. 24, 1731-32. He m. second Mar. 26, 1734, Dorothy Whitman of Weymouth, b. May 20, 1704 and d. in Hingham Apr. 30, 1758. He d. Dec. 27, 1778.
- 7-36 Lydia again, b. Oct. 16, 1696; d. June 18, 1698.
- 7-37 Josiah, b. Apr. 10, 1699; m. June 3, 1725, Susanna Lincoln, b. in Hingham Apr. 18, 1706; d. Mar. 24, 1760. He d. Jan. 23, 1774. He was a farmer, was constable in 1731, selectman in 1737, 1742 and 1743, also deacon of the church.

8-8 Joseph, bpt. Nov. 20, 1640, in Hingham; m. first, June 14, 1682, Prudence Ford of Weymouth, b. Dec. 22, 1663; d. in Hingham Nov. 26, 1695. He m. second, Feb. 24, (or 27), 1695-96, Mrs. Sarah Bisbee, widow of Hopestill Bisbee of Medford. She d. in Hingham, Oct. 20, 1716. He d. Mar. 18, 1715-16. He was made freeman in 1670.

8-9 Benjamin, bpt. May 7, 1643 (see following).

8-10 Deborah, bpt. Aug. 3, 1645, m. June 13, 1678, Samuel Thaxter.

8-11 Sarah, bpt. Oct. 5, 1650; d. July 7, 1658.

8-9 BENJAMIN LINCOLN, baptized in Hingham, May 7, 1643, married, Feb. 6, 1666-67, Sarah Fearing (8-4). She died Nov. 26, 1716 and he died Sept. 27, 1700. He was a "farmer and maltster" and was selectman in 1693. They had children, all born in Hingham:-

7-38 John, b. Jan. 5, 1667-68; m. first, Martha Chubbuck, b. in Hingham Jan. 31, 1669-70; d. Jan. 30,

LINCOLN

1698-99. He m. second, Apr. 6, 1702, Mrs. Hannah (Palmer) Lincoln, widow of Joshua Lincoln and dau. of John Palmer, b. in 1671. John d. Feb. 16, 1726-27. He was a "cooper", was constable in 1702, selectman in 1712, and known as "Ensign". By his first wife, Martha, he had children:-

6-30 Hannah, b. Apr. 30, 1688, m. July 12, 1710, Isaac Lane.

6-31 John, b. Dec. 29, 1691.

6-32 Elisha, b. Feb. 4, 1697-98; m. Jan. 10, 1720-21, Melia Whitcomb, b. at Scituate in 1699. He was by occupation a "set-work cooper". He moved from Hingham to Weymouth and afterwards prob. to Abington.

7-39 Margaret, b. Oct. 7, 1669; m. Jan. 4, 1692-93, David Lincoln.

7-40 Benjamin Jr., b. Jan. 16, 1671-72 (see following).

7-41 Thomas, b. Dec. 12, 1674; m. Nov. 7, 1695, Rachel Holmes, perhaps dau. of Abraham and Elizabeth Holmes of Rochester, Mass. Thomas was by occupation a "weaver". In 1707 he and his family moved from Hingham to Harwich, Mass. where he was deacon of the church. He and Rachel had children, born in Hingham:-

6-33 Rachel, b. Nov. 8, 1696; m. Feb. 13, 1717-18, Benjamin Hopkins.

6-34 Thomas Jr., b. in 1700; m. in 1725, Sarah, dau. of Major Edward Winslow. Thomas d. at Rochester June 15, 1730 and his widow m. James Whitcomb of Rochester and subsequently moved to Warren, Mass.

6-34 Sarah, b. Apr. 1, 1702; m. Feb. 27, 1723-24 Jabez Lewis of Barnstable.

6-35 Nathaniel, b. July 6, 1704; m. Hannah Asten.

6-36 Margaret.

6-37 Thankful.

6-38 Elisha.

LINCOLN

- 7-42 Jeremiah, b. Apr. 1, 1682; d. May 29, 1717.
7-43 Jonathan, b. Sept. 29, 1684; m. Hannah Clark. He moved from Hingham to Harwich, Mass.
7-44 Sarah, b. Aug. 7, 1687; d. in two weeks.

7-40 BENJAMIN LINCOLN, JR., born in Hingham, Jan. 16, 1671-72; m. Jan. 18, 1694-95, Mary Lewis (7-24). She died Dec. 30, 1744. He died suddenly July 10, 1727. He was by occupation a "Maltster"; was selectman 1723 to 1727 inclusive, town clerk 1721 to 1727 inclusive and deacon of the church of the First Parish. His will was dated Feb. 11, 1724-25. He and Mary had children, born in Hingham:-

- 6-39 Mary, b. Apr. 11, 1696; d. July 23, 1699.
6-40 Benjamin 3rd, b. Aug. 17, 1699 (see following).

6-40 BENJAMIN LINCOLN, 3rd, born in Hingham, Aug. 17, 1699, married first, Dec. 8, 1720, Mary Loring, dau. of Capt. Thomas and Leah (Buckland) Loring, b. in Hingham Sept. 16, 1696; d. May 20, 1721 and second, Oct. 31, 1723, Mrs. Elizabeth (Thaxter) (6-1) Norton, widow of Capt. John Norton, who died Jan. 11, 1762. The Honorable Benjamin Lincoln (also known as "Colonel") died Mar. 1, 1771. He was a "Maltster" and "trader", was selectman sixteen years, between 1727 to 1750, succeeded his father as town clerk, having been elected to the office, July 24, 1727. He represented the town at the General Court in 1746, 1747 and 1748 and was a member of his Majesty's Council from 1753 to 1770, when he resigned his seat at the board. He and Elizabeth had children, all born in Hingham:-

- 5-11 Mary, b. Aug. 10, 1724; m. Dec. 19, 1745, Elisha Cushing.
5-12 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 19, 1726; m. Dec. 8, 1743, Daniel Cushing.
5-13 Sarah, born Jan. 1, 1727-28; married Oct. 4, 1744 Ebenezer Cushing (5-9).
5-14 Hannah, b. Sept. 10, 1729; m. Jan. 24, 1750-51,

LINCOLN

Pyam Cushing.

- 5-15 Olive, b. May 14, 1731; m. Feb. 1, 1753, John Cushing.
- 5-16 Benjamin 4th, b. in Hingham Jan. 24, 1732-33, m. at Pembroke, Mass., Jan. 15, 1756, Mary Cushing dau. of Elijah and Elizabeth (Barker) Cushing. She was b. at Pembroke, Apr. 22, 1734 and d. in Hingham, Jan. 23, 1816. He d. May 9, 1810. He was a "Farmer", was constable in 1754, select-man 1765 to 1771 inc., and succeeded his father as town clerk, having been elected to the office Mar. 7, 1757. On the 15th of Feb. 1769, he was chosen a deacon of the First Church in Hingham, and was representative in 1773, 1774, 1775, 1788 and 1789. He also in 1774 and 1775, represented the town in the Provincial Congress held at Concord, at Cambridge and at Watertown. His first military office was adjutant of the 3d. Regiment in Suffolk County, July 1755. In June, 1763, he was appointed major, and in Jan. 1772, lieutenant-colonel, which last office he held when the war broke out. He was a major-general in the army of the Revolution, and after the campaign of 1777 commanded the right wing of General Gate's army; was in the battles of Charleston, S.C., Yorktown, Va., etc. and Oct. 8, 1777, was badly wounded in his leg, in an attack of the enemy, and had to be carried off the field. He was chosen Secretary of War in 1781 and in 1787 was elected Lieut-Gov. of Massachusetts. On behalf of the U.S. Government he was sent, in 1789, to treat with the Southern Indians, and later was in command of the forces sent to suppress the Western Insurrection (Shays' Rebellion). From 1789 to Mar. 1, 1809, he was collector of the Port of Boston. He also was president of the Society of the Cincinnati, and in all these various positions, military and civic, he held the respect and confidence of the people. At his funeral "a long train of bereaved relatives and mourning friends, including the Governor of

LINCOLN

Massachusetts and other State and Government officials, followed his remains to the family tomb in the Hingham cemetery. His pall was borne by the Hon. John Adams, Hon. R.T. Paine, Hon. Richard Cranch, Hon. Cotton Tufts, His Honor Lieutenant-Governor Cobb and Thomas Melville, Esq. An appropriate sermon was delivered upon the occasion in the new north meeting-house by the pastor, Rev. Henry Colman. The bells in Boston and other places were tolled an hour; and the flags of the vessels and of Forts Independence and Warren, and of the Navy Yard at Charlestown were hoisted half-mast as tokens of respect for the memory of the deceased. His part in the founding and development of Washington County, Maine are given in the historical sketch at the beginning of this book. He and Elizabeth had children, all born in Hingham:-

- 4-1 Benjamin 5th, b. Nov. 1, 1756, grad. from Harvard College in 1777; m. at Boston, Feb. 1, 1785, Mary, dau. of Hon James Otis.
- 4-2 Mary, b. Apr. 23, 1758; d. unm. Aug. 24, 1797.
- 4-3 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 6, 1659; m. June 23, 1784, Hodijah Baylies, Esq.
- 4-4 Sarah, b. Nov. 29, 1761; m. July 13, 1783, Dr. Gridley Thaxter.
- 4-5 Theodore, b. Dec. 30, 1763; settled at Dennyville, Maine and had a family. Hon. Theodore Lincoln d. there June 15, 1852.
- 4-6 Martin, b. Mar. 21, 1766; d. in ten days.
- 4-7 Bela, b. Sept. 19, 1767; d. Feb. 25, 1772.
- 4-8 Martin again, b. Aug. 19, 1769; m. Jan. 6, 1802, Lydia Cushing, dau. of Peter and Silence (Burr) Cushing. He was a farmer and d. Apr. 12, 1837 at Hingham.
- 4-9 Edmund, b. Sept. 18, 1771; d. May 8, 1773.
- 4-10 Hannah, b. Oct. 26, 1773; m. May 9, 1791, Abner Lincoln, Esq.

LINCOLN

- 4-11 Deborah, b. Apr. 11, 1776; d. Sept. 11, 1777.
- 5-17 Bela, b. Mar. 11, 1733-34; grad. at Harvard College in 1754. He was a "Physician". He d. July 16, 1773, was married but left no children.
- 5-18 Theodore, b. Jan. 3, 1736-37; d. Aug. 20, 1748.

References:-

- History of the Town of Hingham, Massachusetts, Vols. II and III, pub. 1893, by the Town.
- Lincoln, Pearce, Porter, Ayer and Related Families, by William Ensign Lincoln, pub. 1930.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. III, pp. 91-95.

LANGER

* 9-1 RICHARD LANGER was probably a widower and advanced in years when he came to Hingham in 1636. He died in Hingham Jan. 25, 1660-61. In his will, dated Feb. 20, 1659-60 and proved May 2, 1661, he refers to daughters Dinah and Elizabeth who should each receive four shillings from his daughter Margaret, the wife of Thomas Lincoln (husbandman) to whose eldest son, Joshua, he gave his lands in Hingham.

8-1 Margaret, m. Thomas Lincoln (the husbandman) (8-6) and died in Hingham, Mar. 5, 1693-94.

8-2 Dinah.

8-3 Elizabeth.

References:-

History of the Town of Hingham, pub. 1893, Vol. II, p. 422, Vol. III, p. 16.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. III, p. 55.

LEWIS

* 9-1 GEORGE LEWES (as he spelled his name, a spelling used until about 1700), was of Greenwich, County Kent, England. He married first, in England, Sarah Jenkins, and their first five children were born in that country. George Lewes was a clothier by trade. About 1633, he, with his wife and five children sailed for America, where they settled first at Plymouth. According to Deane's History, George was one of those who were dismissed from Plymouth Church in 1634, "in case they join in a body at Scituate". The family lived in Scituate until about 1640, when they removed with Rev. Mr. Lothrop and others to Barnstable. He married, as his second wife, Mary -----. George Lewes died, in Barnstable, in 1663. His will, probated Mar. 3, 1664, names wife Mary, sons Ephraim, George, Thomas, James, Edward and John and daughter, Sarah. He and Sarah had children:-

- 8-1 Mary, b. in England, who m. Nov. 14, 1643, John Bryant of Scituate.
- 8-2 Thomas, b. in England, m. first, June 15, 1653, Mary Davis, possibly dau. of the first Dolar Davis. They had children:-

- 7-1 James, b. Mar. 31, 1654.
- 7-2 Thomas Jr., b. July 15, 1656.
- 7-3 Mary, b. Nov. 2, 1659.
- 7-4 Samuel, b. May 14, 1662, d. young.

Thomas removed to Swansea, where he was one of the first settlers and where he was a selectman. He married, for his second wife, Hannah ----- and had children:-

- 7-5 Samuel again, b. Apr. 23, 1673.
- 7-6 Hepbizah, b. Nov. 15, 1674.

- 8-3 George Jr., b. in England, abt. 1629, was a planter and resided in the East parish of Barnstable. He m. Dec. 1, 1654, Mary, dau. of Barnard Lumbard,

LEWIS

and d. Mar. 20, 1710 at the age of about eighty years. George and Mary had children:-

- 7-7 George 3rd, b. in Sept. 1655, m. Elizabeth
-----.
- 7-8 Mary, b. May 9, 1657.
- 7-9 Sarah, b. Jan. 12, 1660.
- 7-10 Hannah, b. in July, 1662, d. at 5 yrs.
- 7-11 Melatiah, b. Jan. 13, 1664.
- 7-12 Bathshua, b. in Oct. 1667.
- 7-13 Jabez, b. June 10, 1670, m. Experience
Hamblin. He d. at Yarmouth in 1738.
- 7-14 Benjamin, b. Nov. 22, 1671.
- 7-15 Jonathan, b. July 25, 1674.
- 7-16 John, b. Dec. 1, 1676.
- 7-17 Nathan, b. July 26, 1678.

- 8-4 James, b. in England abt. 1632-33 (see following).
- 8-5 Edward, b. in England, m. here first, May 9, 1661,
Hannah, dau. of Henry Cobb and had children:-

- 7-28 Hannah, b. Apr. 24, 1662.
- 7-29 Eleazer, b. June 26, 1664.
- 7-30 John, b. Jan. 1, 1666.
- 7-31 Thomas, b. in Mar. 1669.

- 8-6 John, b. in Scituate, Mar. 2, bpt. Mar. 11, 1638,
did not marry. He was killed by the Indians Mar.
26, 1676 while serving under Capt. Pierce.
- 8-7 Ephraim, b. in Barnstable, July 23, bpt. July 25,
1641.
- 8-8 Sarah, b. in Barnstable, Feb. 2, bpt. Feb. 11, 1644,
m. first, Dec. 26, 1663, James Cobb and second,
Nov. 23, 1698, Jonathan Sparrow.

- 8-4 JAMES LEWES, probably b. in England, abt. 1632-33,
m. here, in 1655, Sarah Lane (8-1) daughter of George
and Sarah Lane of Hingham. He was known as "Lieu-
tenant" and was, for several years, one of the select-
men of Barnstable. He and Sarah had children, probably

LEWIS

all born at Barnstable:-

- 7-18 John, b. Oct. 29, 1656, bpt. Sept. 20, 1657, settled in Hingham. He was a blacksmith by occupation, selectman in 1703 and for many years a justice of the peace. He m. Nov. 17, 1682, Hannah Lincoln, dau. of Sergt. Daniel and Susanna Lincoln. They had children:-
- 6-1 John, b. Oct. 13, 1683, was a blacksmith by occupation. He was constable in 1719 and selectman in 1730, 1731 and 1732. He m. May 2, 1716, Deborah Hawke, dau. of James and Sarah (Jacob) Hawke and d. Mar. 18, 1754.
- 6-2 Daniel, b. Sept. 29, 1685, grad. from Harvard College in 1707 and was a minister at Pembroke, Mass. He m. Dec. 11, 1712, Elizabeth Hawke and d. in 1753.
- 6-3 Hannah, b. Jan. 10, 1686-87, m. first (pub. Feb. 9, 1716-17), Martin Hopkins of Boston and second, James White.
- 6-4 Sarah, b. July 12, 1690, m. Feb. 9, 1708-09, Jacob Loring.
- 6-5 Susanna, b. Jan. 5, 1692-93, d. Feb. 26, following.
- 6-6 Rachel, b. June 19, 1694, m. first (pub. Apr. 22, 1718), David Cushing and second, July 27, 1727, Deacon Jacob Mitchell of Pembroke.
- 6-7 Susanna again, b. Dec. 9, 1697, m. Barnabas Tuels.
- 6-8 Mary, b. June 2, 1700, d. Sept. 29, 1703.
- 6-9 Isaiah, b. June 10, 1703, grad. from Harvard College in 1723, m. Abigail Winslow and settled at Wellfleet, Mass.
- 7-19 Samuel, b. Apr. 10, 1659, m. Prudence Leonard.
- 7-20 Sarah, b. Mar. 4, 1660-61, m. first, Jan. 6, 1684-85, Thomas Lincoln (7-25) of Hingham and second,

LEWIS

- Feb. 20, 1698-99, Robert Waterman of Hingham as his second wife.
- 7-21 James Jr., b. June 3, 1664, m. in 1698, Elizabeth Lothrop.
- 7-22 Susanna, b. in 1666, m. first, Feb. 18, 1689-90, Lazarus Beal of Hingham and second, Mar. 11, 1728-29, Benjamin Eaton of Kingston, Mass.
- 7-23 Ebenezer, b. in 1668, m. in 1691, Anna Lothrop.
- 7-24 Mary, b. in 1670, m. Jan. 18, 1694-95, Benjamin Lincoln (7-40) of Hingham.
- 7-25 George, b. in 1672, m. June 14, 1711, Alice Crocker.
- 7-26 Hannah, b. in 1674, m. ---- Lombard of Truro.
- 7-27 Joseph, b. at Barnstable, Mass. in July, 1676, settled at Hingham and m. first, Feb. 3, 1702-03, Sarah Marsh, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Lincoln) Marsh. She was b. in Hingham July 9, 1681 and d. Jan. 5, 1717-18, age 37 years. Joseph m. second, July 16, 1718, Mrs. Elizabeth (Vickery) Dixon, widow of Dr. John Dixon and dau. of George and Lucy Vickery of Hull. She d. in Hingham Sept. 1, 1736. Joseph was a "trader" by occupation, and was selectman in 1718. By his wife, Sarah, he had:-
- 6-10 Sarah, b. Dec. 15, 1703, m. Jan. 16, 1723-24 Elisha Lincoln.
- 6-11 Joseph, b. Dec. 1, 1705, grad. Harvard College in 1725, m. July 31, 1760, Hannah, dau. of Caleb Marsh. She d. June 27, 1786. Joseph d. Jan. 14, 1786.
- 6-12 Thomas, b. Sept. 30, 1707, m. May 12, 1736 Mary Lawson, dau. of David and Eleanor (Smith) Lawson. "In 1745, Thomas Lewis of Hingham was one of the Louisburg soldiers". He was a grad. of Harvard College, 1728 and d. Apr. 4, 1787.
- 6-13 Paul, b. Mar. 25, 1710, m. (pub. Jan. 15, 1728-29), Hannah Cushing. She d. in Hingham Oct. 6, 1787. He d. Nov. 15, 1785.

LEWIS

- 6-14 James, b. Sept. 9, 1712, m. ---- Rogers of Medfield. He grad. from Harvard College in 1731.
- 6-15 Jonathan, b. Dec. 3, 1714, m. June 2, 1740, Lydia Stodder, dau. of Simon and Bethia (Lane) Stodder, b. in Hingham Apr. 12, 1717. Jonathan d. Feb. 4, 1764. He was a "trader" by occupation.
- 6-16 Mary, b. Sept. 6, 1717, m. May 26, 1735, Knight Sprague.

And by his wife, Elizabeth, he had:-

- 6-17 Elizabeth, b. July 14, 1719, m. Sept. 20, 1739, David Beal, Jr.
- 6-18 George, b. July 23, 1721, m. Susanna Hall. She d. in Hingham May 14, 1790, age 72 yrs. He d. Sept. 27, 1795. He was a "tailor".
- 6-19 Hannah, b. May 24, 1723, d. Aug. 17, 1723.
- 6-20 Samuel, b. June 28, 1724, d. Aug. 17, 1724.
- 6-21 Samuel again, b. Oct. 28, 1725, m. July 16, 1750, Sarah Humphrey, dau. of John and Sarah (Hobart) Humphrey, b. in Hingham, Mar. 19, 1729-30 and d. May 26, 1786.
- 6-22 Israel, b. Apr. 19, 1727, d. July 31, 1727.
- 6-23 Ebenezer, b. July 21, 1728, m. Nov. 14, 1751 Hannah Hersey, dau. of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Gilbert) Hersey, b. Mar. 8, 1728-29 and d. June 25, 1790. He d. Nov. 19, 1803.
- 6-24 Lucy, b. Oct. 23, 1730, d. unmarried Feb. 3, 1794.
- 6-25 Hannah, b. Dec. 3, 1731, d. unmarried Jan. 21, 1789.
- 6-26 Eunice, b. May 9, 1736, d. Sept. 17, 1744.

References:-

History of the Town of Hingham, Mass., pub. 1893, Vol. II, pp. 440-444.

LEWIS

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. III, p. 84-89.

Representative Men and Old Families - Southeastern
Mass., by J. H. Beers & Co., pub. 1912, Vol. II,
pp. 1008-1009.

LANE

The Lanes are a very ancient family. As early as 1067, a person of this name came over to England with William the Conqueror. The name is of the class called locative surnames, that is, showing where the person lived; "John atte Lane", "William at Lane", are often found in English records of four hundred years ago, and show that the person named lived in a narrow street.

* 10-1 WILLIAM LANE, was probably an old man when he came to this country with his sons. He was probably from the western part of England where, according to tradition, one or more of his daughters were married. His wife's name is unknown. He was at Dorchester as early as 1635. In 1637 he received several grants of land there, amounting in all to eight acres. He was among the seventy-one accepted inhabitants of the town in 1641, and, on December 7th of that year he relinquished his grant to Thompson's Island for the purpose of a public school. The first public school in America was established at Dorchester in 1639, and William Lane, with others relinquished their grants on Thompson's Island that it might be devoted to school purposes. He was evidently a man of means and a very good citizen who enjoyed the esteem of his fellows. His last years were spent at the home of his daughter Mary, who was the widow of Joseph Long. William died in 1658. His will, dated Dec. 28, 1658, made his daughter Mary residuary legatee after paying bequests of £ 32. The will mentions two sons and four daughters. They were:-

- 9-1 Elizabeth, who m. Thomas Rider.
- 9-2 Mary, who m. first, Joseph Long and second, Joseph Farnsworth.
- 9-3 Anis or Avith, m. Thomas Lincoln (9-1) afterwards of Hingham, Mass., who was known as "the cooper".
- 9-4 George, (see following).
- 9-5 Sarah, m. Nathaniel Baker and d. at Hull, Aug. 19, 1695, at the house of her son-in-law, John Loring.
- 9-6 Andrew, was of Hingham, Mass. A house lot of

LANE

five acres was granted him by the town Sept. 18, 1635. He was also granted ten acres at "Nutt Hill" and six shares in the common lands. On Apr. 6, 1648 he purchased of Aaron Ludkin of Charlestown a house-lot in Hingham containing five acres with a dwelling and buildings thereon. He also purchased of Ludkin land at Pleasant Hill, at the Great Lots, at Weir River, at Squirrel Hill at the Plaine Neck and at Broad Cover. Andrew was a "felt-maker" and a "farmer". His wife, whose name was Triphany d. at Hingham Jan. 2, 1706-07, aged abt. 95 years. He d. May 1, 1675. They had children:-

- 8-10 Andrew Jr., b. Aug. 16, 1646, m. Dec. 5, 1672, Elizabeth, dau. of Mark Eames. She d. in Hingham Nov. 12, 1727 at the age of eighty-three years. He d. Dec. 4, 1717. He was a "wheelwright" by occupation.
- 8-11 Mary, b. Aug. 16, 1646, m. Jan. 24, 1663-64 William Orcutt.
- 8-12 Abigail, b. Aug. 16, 1646, m. Dec. 27, 1665, Daniel Stodder. Andrew Jr., Mary and Abigail were triplets.
- 8-13 John, b. Jan. 30, 1647-48, m. first, Jan. 21, 1679-80, Sarah Beal, dau. of Jeremiah and Sarah (Ripley) Beal. She was b. in Hingham July 3, 1659 and d. there Dec. 13, 1693. He m. second, Apr. 16, 1701, Bethia Lincoln, dau. of Stephen and Elizabeth (Hawke) Lincoln, who was b. in Hingham Oct. 30, 1670 and d. there Mar. 17, 1716-17. John d. Mar. 12, 1729-30. He was a "carpenter" by occupation.
- 8-14 Ephraim, b. in Feb. 1649-50, m. first, Feb. 20, 1700-01, Susanna Huet, dau. of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Foster) Huet, who was b. in Hingham Mar. 31, 1672 and d. there May 15, 1708. Ephraim m. second, Dec. 29, 1708, Elizabeth Beal, dau. of Jeremiah and Sarah

LANE

(Ripley) Beal, who was b. in Hingham, May 16, 1669 and d. July 30, 1716. He d. Dec. 1, 1715. Ephraim was a "Yeoman" and was a member of Capt. Johnson's company in King Philip's War. He was constable in 1696.

8-15 Deborah, b. June 20, 1652, m. Dec. 30, 1674 William Sprague.

8-16 Joshua, b. Aug. 20, 1654, m. Elizabeth ----. He was a "cordwainer" and lived part of his life in Boston. His will was dated Nov. 4, 1710 and proved Dec. 25, following.

8-17 Caleb, b. July 17, 1657.

8-18 Hannah, b. Sept. 30, 1658, m. May 22, 1677, Jeremiah Beal, Jr.

9-4 GEORGE LANE, b. in England, was one of the early planters of Hingham and, at the distribution of land, Sept. 18, 1635, received a house-lot of five acres. He also had a grant of ten acres of land at "Nutty Hill" and thirteen shares in the common lands. His wife was Sarah Harris. She d. in Hingham Mar. 26, 1694-95. He d. June 11, 1689 and his will was proved Aug. 20th of that year. He was a "shoemaker" by occupation. He and Sarah had children:-

8-1 Sarah, b. in Mar. 1637-38, m. in 1655, Lieut. James Lewis (8-4) of Barnstable.

8-2 Hannah, b. Feb. 24, 1638-39, m. Dec. 23, 1665, Thomas Humphrey.

8-3 Josiah, b. May 23, 1641, m. first, Mary ----- who d. in Hingham Oct. 4, 1671 and second, on May 9, 1672, Deborah Gill, dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Otis) Gill. She was born May 8, 1653 and d. Apr. 16, 1727. He d. Mar. 26, 1714. By his first wife, he had:-

7-1 Mary, b. Sept. 29, 1671, m. Apr. 14, 1691, Caleb Bates, as his second wife.

LANE

And by his second wife, he had:-

- 7-2 Josiah Jr., b. Jan. 27, 1674-75, m. first, July 8, 1713, Margaret Lincoln, dau. of Stephen and Elizabeth (Hawke) Lincoln, b. in Hingham, June 30, 1677 and d. July 18, 1726. Josiah m. second, Jan. 5, 1726-27, Hannah Hobart, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Gold) Hobart. She was b. May 5, 1683 and d. Sept. 25, 1738. For his third wife, Josiah m., June 6, 1739, Lydia Hobart, dau. of Deacon David and Sarah (Joice) Hobart, b. Jan. 9, 1703-04. Josiah d. Aug. 15, 1751 and his widow m. Feb. 22, 1753, Joseph Nash. Josiah was a "farmer" by occupation and was constable in 1715.
- 7-3 George, b. June 22, 1677, m. Dec. 14, 1699, Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Stowell, who was b. June 7, 1673 and d. Sept. 25, 1746. He d. May 5, 1741. They had no children.
- 7-4 Deborah, b. Nov. 21, 1679, m. Feb. 24, 1702-03, Edward Ward.
- 7-5 Sarah, b. Feb. 12, 1681-82, d. unmarried Sept. 14, 1730.
- 7-6 Thomas, b. May 29, 1684, d. unmarried May 21, 1725.
- 7-7 Peter, b. Dec. 21, 1687, d. next day.
- 7-8 Peter again, b. Mar. 2, 1689-90, d. June 2, following.
- 7-9 Peter, once more, b. July 15, 1691, d. Apr. 9, 1694.
- 7-10 Ruth, b. July 26, 1696, d. Jan. 12, 1697-98.
- 8-4 Susanna, b. June 23, 1644, m. Dec. 23, 1665, William Robbarts.
- 8-5 Elizabeth, b. in 1646, m. Walter Poor.
- 8-6 John, b. Jan. 20, 1647-48, m. first, June 18, 1674, Mehitable, dau. of Thomas and Jane Hobart, b. in Hingham July 4, 1651, and d. there Feb. 15, 1689-90. In 1694 John removed to Norton, Mass. and

LANE

there m. Sarah -----. He was a "shoemaker" and was constable in 1689. By his first wife, he had:-

- 7-11 Samuel, b. Mar. 15, 1677-78.
- 7-12 Priscilla, b. Mar. 15, 1679-80.
- 7-13 Mary, b. Apr. 3, 1682.
- 7-14 Asa or Asaph, b. July 21, 1685.

- 8-7 Ebenezer, b. Aug. 25, 1650, m. Dec. 27, 1688, Hannah Hersey, dau. of William and Rebecca (Chubbuck) Hersey, b. in Hingham Feb. 13, 1668-69, d. there Mar. 31, 1745. He d. Dec. 12, 1726. He was a "Yeoman" and was one of Capt. Johnson's company in King Philip's War. He and Hannah had children:-
 - 7-15 Hannah, b. Feb. 13, 1689-90, m. Aug. 23, 1714, Abraham Leavitt.
 - 7-16 Sarah, b. Dec. 4, 1692, m. Jan. 24, 1712-13 Elisha Leavitt.
 - 7-17 Ebenezer Jr., b. Dec. 11, 1694, m. (pub. Nov. 16, 1717), Mary Leavitt, dau. of Israel and Lydia (Jackson) Leavitt, b. in Hingham, Feb. 18, 1695-96 and d. there Sept. 11, 1777. He d. May 30, 1777. Ebenezer Jr. was a "farmer".
 - 7-18 Peter, b. May 25, 1697, m. Wealtha Bradford, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Rogers) Bradford of Duxbury, prob. b. at Duxbury, May 15, 1702 and d. in Hingham June 2, 1755. He d. Mar. 17, 1764. He was a farmer and was constable in 1732.
 - 7-19 Susanna, b. Dec. 4, 1699, m. Dec. 31, 1724, Jonathan Studley.

- 8-8 Mary, b. Apr. 11, 1653, m. ---- Ellis.
- 8-9 Peter, b. July 21, 1656.

LANE

References:-

History of the Town of Hingham, Mass., Vol. II, pp. 410
-415.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. III, pp. 50-54.

Representative Men and Old Families of Southeastern
Massachusetts, Vol. II, pp. 660-661.

FEARING

* 9-1 JOHN FEARING, according to Cushing's MS, "came from Cambridge in Old England" with Matthew Hawke and his wife, in the ship Diligent of Ipswich, England, arriving here Aug. 10, 1638. According to the History of Hingham, by Lincoln, it is recorded that a John Fearing arrived in Hingham with others in 1635; in any event, land there was granted to him in that year. However, Savage states that land may have been granted to him as early as 1635, in preparation for his coming later. John Fearing also had land granted him in 1647, and, after his decease, other lots in the six divisions fell to his heirs, which were drawn in his name. He was a man of prominence in early Hingham history, a farmer by occupation, was made freeman in 1652, selectman in 1648, 1661 and 1663, constable in 1650 and was a deacon of the church for many years. His wife's name was Margaret. She survived him and married, for her second husband, Nov. 3, 1675, Robert Williams of Roxbury. John Fearing died May 14, 1665. His will, dated three days before his death and proved the following June 12th names his wife, his two sons and two daughters, the oldest son to have a double portion. The inventory was appraised at slightly over 331 pounds. John and Margaret had children:-

8-1 John Jr., b. prob. abt. 1642, and mentioned in his father's will, m. at Boston, Dec. 15, 1676, Hannah, dau. of Nathaniel and Martha Beal of Hingham. They resided on the paternal homestead on North St., Hingham. He was made freeman in 1667. His wife died Sept. 14, 1717, age 61 and he died Mar. 20, 1725-26, age abt. 84. They had children, all born in Hingham:-

7-1 Nathaniel, b. Jan. 2, 1679-80, m. first, Apr. 29, 1714, Mary Lincoln and second, Jan. 25, 1715-16, Sarah Johnson.

7-2 Hannah, b. Apr. 20, 1682, m. Feb. 10, 1719-20, Samuel Cockeril.

7-3 John 3rd, b. Sept. 4, 1684, d. Sept. 20, 1717.

FEARING

- 7-4 David, b. Feb. 5, 1686-87, d. Nov. 12, 1715.
- 7-5 Susanna, b. Aug. 1, 1689, m. May 11, 1710,
Benjamin Ward.
- 7-6 Mary, b. Dec. 27, 1691, d. Aug. 25, 1717.
- 7-7 Rachel, b. Oct. 1, 1699, d. May 7, 1711.

- 8-2 Israel, bpt. in Hingham in Sept. 1644, m. July 22,
1673, Elizabeth Wilder, dau. of Edward and Eliza-
beth (Eames) Wilder. He was a "cooper" by oc-
cupation. He d. at Dorchester, in Jan. 1693. His
wife d. Jan. 27, 1730-31. They had children, all
born in Hingham:-

- 7-8 John, b. Dec. 29, 1674, m. May 8, 1708,
Margaret Hawke, dau. of James and Sarah
(Jacob) Hawke. She was b. in Hingham Sept.
15, 1681 and d. there Sept. 28, 1764. John
d. Nov. 7, 1752. He was a "weaver" by
trade, was constable in 1703 and selectman
in 1731 and 1732. His will was dated Feb.
13, 1747-48, and proved in Dec. 1752.
- 7-9 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 25, 1678-79, m. May 8,
1702, James Sprague.
- 7-10 Margaret, b. June 8, 1680, m. Nov. 18, 1708
Ephraim Jones.
- 7-11 Israel Jr., b. Aug. 29, 1682, m. Martha Gibbs
and resided in Wareham, Mass.
- 7-12 Sarah, bpt. Dec. 1, 1689, m. Sept. 13, 1716,
Matthew Sprague.

- 8-3 Mary, bpt. Apr. 18, 1647, m. Dec. 15, 1665, James
Hersey.
- 8-4 Sarah, bpt. July 29, 1649, m. Feb. 6, 1666-67,
Benjamin Lincoln (8-9).

References:-

- History of the Town of Hingham, pub. 1893, Vol. II, pp.
217-218.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 150.

GRIDLEY

* 9-1

RICHARD GRIDLEY, styled Captain, was born in England in 1601 and died between Oct. 19th and 28th, 1674, at Boston, Mass. He married, at Groton, Co. Suffolk, England, July 25, 1626, Grace Surrey, born in England, died between Apr. 29 and June 3, 1675 at Boston, Mass. The marriage record of Richard Gridley and Grace Surrey is found in the Parish Records of Groton which are preserved at Bury, St. Edmunds. The baptismal records of two of their children are also recorded. Richard Gridley came to Boston as early as 1631 and settled there. His home lot was on what is now the southeast corner of Summer Street and Cow Lane (High St.). It was on this estate that Capt. Samuel Adams, father of Samuel Adams lived, and the latter was born here in 1722. The lot extended to the Bay on the east and was bounded on the north by the Rope field of John Harrington, noted rope maker of Boston, which land Richard Gridley sold to John Harrington in 1642, as shown by quit-claim deed dated Nov. 5, 1666. His pasture extended easterly to Fort Hill. He was a brickmaker and bricklayer and owned a lime kiln and made lime. He deposed on July 2, 1660, that he was about 59 years old; on Aug. 1, 1667 that he was about 65; on Jan. 31, 1670-71 that he was about 68 and on Apr. 24, 1674 that he was about 74 years old, showing that he was born about 1601. His son, Joseph, deposed on Sept. 29, 1663 that he was about 35 years old. His wife Grace was admitted to the Boston Church on Dec. 29, 1635. Richard Gridley was made freeman Aug. 1, 1634. He was a fence viewer for the Fort Hill section, 1636 to 1639, inclusive. On Aug. 12, 1636, at a meeting of the wealthier inhabitants he subscribed 4s towards a free school. He was a captain in the militia, but was disarmed in November, 1637 for being a supporter of Mr. Wheelwright and Ann Hutchinson. His three children, born soon after this event, were named Returne, Believe and Tremble. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, which his sons Joseph and Believe joined in 1662. On Apr. 27, 1640, he was one of three appointed to sell a parcel of Marsh at Hogg's Island. He was elected

GRIDLEY

surveyor in 1647 and was Water Bailiff in 1655, 1659 1660. On May 10, 1647 he gave John Rawlins of Roxbury power of attorney to sue Robert Parks of Hartford for breach of covenant about his daughter Annie Gridley and to recover her out of his hands. He furnished the bricks for the fortification at Fort Hill and on Apr. 28, 1656, the town voted to pay him ten pounds for lime and bricks delivered there. In December of the same year the town voted to pay him for building the school-house chimney. Feb. 12, 1657, he acknowledged having received payment in full for land that he had previously sold to John Straunge. On May 5, 1659 he was chosen overseer of swine and authorized to levy 2s:6d for every swine found "unrung or unyoked". On Oct. 5th of that year he and his wife Grace gave land to their daughter Hannah and her husband Edward Davis, a laborer. At the same time they sold land at the upper end of their field in Boston. Their son-in-law, Philip Wharton witnessed the deed. On Sept. 30, 1662 they gave land to their son Joseph, a brickmaker, and to their daughter Returne and her husband John Davis, a brickmaker. The deposition of Jan. 31, 1670-71 shows that, in 1663, Richard Gridley helped to build a wharf. In 1668, 1670, 1671, 1672 and 1674, he sold lands near Fort Hill in his "brick kill yard" in the south end adjoining John Harrington's rope-makers walk and adjoining the cartway to the "brick kills"; land adjoining land of Philip Wharton's wife; land near his "Lime Kill" in the southerly end of Boston and land adjoining that of his son Believe, late deceased. In all of these deeds he is called "brickmaker". His will, dated Oct. 19, 1674, probated in November 1674, bequeathed to wife Grace who was named executrix: "all that I die possessed of, that is to say my house and garden and all my moveables during her life". He gave the orchard that he had previously given to his dead son Trimble, to Trimble's child Hannah, but it was to return to the Gridleys if the child died. After his wife's death he bequeathed 10 pounds to daughter Dorlom "that Douth live at the Eastward" and five pounds each to grandchildren Mary and Believe Gridley. In-

GRIDLEY

ventory, taken Oct. 20, 1674, presented by widow Grace Gridley in November 1674 totaled £ 92:17:00, including land and dwelling house valued at £ 65. On Jan. 20, 1674-75, Grace Gridley, as executrix, sold land to Joseph Harrison and on Apr. 29, 1675, she and her only son and heir Joseph, sold the home property. She was probably living with Joseph at the time and died soon afterwards. Richard and Grace Gridley had children, the first two baptized at Groton, Eng. and the others in Boston, Mass.:-

- 8-1 Abraham, bpt. Apr. 27, 1628, prob. d. young.
- 8-2 Joseph, bpt. May 20, 1629, d. Mar. 19, to Apr. 4, 1687 at Boston, Mass., m. there, first, June 9, 1654, the widow Lydia Flood who d. aft. 1665 and second, Aug. 10, 1676, Elizabeth ----- who d. aft. Apr. 14, 1687.
- 8-3 Mary, b. Apr. 14, 1632, prob. d. bef. Sept. 11, 1680, m. abt. 1651, Philip Wharton who d. Dec. 10, 1698 in the Almshouse, Boston.
- 8-4 Sarah, b. Apr. 14, 1634, d. abt. 1695 in Maine, m. abt. 1655, John Dolling, b. 1626-27 in England, d. prob. abt. 1717 at Boston.
- 8-5 Hannah, b. Apr. 10, 1636, d. aft. June 27, 1688, m. Sept. 16, 1657 at Boston, Edward Davis, laborer, of Boston who d. aft. June 27, 1688.
- 8-6 Returne, b. Apr. 8, 1638, d. -----, m. Apr. 9, 1656, John Davis, brickmaker, of Boston.
- 8-7 Believe, b. May 1, 1640, d. Apr. 29, 1672 at Boston, m. first, Ann -----. He m. second, before Oct. 23, 1676, ---- Cornelius.
- 8-8 Tremble, b. Mar. 14, 1643 (see following).

8-8 TREMBLE GRIDLEY, born Mar. 14, baptized Apr. 2, 1643, died before Oct. 18, 1674 at Boston, married Elizabeth (Bateman) (7-4) Gross, born July 11, 1688, daughter of John Bateman and widow of Isaac Gross, both of Boston. She married third, Joseph Arnold. Tremble and Elizabeth Gridley had a daughter:-

GRIDLEY

- 7-1 Hannah, born Apr. 19, 1671, named in the will of her grandfather, Richard Gridley, married Dec. 29, 1691, Samuel Thaxter (7-7) of Hingham, Mass. Hannah died in Hingham Jan. 26, 1756.

References:-

History of the Town of Hingham, Vol. III, pp 229-234.
Warner - Harrington Ancestry, by Frederick Chester
Warner, pub. 1949.
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg., Vol. 18, 76.
Early Records of Boston, Mass.
Suffolk County Land and Probate Records.
Boston Transcript, May 14, 1919 and Oct. 4, 1920.
History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.

BATEMAN

* 9-1 JOHN BATEMAN, was of Boston and later of Woburn, Mass. He married Hannah ----- . They had children:-

- 8-1 John Jr., born in Dec. 1644 (see following).
- 8-2 Hannah, b. Mar. 10, 1646, bpt. May 14, 1648, m. at Woburn, June 12, 1667, Zechariah Green.
- 8-3 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 30, 1647, bpt. May 14, 1648.
- 8-4 Sarah, bpt. Oct. 7, 1649, although the town record makes her born May 6, 1651; m. at Woburn, July 3, 1671, John Green.
- 8-5 Rachel, b. May 28, bpt. June 1, 1651.
- 8-6 Mary, b. Jan. 16, bpt. Jan. 23, 1653; d. young.
- 8-7 William, b. Mar. 8, bpt. Mar. 11, 1655.
- 8-8 Joseph, b. Aug. 28, 1658, was of Turner's Company in King Philip's War, in 1676.
- 8-9 Mary again, bpt. June 12, 1667.

8-1 JOHN BATEMAN, JR., born in December 1644, baptized May 14, 1648, married June 30, 1680, Abigail Richardson (8-4), daughter of Theophilus Richardson of Woburn. They had children, born in Woburn, Mass.:-

- 7-1 Abigail, b. Oct. 18, 1682, d. in infancy.
- 7-2 Abigail again, b. Jan. 1, 1685.
- 7-3 John, b. Aug. 13, 1687.
- 7-4 Elizabeth, born July 11, 1688, married first, Isaac Gross of Boston and second, Tremble Gridley (8-8) of Boston. He died before Oct. 18, 1674 and she married third, Joseph Arnold.
- 7-5 William, b. Sept. 29, 1690; d. July 7, 1692.
- 7-6 William again, b. May 3, 1693.
- 7-7 Peter, b. Nov. 3, 1695.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 137.
The Richardson Memorial, by John Adams Vinton, pub.
1876, pp. 45, 46.

CHAMPNEY

* 10-1 JOHN CHAMPNEY, was of Cambridge, Mass. in 1635 and resided in that town near the present northwest corner of Brattle and Mason Streets. His wife's name was Joanna. He died before 1642 and his widow married as her second husband, Golden Moore. Oct. 15, 1650, the General Court authorized Richard Champney and John Bridge to sell the estate in Cambridge for the benefit of the children, who soon afterwards went to Billerica with the mother and her husband. Joanna died at Billerica Feb. 18, 1675. She and John had children:-

- 9-1 John, prob. b. in England, d. unm. Feb. 20, 1665.
- 9-2 Joseph, b. prob. in England, was made freeman in 1654 and removed to Billerica where he d. in May, 1656.
- 9-3 Mary, married Theophilus Richardson (9-2) of Woburn, May 2, 1644.
- 9-4 Sarah, m. Oct. 31, 1661, John Russell, Jr. of Woburn.

References:-

- History of Cambridge, Mass., by Lucius R. Paige, pub. 1877.
- History of Cambridge, Mass. - Supplement and Index, by Mary Isabella Gozzaldi, pub. 1930.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 356.

The word Ayres is locally derived from a river town and district of the same name in Scotland. The Celtic "Aer" and the Welsh "Awyr" signify to open, expand or flow clearly, to shoot or radiate. Arthur's Dictionary of Names gives the origin of the name as heir and, when written Ayres, means the son of the heir. This origin agrees with the Century Dictionary, which states that the word heir was originally eir, eyr, ayer and allied with the Latin heres and Greek chier. The name has been spelled in many ways. In the time of King Henry III (1216-72) it was Le Heyer; in 1510, Thomas Ayres, a priest of Norwich, was burned at Eccles; in 1637 Samuel Arres, a servant, came over in the "Mary Ann"; in 1635 Symon Ayres, wife and eight children came on the "Increase". The name is spelled in many forms in the Essex records, such as Aars, Aers, Aier, Aiere, Aiers, Air, Aires, Ares, Ayeres, Ayer, Eayer, Eayre, Eyer, Eyers and Eyre.

In the catalogue of the deeds of Battle Abbey, by Thorp, is the following legendary account of the name Ayres, formerly Eyre. The first of the family was named Truelove, who was one of the followers of William the Conqueror. At the battle of Hastings, Duke William was flung from his horse and his helmet beaten into his face, which, Truelove observing, pulled it off and horsed him again. The Duke told him: "Thou shalt hereafter, from Truelove, be called Eyre (or Air) because thou hast given me the air I breathe." After the battle, the Duke, on inquiring respecting him, found him severely wounded (his leg and thigh having been struck off). He ordered him the utmost care and on his recovery, gave him lands in Derby in reward for his services, and the leg and thigh in armor, cut off, for his crest, an honorary badge yet worn by all the Eyres in England.

11-1 THOMAS EYER of New Sarum, the first of whom we have authentic record, was fifth in descent from Galpedus Le Heyer of the time of Edward III and lineally descended from Humphrey De Heyer of Bronham, Wilts. He held lands in Wimborn, County of Dorset, in the twenty-first year of the reign of Queen Elizabeth. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John Rogers, Esq. of Poole, England. They had children:-

AYER

- 10-1 Robert, b. 1559.
- 10-2 Giles, Ireland branch, line extinct.
- 10-3 Christopher, b. 1578, and was founder of Eyer's Hospital at Sarum.
- 10-4 Thomas, b. 1580 and was mayor of Sarum in 1620.
- 10-5 William, b. 1585. He was a barrister-at-law.
- 10-6 John, b. 1592. (see following)
- 10-7 Elizabeth, who m. G. Tooker.
- 10-8 Catherine, who m. Thomas Hooper.
- 10-9 Rebecca, who m. John Love.
- 10-10 Anne, who m. John Swan.

* 10-6 JOHN AYER, born in England in 1592, came to America in 1637 from Norwich, County of Norfolk, England. He was living in Salisbury in 1640, where he was one of the original petitioners and received land in the first division, in 1640 and in 1643. His residence in ancient Salisbury was between that of John Stevens and Daniel Ladd. In 1646 he removed to Ipswich and thence, about 1647, to Haverhill where he died, March 31, 1657. His wife, whose Christian name was Hannah, did not remarry after his death. She died in Haverhill, Oct. 8, 1688. John's will, dated March 12, 1657, and probated the following October, mentions his wife Hannah and nine children and leaves his homestead to his eldest son John. Children of John and Hannah Ayer, were:-

- 9-1 John, Jr., b. abt. 1622-23 in England. (see following)
- 9-2 Rebecca, b. in England abt. 1634, prob. m. John Aslet in Newbury, Oct. 8, 1648 and lived in Andover. He died June 6, 1671 and she survived him.
- 9-3 Robert, b. abt. 1625, in England, came to this country with his father. He was made freeman in May 1666, was constable in 1671, and was a yeoman or ploughman. He lived in Haverhill, Mass., where he died between 1713 and 1723. He married Elizabeth Palmer, Feb. 27, 1650-1 and she died in Haverhill, April 24, 1705, at the age of 71. Robert and Elizabeth had children:-

AYER

- 8-6 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 10, 1652, m. 1st John Clement of Haverhill, Feb. 22, 1676, and 2nd. Samuel Watts of Haverhill, Mar. 3, 1696-7.
- 8-7 Capt. Samuel, b. Nov. 11, 1654, m. Mary Johnson of Hampton, Dec. 14, 1681. He served in King Phillip's War and was killed by Indians in the massacre at Haverhill, Aug. 29, 1708, at the age of 53.
- 8-8 Mehetable, b. Sept. 14, 1656.
- 8-9 Timothy, b. Oct. 2, 1659 at Haverhill, m. Nov. 24, 1682, Ruth Johnson of Hampton and lived in Haverhill, where he died, Aug. 14, 1689.
- 8-10 A daughter, b. July 9, 1662, d. July 9, 1662.
- 8-11 Hannah, b. Jan. 26, 1663, d. Mar. 10, 1675-6.
- 8-12 Mary, b. Jan. 15, 1667, d. Apr. 14, 1668.

- 9-4 Thomas, b. abt. 1630 in England, lived in Haverhill as early as 1646, buying a house and lot there in 1648. He married Elizabeth Hutchins Apr. 1, 1656 and died Nov. 9, 1686. She survived him and died, his widow in 1710. They had children:-
 - 8-13 John, b. May 12, 1657 in Newbury, m. Mary Travers of Boston, Sept. 13, 1683 and was a planter. He lived in Haverhill until 1695, removing to Stonington, Conn. where he was living in 1722.
 - 8-14 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 23, 1659 in Haverhill, m. Samuel Watts of Haverhill, Oct. 28, 1684. They lived in Haverhill where Elizabeth died Oct. 26, 1695, and Samuel m. 2nd Elizabeth (Ayer) (8-6), widow of John Clement of Haverhill.
 - 8-15 Mary, b. Mar. 22, 1660-1 in Haverhill, m. Samuel Colcord of Kingstown, N. H. before 1725 and she was of Kingstown in 1737 when she died his widow.
 - 8-16 Love, b. Apr. 15, 1663, in Haverhill, m. Joseph Kingsbury, Apr. 2, 1679 in that town.

AYER

- 8-17 Twin boys, b. Jan. 16, 1664-5 and both d.
8-18 Jan. 20, 1664-5.
- 8-19 Thomas, b. June 9, 1666 in Haverhill, was a husbandman and lived in Haverhill. He married 1st, Ruth Wilford, June 12, 1694 and she was killed by Indians in the massacre of Aug. 29, 1708 at the age of 36. He m. 2nd Dorothy (Martin) widow of Henry Blaisdell, Mar. 7, 1709-10 in Amesbury. Both were living in 1714.
- 8-20 Samuel, b. July 11, 1671, d. July 15, 1672.
- 9-5 Cornet Peter, b. abt. 1633, was made freeman in May, 1666, was a yeoman and lived in Haverhill, which town he represented in general court in 1683, 1685, 1689 and 1690. He married, Nov. 1, 1659, Hannah Allen, who survived Peter and died his widow, Dec. 22, 1729 at the age of 87. Peter died in Boston, Jan. 2, 1698-9. They had children:-
- 8-21 Ruth, b. Oct. 30, 1660, m. John Denison of Ipswich, weaver, and died before 1699. He was of Ipswich in 1714.
- 8-22 Hannah, b. Aug. 21, 1662, m. Lt. John Osgood of Andover Oct. 17, 1681. He was living in Andover in 1711, she was of Andover, his widow, in 1730.
- 8-23 Abigail, b. July 4, 1664, m. Robert Lord of Ipswich, yeoman, June 7, 1683, and both were living in Ipswich in 1730.
- 8-24 Mary, b. Aug. 6, 1666, m. Joseph Calef of Ipswich before 1699 and she was of Ipswich, his widow, in 1730.
- 8-25 Martha, b. Mar. 1, 1667-8, m. Capt. Peter Osgood of Salem, tanner, May 19, 1690 and both were living in Salem in 1730.
- 8-26 Samuel, b. Sept. 28, 1669 in Haverhill, was a yeoman and lived in Haverhill. He was a man of considerable property, having a negro servant named Lot. He m. Elizabeth

AYER

Tuttle of Ipswich, Nov. 21, 1693 and d. Jan. 2, 1743-4. She died in Haverhill, his widow, Nov. 29, 1752.

- 9-6 Mary, b. abt. 1634, perhaps living in Ipswich in 1668.
- 9-7 Obadiah, lived in Haverhill until 1669 when he sold his house and land and removed to Woodbridge, N.J. He married Hannah Pike, Mar. 19, 1660-1. She died May 31, 1689 and he died Nov. 14, 1694. They had children:-
- 8-27 John, b. Mar. 2, 1662-3 in Newbury.
- 8-28 Sarah, b. Mar. 5, 1664-5 in Haverhill, d. Feb. 3, 1665-6.
- 8-29 A son, b. Nov. 1, 1666 in Haverhill, d. Nov. 14, 1666.
- 8-30 Samuel, b. Sept. 13, 1667 in Haverhill, d. Dec. 26, 1667.
- 8-31 A son, b. Oct. --, 1670 in New Jersey.
- 8-32 A son, b. Apr. 4, 1674.
- 8-33 Thomas, b. Oct. 3, 1675, probably d. young.
- 8-34 Mary, b. Feb. 16, 1680, d. Feb. 23, 1698-9.
- 8-35 A daughter, b. Sept. 7, 1685.
- 9-8 Nathaniel was apprenticed to a Mr. French in 1656-7, lived in Haverhill and married Tamesin Turloar, May 10, 1670. She died Dec. 13, 1700 and he died Nov. 17, 1717, having conveyed his estate to his son Nathaniel the same year. Nathaniel and Tamesin had children:-
- 8-36 Hannah, b. June 2, 1671, d. June 2, 1671.
- 8-37 Hannah, b. Dec. 19, 1672, m. Ebenezer Belknap, Feb. 25, 1690-1, lived in Haverhill and died Nov. --, 1779, age 106.
- 8-38 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 10, 1674, probably m. Abraham Belknap, Jan. 14, 1690-1, lived in Haverhill and Framingham and died in Framingham in 1730.

AYER

- 8-39 Nathaniel, b. in Haverhill, Nov. 15, 1676, was a husbandman and lived in Haverhill. His father conveyed to him, by deed, his homestead in 1717 and Nathaniel conveyed the house and lot to his son David in 1736. He m. widow Esther Palmer before 1707. She d. Aug. 12, 1743 and he d. Oct. 5, 1754 at the age of 77.
- 8-40 Abiah, a dau. b. Feb. 5, 1678.
- 8-41 Obadiah, b. Jan. 20, 1680, d. Apr. 6, 1681.
- 8-42 Ruth, b. Dec. 20, 1681, d. Apr. 24, 1682.
- 8-43 ----, b. Sept. 5, 1683, d. Sept. 9, 1683.
- 8-44 Benjamin, b. Aug. 9, 1684, d. June 17, 1685.
- 8-45 Mary, b. Sept. 9, 1687.
- 8-46 Ruth, b. May 12, 1689, probably m. James Corline, Nov. 5, 1706.

- 9-9 Hannah, b. Dec. 21, 1644 in Salisbury, m. Stephen Webster, Mar. 24, 1662-3.

9-1 JOHN AYER, JR., son of John and Hannah Ayer, was born in England about 1622-3, and came to this country with his father in 1637 (History of Franklin, Conn. says 1630). He lived in Haverhill until about 1665 and engaged in farming. He m. there, Sarah (9-1), dau. of John Williams, May 5, 1646 or 1647. She died July 25, 1662. He married for his second wife, at Haverhill, March 26, 1663, Mary Woodam, by whom he had one child. Soon after his second marriage he became involved in serious personal difficulties with the Massachusetts Indians, and to save his life moved secretly and alone to West Farms, (Franklin) Conn. The exact year of his arrival is uncertain, but without doubt it was as early as 1665, and he may be safely called the first white settler of the town. His location was Ayer's Gap. Here he lived by himself for many years, pursuing his favorite vocation of hunting and trapping with great success. It is said that in the chase and all the mysteries of woodcraft, his skill and sagacity fully equalled that of the Indians, between whom and himself there was, indeed, a constant

AYER

rivalry, which not infrequently ripened into open warfare. Many are the traditions of this strange man, lingering around the scenes of his life, and his adventures with Indians and wild beasts still form the theme of numerous stories related with zest around the winter's fire. These stories, without exception, delineate him as a man of striking eccentricities, but withal, of great endurance, heroic fortitude and a rare presence of mind that never forsook him in time of danger. Rattlesnakes were the only foes whom John Ayer feared. These swarmed into his cabin in such numbers from the surrounding ledges, that he was almost in despair, and thought of abandoning the place. But a friend in Massachusetts urged him first to try the efficiency of hogs in destroying the reptiles. Accordingly, Ayer procured several hogs from the nearest settlement, and these soon effectually rid his premises of his troublesome visitors. John and Sarah Ayer had children:-

- 8-1 John 3rd, b. Mar. 18, 1647-8, lived in Andover and d. July 19, 1683. He probably m. Mary ----- and had a son Samuel (7-1), who died at Andover, Sept. 5, 1670.
- 8-2 Zachariah, b. Oct. 24, 1650, was a husbandman, and lived in Andover in 1680 and in Newbury in 1696. He m. Elizabeth Chase, of Newbury, June 27, 1678 and served in King Philip's War in 1676.
- 8-3 Nathaniel, b. Mar. 13, 1654-5, was a mill-wright and lived in Haverhill until about 1696, removing then to Stonington, Conn. where he was living in 1720 and 1724. He m. Aug. 31, 1683, Anne Swan of Haverhill and she was his wife in 1724. They had children:-
 - 7-2 Joseph, b. Aug. 25, 1684 in Haverhill, lived in Stonington, Conn. in 1724.
 - 7-3 Sarah, b. Dec. 27, 1686 in Haverhill, m. --- Ellis before 1724 and lived in Stonington, Conn. in that year.
 - 7-4 Peter, b. June 10, 1689.

AYER

- 7-5 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 26, 1691, m. ---- Chase before 1724 and lived in Stonington, Conn. in that year.
- 7-6 Hephzibah, b. July 9, 1694 perhaps d. in Andover July 12, 1697.
- 7-7 Nathaniel, lived in Vallentown, Conn. in 1724.
- 7-8 Anna, m. Joseph Bowditch before 1724 and lived in Preston, Conn. in that year.

- 8-4 Joseph, b. Mar. 16, 1658-9 (see following).
- 8-5 Sarah, b. Jan. 17, 1661-2, perhaps m. Henry Col-lens of Lynn.
- 8-6 A child by his second wife, Mary Woodam, name not known.

8-4 JOSEPH AYER, was born in Haverhill, Mar. 16, 1658-9 and lived there until about the year 1700 when he removed to West Farms, Conn. to reside with his father, now well stricken in years, bringing with him his youngest two sons, Joseph and Timothy. He was a planter or yeoman by trade. In Norwich, he purchased land on Portipaug Hill, where he lived until his death, Nov. 30, 1748. His will was dated Sept. 6, 1736. The History of Norwich states that John and Joseph Ayer or Ayres, emigrants, probably from Ipswich, Mass., settled at Preston and North Stonington as farmers. Joseph Ayer's farm was within the bounds of Norwich, East Society, and he was admitted as an inhabitant in 1704. The John referred to is evidently John (8-13) son of Thomas (9-4). They both came from Haverhill, however, instead of Ipswich. Joseph Ayer married, Nov. 24, 1686, (Corliss Family Record says Nov. 24, 1684), Sarah Corliss (8-8). The Joseph Ayer admitted to the Franklin, Conn. Congregational Church "on profession" May 21, 1732 was this Joseph. Sarah d. May 11, 1737. Joseph and Sarah had children:-

- 7-1 Joseph Jr., b. May 8, 1688, d. May 30, 1688.
- 7-2 Sarah, b. Oct. 15, 1690, m. Thomas Hazen and was living in 1736.

AYER

- 7-3 Abigail, b. Sept. 8, 1693, m. Dennis Manough and was living in 1736.
- 7-4 Joseph Jr., again, b. Dec. 23, 1695 (see following).
- 7-5 Timothy, b. Mar. 25, 1698, m. Abigaell Hartshorn, Jan. 5, 1726. He was admitted to the Franklin Congregational Church "on profession" Oct. 25, 1741. He and Abigaell had children:-

- 6-6 Lydia, b. Sept. 17, 1727, at Norwich.
- 6-7 Phebe, b. May 16, 1731, m. Ebenezer Lathrop, Jr. of Norwich, May 11, 1758.
- 6-8 Joseph, b. July 5, 1733, m. Apr. 11, 1751, Thankful Drake, and d. Oct. 13, 1793 (Franklin, Conn. church record). Both were recorded as of Stonington. They had children, all born in Stonington, Conn:-

- 5-7 Thankful, b. Jan. 9, 1754.
- 5-8 Joseph Jr., b. Dec. 5, 1755, d. Mar. 10, 1756.
- 5-9 Elisha, b. Aug. 16, 1757.
- 5-10 Lucy, b. July 21, 1759.
- 5-11 Scynthia, b. June 2, 1763.
- 5-12 Martha, b. May 11, 1765.
- 5-13 Joseph Jr., again, b. Sept. 19, 1767.
- 5-14 Louisa, b. Sept. 15, 1769.
- 5-15 Olive, b. July 7, 1771.

- 7-4 JOSEPH AYER, JR., born Dec. 23, 1695, probably in Haverhill, Mass., married Apr. 7, 1726, Dorothy Bayly of Groton, Conn. The marriage is recorded in the Groton and also in the Norwich Vital Records which state: "Joseph Ayer of Norwich and Dorothy Bayly of Groton wore married ye 7th day of April 1726". They lived at Franklin, Conn. where Mrs. Dorothy Ayer joined the Congregational Church there Dec. 29, 1734 and Joseph Jr. joined Feb. 29, 1736. He later made his home on land purchased at Portipang Hill by his father. Joseph and Dorothy Ayer had children:-

AYER

- 6-1 Elijah, born Apr. 30, 1727 (see following).
- 6-2 Obediah, probably, b. abt. 1730. Obediah was, in all probability the brother of Elijah as they were closely connected in their Revolutionary War activities and Elijah named one of his sons Obediah.
- 6-3 Joseph, probably, b. abt. 1734. When he petitioned for land in Sackville, he is called Joseph Jr. which would tend to indicate he was a son of Joseph, inasmuch as Joseph Ayer (7-4) would have been almost 70 years old at the time and not likely to be referred to as Jr. Joseph Ayer (6-3) d. Oct. 13, 1793 (Franklin Church record).
- 6-4 Nehemiah, b. in 1736, bpt. Jan. 11, 1736 at Franklin, Conn.
- 6-5 Lucretia, b. in 1738, bpt. Aug. 13, 1738 at Franklin, Conn. Both Nehemiah and Lucretia were undoubtedly the children of Joseph and Dorothy Ayer as Joseph and Dorothy were the only Ayers that were members of the Franklin Congregational Church at this time.

6-1 ELIJAH AYER, was born at Franklin, Conn., Apr. 30 1727, but later is recorded as of Norwich. He married there, first, Content Werden of that town. Content died June 15, 1749 and Elijah married second, Mar. 26, 1752, Abigail Merrill (6-18). They lived on land in Norwich on Portipang Hill conveyed to him by his father in a deed in which he called Elijah "my son". The period in which Elijah and Abigail began their married life was one of great unrest in New England. The French and Indian war was drawing to a close. Taxes in the New England colonies were high due to the war, land was scarce and prices inflated. The appeal of the English government for settlers to take over the vacated lands of the Acadians fell on willing ears and a migration from New England to Nova Scotia was soon under way. By 1760 the movement had reached major proportions and wild excitement prevailed throughout the Connecticut, Rhode Island and Massachusetts coast towns. In 1759 a group in Connecticut sent five representatives to

Nova Scotia to look over available lands and their favorable reports induced many of the inhabitants of eastern Connecticut and of Norwich in particular, to enter largely into the buying of lands on the easy terms of purchase to new settlers. "1759 on 19th July, Messrs. Liss Willoughby, Benjamin Kimball, Edward Mott and Samuel Starr, junr., a committee of agents from Connecticut appeared at Halifax proposing to make a settlement at Chignecto and they were given a vessel to visit the locality. In September they returned and proposed some alterations in the grants which were agreed to". Chignecto was the name of the locality about Sackville, and the isthmus between Nova Scotia and present New Brunswick. The first actual settlement here after the deportation of the French may be placed in the year 1761. The proprietors or purchasers of the Acadian lands held their meetings at the town house in Norwich and many, of even small means were induced to become subscribers in the expectation of bettering their fortunes. Sloops were sent from Norwich and New London with provisions and passengers, one vessel on a single trip conveying over 137 settlers from New London. In Norwich the newspaper, "The New England Summary", carried advertisements such as those of August, 1760:

"The sloop "Ann", Stephen Calkins, master, lying at Norwich Landing ready for freight or passengers". and "For Menis and Chignecto, the sloop "Defiance", Obadiah Ayer, master".

And now our scene shifts north to Nova Scotia where the struggle for the "fourteenth colony" was soon to develop. Elijah Ayer, with the rest, was swept along in the migration. About 1761 he sold his lands at Portipang Hill and the following spring embarked with his wife, two sons and a daughter for the vicinity of Fort Beausejour, now renamed Fort Cumberland. As the ship passed off Digby through the bay of Fundy, another son, called Mariner, to commemorate his birth aboard ship, was born. They settled at what is now Sackville, New Brunswick, then Nova Scotia, New Brunswick being set off as a separate province in 1784. The exact date of his com-

ing is not known, but it was probably between July 20, 1762, on which date the first town-meeting, or meeting for Sackville township took place, and at which meeting there is no record of Elijah Ayer being present and August 31st of that year when his name appears as a committeeman.

The conditions and locations of the proposed new grant of Sackville were of the first interest to the newly arrived settlers and the proceedings of the early meetings were largely taken up in settling such matters. It was resolved that a family of six, and seven head of cattle should have one and one-half shares or 750 acres.

In 1673 a petition from Cumberland for land grants was sent to the government. Among the names on the petition were those of Elijah Ayer, Obediah Ayer and Joseph Ayer. On Nov. 27, 1763, a grant of 34500 acres addressed to Elijah Ayer, among others, as a committeeman of the Township of Cumberland, ratifying a former grant signed by M. Wilmot, Governor of Nova Scotia, and R. Buckley as secretary, for the following grantees, - among which are listed Elijah, Obediah and Joseph Ayer. This grant was enclosed between the Au Lac and La Planche rivers on the one bay and the rivers Gasperaeux and Tidnish in the other bay. Each right consisted of 500 acres. A grant was issued of 15,750 acres on Sept. 17, 1764, signed by Montague Wilmot, Governor, and Richard Buckley addressed to, among others, William Allen and Elijah Ayer, committee of the Township of Cumberland. The grant recited a former grant insufficient to secure property.

The first actual grant of Sackville appears to have been made on Oct. 12, 1765. Previous to that date, settlers had no title to lands they occupied beyond orders-in-council, issued at Halifax and which the grant confirmed. This grant was for 32,250 acres. The consideration was a quit rent of one shilling sterling for ten years for every fifty acres. If no rent be paid for three years and no distress be found, or if the granters sell the same within ten years, the grant is void. The township was to consist of 100,000 acres, divided into 200 shares of

AYER

500 acres each, the intention being to give a man with a family one share and a single man one-half share. Some however, received a grant of one and one-half shares. Elijah Ayer, Jr. received one share in this grant. In 1763 a number of leading men of Cumberland met and appointed a committee to draft a memorial to the Governor asking the privilege of sending a representative to the assembly at Halifax. This memorial, dated Nov. 1, 1763 showed the name of Elijah Ayer as one of the committee. Howard Trueman in his "The Chignecto-Isthmus and its First Settlers" page 32 says: "There were three Ayers, Elijah, Obediah and Joseph, who came with the immigration of 1763 and settled in Sackville". It is probable that the three were brothers and all sons of Joseph Jr. of Norwich, Conn. The census return for the township of Cumberland for 1770 lists Obediah as a single man and Elijah Ayer with a wife, five sons and a daughter and one other woman, possibly his mother or a servant. Names, except for the head of the family, are not given.

Early in 1775 news of the battle of Lexington reached Chignecto creating a wave of sympathy there amongst the settlers from New England.

Elijah Ayer, at that time nearing fifty years of age, counceled caution, but his opposition was probably not too energetic, as he was a personal friend of both Eddy and John Allan. As far as the records show, it would appear that he took part in the attacks on Fort Cumberland and after the defeat was instrumental in organizing the retreat of Eddy's force to Maine. In "A List of the Inhabitants of Cumberland Countie in Nova Scotia who left that place on account of the enemy and arrived at Saint Johns River and afterwards at Machias" appear the names of

Elijah Ayer (Committee)
Capt. Obediah Ayer "
Elijah Ayer Juner
Capt. Jonathan Eddy
Jonathan Eddy, Jr.
Elliam Eddy

AYER

Isbrock Eddy.

The men who took part in this trek left their families behind and Elijah Ayer arranged for his son Mariner to remain and look out for the family. The party, after enduring severe hardships and some encounters with the enemy, reached Machias in the early spring of 1776.

After his arrival in Machias, Elijah Ayer continued his interest in the revolt of the American colonies, but at the same time he must have made some sort of personal peace with the authorities at Cumberland as his land does not appear to have been confiscated. An assessment of the land owners of Sackville, made in 1777, shows the largest land owner as Samuel Rogers, who had won the disfavor of the Loyalist Britons by his part in the Eddy war, nearly two years before. He owned 4746 acres. Elijah Ayer is listed as owning 2090 acres. It further appears, from notes in Col. Allan's Journal that he occasionally visited Cumberland, either openly or under cover as, under the date of May 11, 1777: "Got dinner ready for the Metawehaugh Indians, when the barge arrived bringing Dr. Clark, Capt. Star, Robert Sharp, two Eddys, Elijah Ayer, Mr. Earl & Chas. Holton, who imparted considerable intelligence from Cumberland, some very agreeable."

Sept. 19th, 1777 "This day Elijah Ayres and G. Rogers returned in ten days from Cumberland -----."

Tuesday, Oct. 28, 1777 "Elijah Ayres and Capt. Kellum came from Penobscot."

Col. Allan seems to be singularly reticent in giving the number of his troops but among the names found on the fly-leaves of his Journal is "Elijah Ayers". Elijah Ayer was Quartermaster of the American troops at Machias in 1776. (Records of Chignecto - Nova Scotia Hist. Soc. p. 51).

In "Massachusetts Privateers of the Revolution" Mass. Hist. Soc. Vol. 77, p. 214 -

"Apr. 7, 1777 Marishette, Schooner, Tons 30, Guns 4 and 8 swivels, Men 12.

Commander Joshua Wing
Bond Continental \$5000.00

AYER

Bonders, Joshua Wing, mariner; John Allan, late of Cumberland, N. S., Continental Agent for the Eastern Indians, and Elijah Ayer, farmer, of Cumberland, N.S. Owner, United States of America

Witnesses:- Nathaniel Reynolds, Robert Foster.

Note: For the use of John Allan in the Indian Service".

In 1781, Mariner Ayer was taken prisoner by a privateer and brought to Boston. This is probably the occasion for the following record: "Mariner Ayres - list of men on board the sloop "Defense" commanded by James Nevins dated July, 1781 - reported a prisoner". With reference to this incident Elijah Ayer sent the following petition to Governor Hancock (Documentary History of the State of Maine, Vol. XX, containing the Baxter Manuscripts edited by James Phinney Baxter - 1914.)

"To His Excellency John Hancock, Esq. Governor & Commander in Chief in & over the Commonwealth of -- Massachusetts

The Petition of Elijah Ayer Senior Humbly Sheweth That in the Year 1776 Colo. Jonathan Eddy with a party of Men from this State made an attack on the Enemys Garrison of Fort Cumberland in the Province of Nova Scotia most of the inhabitants of which County took up Arms & join'd said Eddy among the Rest was your Petitioner, some time After the Enemy Receiving a Large Reinforcement said Eddy was obliged to leave that County & a great Number of the Inhabitants who had been most Active and whose lives were In danger was Compell'd to do the same, & abandon their Family & Estates to the Mercy of an Enraged Enemy ----

Your Petitioner among the Rest Abandoned his Estate & a Large family leaving only one Son to take care & provide for them, the other came with him & Resided in this State ever since ----

A few Weeks since the Son whom your Petitioner left to provide for his family was taken on his Passage from Cumberland to St. John River by a Privateer & bro't into this Port, by which your Petitioners Family is left Destitute of any person to provide & take care of them & Unless he could be permitted to Return will Inevitably

AYER

Suffer,

Therefore your Petitioner Humbly Implores your Excellency to take his distressed Case into your Serious Consideration & be pleased to permit his Son (Mariner Ayer) to Return to Cumberland via Penobscott on Parole and he will engage a Prisoner of Equal Rank shall be returned as his stead which will Relieve his helpless & Distressed Family and your Petitioner as in Duty Bound will ever pray ----

Elijah Ayer, Sr."

"Boston, Dec. 6, 1782

In Council Dec. 7, 1782 ----

Advised that John Hopkins, Esq., Commissary of Prisoners be directed to permit Mariner Ayer, lately captured on his Passage from Cumberland to St. Johns River and bro't into this Port, to take Passage on Board the first Cartel that shall sail from hence to Penobscot & said Commissary be further directed to see that said Ayer is exchanged.-----

Attest

John Avery, Sec'y."

Acts and Resolves of the Province of Massachusetts By 1777-1778 (Boston, Mass., 1918), v. 20, pp. 83, 139, state:

Chapter 206

"Whereas the General Court of this State by a Resolve bearing date the 2d day of April last (in Consideration of the Distresses of the Committee & other Inhabitants of the Counties of Cumberland & Sunbury in the Governmt of Nova Scotia & then resident in this State) did order the Sum of One hundred & sixty two pounds to be paid out of the public Treasury to John Allen Esqr' for their use.

And whereas the said Sum of Money has not been as yet paid as will appear for Reasons set forth in the Petition of Josiah Throop, Robert Foster, Elijah Ayer and Nathl Reynolds representing that they have delayed taking sd Sum 'till they had a Prospect of relieving their Families by it -- And whereas in the Minds of the Petitioners that Time is now arrived & they pray that as Mr. Allen

AYER

is now absent some other trusty Person may be appointed to receive & pay the sd Sum of One Hundred & sixty pounds to the charitable Purposes for which it was voted--

Resolved that the Treasurer of this State be & he hereby is directed to pay to Robert Foster & Elijah Ayer being of the Committee for the County of Cumberland in Nova Scotia, the aforesaid Sum of One Hundred & sixty two pounds for the purpose aforesaid, & that the sd Foster & Ayers be accountable for the same in the like manner as if received by the sd Jno Allen Esqr."

Passed July 8, 1777.

Chapter 344

"Resolved that the Honorable Council, be and they are, hereby Desired, to Send a Flagg of Truce, to Novascotia, for the purpose of obtaining and Bringing to this State, the Families of the following Persons, Viz. Nathaniel Reynolds, William How, Simeon Chester, Amasa Killam, Robert Foster, John Star, Anthony Burk, Robert Sharp, Elijah Ayer, William Eddy, Daniel Earl, Ebenezer Gardner, Parker Clark, Elijah Ayer Junr, John Ackley, & Jonathan Eddy Junr."

Passed Sept. 27, 1777.

In 1785 Congress granted lands at Eddington, Maine to those who fled from Nova Scotia after the Eddy rebellion. Of these Elijah Ayer was granted 400 acres. (Records of Chignecto, Nova Scotia Hist. Soc. p.50) The book "Jonathan Eddy of Eddington, Me." p. 71 gives in a list of refugees of Nova Scotia who left in 1776, with their former and present places of residence, June 1785,

Obadia Ayer	Conn.	dead
Elijah Ayres	"	Conn.
Elijah Ayer Jr.	"	Mass.(Me)

From this it would appear that Elijah Sr. may have returned for a period, to his early home in Connecticut. However, in a list of actual settlers as of 1786 in Sackville, appear the names of Elijah Ayer and his son Nehemiah, the list of Sackville Town Officers for the year 1785 lists Elijah as one of the assessors and he also served as foreman of a jury on the first contested case

in the Court of Common Pleas held in Westmoreland after the establishment of the Province. We can safely assume, therefore, that Elijah Ayer made his peace with the British government shortly after the Revolution or perhaps before, as the major part of his property, at least in Cumberland county, was not confiscated. The records in the Registry Office at Amherst, Nova Scotia show that Elijah Ayer lived in Cumberland County at what is now Amherst Point from 1770 to 1786 and that he sold out his property there in 1786.

Dennysville is a small village twenty-two miles northeast of Machias. The grant of land was given to Theodore Lincoln, a son of Gen. Benjamin Lincoln, who settled the township (plantation #2) in 1786. It was incorporated as a town by the name of Dennysville in 1818, taking its name from the Dennys river, so-called in honor of an Indian Chief whose hunting grounds extended along the banks of this stream. Early in 1786 an expedition set sail from Massachusetts to take possession of the new purchase away "Down East". These men were mostly from Hingham; farmers and mechanics, friends and neighbors of General Lincoln. The trip down took two weeks due to stormy weather. The Indians held unmolested possession of the soil but received the emigrants on friendly terms at first as hospitalities were mutually exchanged between them, until the Redskins began to suspect their rights were being infringed on, when they quickly displayed their savage propensities. In 1782 a French squatter had built a rude hut on the bank of the Dennys river and made himself equal in life and habits with the Indians. He remained only a short time and was succeeded by a colored man by the name of Scott, who located on what was called Scott's or Hobart's Pond in Edmunds.

Edmunds, (plantation No. 10), on the opposite side of the Dennys river from Dennysville was first settled by James I. Neal in 1774. When Col. Aaron Hobart of Abington, Plymouth county, Mass. was awarded the settlement of the township from the U. S. Government in recognition for his services rendered in furnishing shot and shell

during the Revolutionary War and in consideration of paying the sum of 2200 lbs., he found some settlers already established there, among whom were Elijah Ayer and his family. Elijah had been settled on the Dennys river since 1786, his name appearing on a list of actual settlers, as of 1786. His land had first been taken up by one Richard Harper who lived there for about a year and then sold to Elijah Ayer, Harper moving to what is now Pembroke, then part of Plantation No. 2. Col. John Allan and Elijah Ayer built a saw mill on the banks of Cathance Stream, the first in that locality, and were building another on the Dennys river when Hobart purchased the township. Elijah Ayer sold his property to Col. John Allan and in 1792 returned to Nova Scotia. This transaction is recorded in Allan's Journal as follows: -

"Meeting with dissapointment in the business carrying on in Township No. 2, which was conveyed by the local committee to Gen. Lincoln and others - upon consultation with the General I agreed in partnership with Elijah Ayer, who was a resident in the town to erect a saw-mill on No. 10 side of Dennys River. We accordingly joined with Gen. Lincoln and proceeded in Building a Dam, expecting to have received part of said township toward my damage and wages during the war. After the business of the dam was concluded and preparing to raise a mill in August, Col. Hobart arrived, having a deed for the whole Township. In this situation I was obliged to do my best to secure what I had done and agreed with him in company with Elijah Ayer for one-half the township including the privileges, for the payment of which we were to complete a double saw-mill and pay £ 100 each in two years. The deed was given to Allan and Ayer jointly. It was agreed at the same time that the deed was not to be registered until the conditions should be fulfilled, etc. Circumstances not permitting us to complete the double saw-mill, a good substantial single mill was finished early in the Spring of 1787 and delivered to Mr. Nathaniel Hobart, Attorney to the Colonel".

"I paid £ 128 to Ayer for 2800 acres. There is the Lit-

AYER

tle Falls privilege, with timber in the vicinity, the most valuable part of the township - with the marshes adjacent in addition". The United States Census of 1790 for Washington County, Maine, gives Elijah Ayer as the head of a family containing his wife Abigail and one other adult woman, probably a relation or a servant.

In Sackville, Elijah Ayer purchased lands extending from Morice's Mill Pond to the Mariner Wood Farm. He lived in a house, the cellar of which was visible at a recent date (1934) and cultivated an orchard. Elijah died in Sackville, Nov. 13, 1799. The inscription on his gravestone in the Middle Sackville Cemetery reads:-

"Sacred to the memory of Elijah Ayer, a native of Norwich, Connecticut who died the 13th day of November, 1799 in his 73rd year".

After the death of her husband, his widow Abigail returned to Maine as the Census of 1800 shows widow Ayer living on plantation No. 10, east of Machias, Me. She was probably living with her daughter Hannah, who had married Joshua Cushing. Joshua and his family moved to Dorchester, N. B., between 1804 and 1807, as it is recorded that his daughter Hannah was "of Dorchester" in 1810, and later to Buctouche. Abigail evidently returned with them. I do not know the exact date of her death, but the History of Sackville states that she was alive in 1820, but was then very old and bedfast.

By his first wife, Content Werden, Elijah had one child, a daughter:-

- 5-1 Sarah, b. in Norwich, July 2, 1748, d. there Dec. 13, 1752.

And by his second wife, Abigail Merrill, he had:-

- 5-2 Elijah Jr., b. Apr. 27, 1753 (see following).
5-3 Nehemiah, b. Dec. 22, 1755 in Norwich, moved with his family about 1762 to Cumberland county, Nova Scotia. He married, at Fort Lawrence, Jacobina Bent, b. at Milton, Mass. Jan. 26, 1764, dau. of Jesse and Hannah (Vose) Bent. Nehemiah

probably did not take part in the Eddy Rebellion, at least he was not in the group which fled the country after their defeat at Fort Cumberland. If he was in the insurrection it is likely he was among those who surrendered their arms and were pardoned. His name appears on a list of inhabitants of Sackville, N.B. about 1786, his house being across the street from that of his brother Obadiah. In 1801 his name appears on a petition with others stating that the applicants are destitute of woodland and ask for a vacant tract between the land of John Fawcett and Richard Wilson, and to the line in Dorchester. They ask for a warrant of survey and grant of 200 acres each. His name again appears in "A list of the inhabitants of Sackville taken January 1803" together with those of his brothers Obediah and Thomas. In 1813 the names of the three brothers with others again appear on a petition of the "marsh owners" requesting that, due to the age of the commissioners a new commission be appointed. Nehemiah died at Sackville, N. B. Oct. 3, 1842 in his 88th year. He and Jacobina had children; probably born at Sackville:-

- 4-9 Lucretia, m. Mar. 26, 1805, Oliver Barnes, b. in Sackville, Dec. 7, 1777, son of John and Martha (Rounds - Reed) Barnes. The latter was a dau. of Elder Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Bowen) Rounds of Rehoboth, Mass. and a widow of Joseph Reed.
- 4-10 Jane, m. Sept. 10, 1806, James Barnes.
- 4-11 Jesse, m. a Miss Harper.
- 4-12 James, m. a Miss Chase of Cornwallis.
- 4-13 Joseph, who never married.
- 4-14 Sarah, m. Henry Ogden.
- 4-15 Thomas, m. a sister of King Seaman of Minudie.

Mrs. George Campbell of Middle Sackville, to

AYER

whom I am indebted for information on Elijah Ayer is a granddaughter of Nehemiah Ayer.

- 5-4 Sarah, again, b. Oct. 9, 1758, in Norwich, moved with her parents to Cumberland, Nova Scotia. She m. Joseph Cook Lamb, an Englishman.
- 5-5 Mariner, b. probably in the spring of 1762, while his parents were passing off Digby through the Bay of Fundy on their emigration to Cumberland. He was called Mariner because of his birth aboard ship. When his father was forced to flee Cumberland after the fiasco of the Eddy Rebellion, Mariner was left in charge of the rest of the family, his oldest brother Elijah Jr. fleeing with the Eddy rebels to Machias and his other older brother, Nehemiah being married and with a family of his own. Mariner was captured by a Yankee privateer in 1781 and taken as a prisoner to Boston but was later exchanged and allowed to return home, as set forth under Elijah Ayer (6-1) in this chapter. He m. in Sackville, May 6, 1783, Amy Easterbrooks, b. Sept. 14, 1763, dau. of Valentine and Tabitha (Beverly) Easterbrooks, from Warren, R.I. Mariner Ayer was a master mariner and d. Mar. 10, 1785 in the wreck of his vessel off Grand Manan. After his death his widow married as her second husband, Dec. 12, 1786, Martin Bent, b. at Milton, Mass., Apr. 16, 1762, son of Jesse and Hannah (Vose) Bent, then of Fort Lawrence, Cumberland. She d. June 4, 1845. Mariner and Amy Ayer had but one child, a daughter:-

4-16 Sarah, who m. first, Josiah Wood, and second, Philip Palmer of Sackville.

- 5-6 Obadiah, b. in Sackville in 1763, m. July 21, 1791, Zelpha Smith, b. in Sackville, Nov. 8, 1773, dau. of Gideon and Lucy (Tower) Smith. They lived in Sackville in a house across the street from Obadiah's brother Nehemiah. Obadiah and John Har-

AYER

per were partners in carrying on a saw and grist mill which they later sold out to John Morice. He was listed as a resident of Sackville in 1803 and died there Dec. 9, 1856. He and Zelpha had children, born in Sackville:-

4-17 Elijah

4-18 Gideon.

4-19 A daughter.

4-20 A daughter.

5-7 Thomas, b. in Sackville in 1767 was a noted coaster. At one time he commanded the Dolphin, a schooner built by his father and his brother Elijah. His home in Sackville was just below those of his brothers, on the same hill. In January 1801, he and his brother Nehemiah, with others, petitioned the government for woodland, requesting two hundred acres each. He was drowned in the Dorchester river, May 24, 1829.

5-2 ELIJAH AYER, JR. was born Apr. 27, 1753 in Norwich, Conn. When he was about eight or nine years old his parents moved to Nova Scotia and settled in the Chignecto area of that province, near Fort Cumberland. They were part of the great migration of colonists from New England who accepted the offer of the British government to settlers who would occupy the lands left vacant when the Acadians were deported, following the defeat of the French at Fort Beausejour. His youth was no different than that of hundreds of other boys whose early lives were spent in the settling of a new frontier, hunting and fishing, the rough sports of a new settlement when time could be spared from the back-breaking toil on the farm. When the first rumblings of the "shot heard 'round the world" echoed from Lexington its reverberations caused a stir of excitement in Cumberland. To many of those from New England the ties with their friends and neighbors back home proved stronger than their loyalty to the British Government.

AYER

Soon plans were on foot to throw Nova Scotia into the orbit of the revolting yankees and make her the "fourteenth colony". Jonathan Eddy spear-headed the uprising and its disastrous outcome. Elijah Ayer, Jr. was in the fore-front as a ring-leader of rebellion. He was young and thirsting for excitement and adventure. His father was a friend and neighbor of both John Allan and Jonathan Eddy. Jonathan Eddy, Jr., son of Jonathan Eddy, who also took part in the uprising, was his brother-in-law, having married Rebecca Hicks, sister of Elijah Ayer, Jr.'s wife Elizabeth. Elijah Jr. as well as Jonathan Jr. took part in the attack against Fort Cumberland and both were Captains under the Commander Jonathan Eddy.

After the attack the British received reinforcements and raided the rebel camp, surprising and routing the rebels. They then proceeded to burn the houses belonging to the rebels, Jonathan Eddy Jr.'s house, a quarter of a mile south of Morice's Mill Pond being burned along with the rest. Elijah Ayer Jr.'s wife, with her children, was alone with Mrs. Eddy at the time, but they were not personally molested. Both Elijah Jr. and Jonathan Jr. accompanied the defeated Eddy rebels on their trek to Machias and were later joined by their families. The property in Cumberland of Elijah Jr. was confiscated by the British government and regranted to other people. Upon his arrival at Machias, Elijah Jr. continued his activities in the Revolutionary army. In "Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution", p. 375 is the note: "Ayers, Elijah, Machias, Sergeant and Courier, Capt. John Prebble's Co., Col. John Allan's reg't. Continental army pay account for service from Oct. 15, 1777 to June 1, 1779, employed at Machias in Indian affairs", also "Mate, Schooner "Neashquowoite" doing shore duty at Machias; Capt. Ephraim Chase's Co., Col. John Allan's reg't., payroll for service from Dec. 1, 1779 to June 1, 1780, six mos." On p. 373 is the notation: "Ayer Elijah, Captain - schooner "Nesquowoite", Col. Allan's department, engaged May 15, 1781, discharged Aug. 9, 1781, service 2 mos. 24 days". The above vessel was

AYER

originally the British schooner "Salute" and was captured from them at Moose Island and renamed the "Neshquoit" (Nesquowoite, etc.) and as such remained in service until 1782 (History of Machias, Me. by George W. Drisco). In 1777 or 1778 Col. John Allan gave Ephraim Chase a commission as commander of the ship. In a later application for a pension Chase stated he was commissioned a captain May 7, 1778, at Machias and served as captain for two years. Elijah Ayers was Master's Mate on the sloop "Defense" commanded by Capt. James Nivens, engaged July 7, 1781, discharged Sept. 26, 1781, served 2 mos. 19 days. As these dates conflict with the period of service as Captain on the schooner "Nesquawoite" it may have been Elijah Ayer Sr. who was captain of that schooner from May 15 to Aug. 9, 1781. With reference to the sloop "Defense" commanded by Capt. Nevins, this was the vessel that took Mariner Ayer a prisoner in the bay of Fundy in July 1781 and it would appear from the record that Elijah Ayer Jr. may have been mate on the ship at the time his brother was taken prisoner.

In November of 1781 Elijah Ayer Jr. turned his attention to privateering for we find a petition dated at Boston, Nov. 26, 1781, signed by Robert Sharp and others asking that said Ayer be commissioned as commander of the schooner "Rover" (privateer) and it was ordered in council Nov. 31, 1781, that the commission be issued. (Mass. Privateers of the Revolution - Mass. Hist. Soc. Vol. 77). From "Naval Records of the American Revolution" - Library of Congress - printed 1906 by the Govt. Printing Office, p. 448:

"Dec. 1, 1781, ROVER, Massachusetts schooner

Guns 6:, Crew: 20, Bond \$20000.00

Master: Elijah Ayer

Bonders: Elijah Ayer, Machias (Me.), Jonathan Eddy, Boston, Samuel Sharp, Boston.

Witnesses: William Hyslop, Jr., Robert Foster."

Elijah Ayer, Jr. was commissioned with the rank of Commodore. It is very likely that the Rover operated in conjunction with "Hawke" as another petition, dated

AYER

Boston, Dec. 2, 1782, signed by Elijah Ayer, Jr. and others, asking that Ayer be commissioned as commander of the schooner "Hawke" was approved in council Dec. 3, 1782. The Naval Records of the American Revolution list the Hawke as follows:

"Dec. 3, 1782 - HAWK, Massachusetts schooner,
Guns 4: Crew 20: Bond \$20000.00

Master: Elijah Ayer

Bonders: Elijah Ayer, Machias, James Avery, Boston;
John McGown, Boston.

Owners: Elijah Ayer and others.

Witnesses: Samuel Rogers, Jonathan Eddy."

The details of the war record of the "Rover" are unknown to me, but here and there we can catch interesting glimpses. Her sphere of action was mainly off the coast of Nova Scotia, in waters known to Elijah Ayer Jr. since boyhood.

At one time the Commodore sacked the home of a loyalist New Englander named Watson, took him prisoner and compelled him to carry a keg of rum to their vessel for the benefit of the sailors. On another occasion he appeared in the Tantramar river and sacked the Dixon homestead. This may have been the time when, according to Mr. Dixon, the custodian at Fort Cumberland (1950), Elijah Ayer Jr. landed and stole all Mr. Dixon's sheep. The sacking of the Dixon homestead was supposed to wipe out the feud started during the Eddy rebellion, when the loyalists fired the home of Jonathan Eddy at Middle Sackville as related earlier in this article.

After the close of the war Elijah Ayer Jr., among others, was granted land at Eddington, Maine by the U.S. government in recognition of his services during the Eddy rebellion and here he and his father, who had also received a grant of land, settled in 1786. The U.S. census of 1790 shows Elijah Ayer, Jr. living on Plantation No. 10, east of Machias, head of a family consisting of besides himself, one white male, possibly the Peter Lewis mentioned below, under 16 years of age, and five females. In 1792 a young man, a frenchman by the name of Peter Lewis,

AYER

who lived with Elijah Ayer, Jr., was drowned in the Denney's river and was buried at the Narrows. This same year, 1792, Elijah Jr., evidently having made his peace with the British government, (whose attitude regarding the Eddy rebels, after their defeat at Fort Cumberland was to forgive and forget), returned to Nova Scotia with his father. Before leaving he sold his house and property to Joshua Cushing (4-15), the husband of his daughter Hannah.

In Nova Scotia the Elijah Ayers, father and son, purchased Dorchester Island from Amos Botsford and Elijah Jr. made his home on the Island until about 1807. During this time the Ayers built several coasting vessels at their shipyard at Dorchester Creek, one of which was the "Dolphin", a schooner of over 100 tons. She was commanded by Capt. Thomas Ayer, brother of Elijah Jr. and was engaged in carrying plaster, lumber and stone from Hard Ledge to Passamaquoddy. Another was the schooner "Hope" of 70 or 80 tons. Elijah Ayer, Jr. and his brother-in-law, Jonathan Eddy, Jr., during this time, were partners in trade and ran schooners between the Bay and Eastport. Jonathan Jr. was drowned 1808, being lost from shipboard in the Bay of Fundy. About 1807 Elijah Ayer, Jr. moved to Westcock, where he built a schooner or two.

There seems to have been some sort of a feud between the Harpers and the Ayers existing during the years of the revolution and afterwards, and possibly the burning of the Eddy home may have been instigated by Christopher Harper, a Yorkshireman, who came in the ship "Albion" that sailed from Hull, England in 1774. In any event, Mr. Harper and his wife, shortly after the incident, went to Fort Cumberland to attend a ball given by the officers of the garrison, and while there, the flames of a building on fire were described. When he returned home, in the wee small hours, it was to find his homestead smoking in ashes. Harper brought action in the Supreme Court against the Ayers for the burning of his house at the Fort, and, as a result obtained the Morice's Mill property at Sackville. In a Memorial, Harper states

AYER

that "in the year 1780 he obtained judgement in his Majesty's Supreme Court for the Province of Nova Scotia against Elijah Ayer, and other defendents for the sum of 585 pounds to satisfy which an execution was levied upon the real estate of said Ayer, particularly upon three rights of land at Tantramar in the Township of Sackville, No. 53, 54 and 55, of which same rights a Sheriff's Deed was duly executed to your Memorialist - that the possession of the same rights being afterward wrongfully withheld from your Memorialist he was compelled for the recovery thereof to bring an action of ejectment against said Ayer in the Supreme Court of this Province and recovered a judgment therein for the possession of the said rights so conveyed to him by the said Sheriff's Deed. That in executing the writ of possession under the said judgment your Memorialist discovered that the lots No. 53 and 54 above mentioned although they had been a long time in the possession of said Ayer, had never been granted but still remained the property of the Crown.

Your Memorialist therefore most humbly prays that your Excellency will be pleased to order a grant to be made to him of the said rights No. 53 and 54. Without them your Memorialist will remain a very great Sufferer in consequence of the trespasses for which his action above mentioned was originally brought in the province of Nova Scotia and more especially as your Memorialist most humbly conceives no other person has any fair pretension to a grant of the same right. The present occupiers have possession thereof by the Connivance of the said Ayer after the Commencement of the above action at law by your Memorialist for redress of the manifold injuries he had sustained".

Amos Botsford certified that the facts were correctly stated. He reported to the Government (1786):

"Soon after the levy of the execution in order to defend Harper, the inhabitants of Sackville resumed or escheated the mill and stream and by a committee of three of them gave a deed of the same to Nehemiah Ayer, son of Elijah (brother of Elijah Jr.) with covenants of warranty".

AYER

Harper brought an action against the two Ayers which was then pending. Mr. Botsford remarks that nothing is said in any of the grants about the mill privilege. The Committee asserted the mill was not kept in repair and it was sold by them on condition it should be kept in repair. From the above it is clear "which way the wind blew" in their feelings towards the Ayers and Harper. The case was tried in July 1786, the second case to be tried in the Westmoreland Court of Common Pleas after the establishment of the Province of New Brunswick (Amy Ayer vs. Charles Harper). The Plaintiff recovered £ 12 damages and £ 24, 10s, 2d costs.

Elijah Ayer, Jr. spent the latter part of his life in Wellington, N.B. as he was living there in 1835. (Buctouche is in the Parish of Wellington). He died there April 12, 1837. Soon after his death his children received a bonus of one thousand dollars from the U. S. government in recognition of his services as an Indian agent.

Elijah Jr. married at Sackville, May 30, 1771, Elizabeth Hicks (5-3), daughter of Samuel Hicks and Thankful Bowen. Elizabeth evidently survived her husband as the Pension Records show that the wife of Elijah Ayer, Jr. applied for a pension. Elijah Jr. and Elizabeth had children, probably born at Sackville:-

- 4-1 Dorothy (Dorothea), b. Dec. 24, 1771, m. Dec. 15, 1791, Phineas Ward, son of Nehemiah and Susanna (Salisbury) Ward.
- 4-2 Hannah, born abt. 1772, married about 1790, probably at Plantation #10 east of Machias, Me., Joshua Cushing (4-15).
- 4-3 Abigail, m. Dec. 16, 1791 Ebenezer C. Wilder, b. in Hingham, Mass. Aug. 30, 1772, son of Theophilus and Lydia (Cushing) Wilder. Ebenezer d. in Dennysville, Maine. W.H. Kilby, in his book "Eastport and Passamaquoddy (Eastport, Me.)," pub. 1888, p. 436, states: "Among the inhabitants of Cumberland who espoused the American cause was Captain Elijah Ayer, a native of Connecticut, who had moved to the head of the Bay of Fundy; and,

AYER

after the defeat, he hid himself in a haystack. The British soldiery made desperate efforts to capture him, and visiting his home, endeavored by Threats and harsh treatment to compel his wife to reveal his hiding-place. Failing in this, as they went away, one of their number took a brand from the hearth and set fire to the dwelling. As the distracted wife and mother was escaping with her infant daughter in her arms, a piece of burning wood fell from overhead, and left a large scar upon the baby's wrist. Arriving at womanhood, this girl was married to Ebenezer C. Wilder, one of the prominent men among the early settlers of Dennysville. When she died, at the advanced age of eighty-seven years, leaving a numerous and respectable body of descendants, she still bore upon her wrist that same scar of Revolutionary times".

- 4-4 Rebecca, m. Jan. 11, 1803, Daniel Ward and moved to the United States to live.
- 4-5 Polly, m. William Snowden.
- 4-6 Sarah, m. first, Capt. Robert Atkinson who d. in the West Indies and second, Reuben Chase who lived at Morice's Point. They afterwards went to Boston to live.
- 4-7 William, m. a Miss Siddell of Fort Cumberland.
- 4-8 Elizabeth, m. a Mr. Siddell, prob. the brother of her brother William's wife.

"The Chignecto Isthmus and its First Settlers" and "History of Sackville" both mention that Obediah Ayer was made a commodore by the Continental Congress. In the "Naval Records of the American Revolution", pub. by the Library of Congress in 1906, there is no record of an Obediah Ayer, so the statement he was a commodore must be in error. The title of Commodore seems to apply only to Elijah Ayer, Jr. and the publications of the Maine Historical Soc. state that Elijah Ayer, Jr. was the commodore who sacked Mr. Watson's house. The "History of Sackville", p. 118, mentions Thomas Ayer as

AYER

being the father of Elijah, Mariner and Thomas. This is an error. These were the children of Elijah Ayer. The "History of Sackville", p. 119, also states that Elijah Ayer, Jr.'s daughter married Leban Cushing during the war of 1812. Hannah married Joshua Cushing, not Leban, (Cushing Genealogy), and she was married abt. 1790, not in 1812, unless Leban was her second husband. Elijah Ayer, Jr. also served in the war of 1812, but this was long after his daughter Hannah was married.

References:-

- Vital Records - Haverhill, Mass.
- Vital Records - Norwich, Conn.
- History of Norwich, Conn., by Francis Manwaring Calkins, pub. 1866-1874, p. 244.
- Records of Chignecto, Nova Scotia Historical Soc.
- History of Sackville, N.B., by Dr. W.C. Milner.
- The Chignecto Isthmus and its First Settlers, by Howard Trueman.
- Essex Antiquarian, Vol. IV No. 10, ps. 145, 147.
- Maine Genealogy & Biographer, Vol. II, p. 116.
- Military Operations in Eastern Maine and Nova Scotia during the Revolution, by Frederick Kidder, pub. 1867.
- Bangor Historical Society, Vol. IX, p. 64.
- Bangor Historical Magazine, Vol. I, p. 49.
- Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder, Vol. 8, pub. 1895, p. 218.
- Town Record of Sackville.
- Maine Historical Society, Vol. XX, ps. 136-137.
- Wood Family of Sackville, N.B.
- Cushing Genealogy, by James S. Cushing, pub. 1905, Addenda.
- Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolution.
- Genealogical Record of the Corliss Family of America, by Augustus W. Corliss, pub. 1875.
- Documentary History of the State of Maine, Vol. XX, Baxter Manuscripts, edited by James Phinney Baxter, 1914.

AYER

- Jonathan Eddy of Eddington, Maine, p. 71.
Registry Office Records, Amherst, Nova Scotia.
History of Machias, Maine, by George W. Drisco.
Mass. Privateers of the American Revolution, Mass.
Historical Society, Vol. 77.
Naval Records of the American Revolution, Library of
Congress, pub. 1906.
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg., Vol. 51, p. 462.
Lincoln, Pierce, Porter, Ayer and Related Families, by
William Ensign Lincoln, pub. 1930, p. 286.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 84.
Families of Southeastern Mass., by J. H. Beers & Co.,
Vol. III, p. 1517.
History of the Treman, Tremaine, Truman Family with
the Related Families of Mack, Dey, Board and
Ayers, by Ebenezer Mack Truman and Murray E.
Poole, pub. 1901, Part II, p. 1170.
Records of the Congregational Church, Franklin, Conn.
1718-1860 (Hartford, Conn. 1938).
History of Franklin, Conn., by Ashbel Woodward, pub.
New Haven, 1870, p. 50.
Eastport and Passamaquoddy, by W.H. Kilby, pub. 1888,
p. 436.
New England Genealogical Register, Vol. 86, p. 373.

WILLIAMS

Among the early settlers in America, about 1633, came a colony from Newbury, England, to Massachusetts, selecting a charming site on the south bank of the Merrimac river, which they named after their old home in England. As a rule, settlers banded together in accordance with the districts or the general neighborhoods whence they originated. The Rev. Thomas Parker, first pastor of Newbury, who was instrumental in giving the name to the town, had served for a short time as a minister in Newbury, England, and his father before him had had the living of St. Nicholas Hospital at Salisbury, whence this name was given to an adjoining settlement in the new country.

* 10-1 JOHN WILLIAMS, was born in England or Wales about 1600 and died in Haverhill, Mass. Feb. 10, 1674. He, with his wife, son and daughter, is recorded on the first list of settlers of Newbury. He next appears as a petitioner with others to found a new town with the Rev. John Ward, on the Merrimac river, some six or seven miles above Newbury. This spot they named Haverhill, after the English town from which the promoter, the Rev. John Ward came. Here John Williams was admitted as free-man in 1642. In 1643 the valuation of his property was set at eighty pounds. In 1667 he received a share in the distribution of some lands belonging to the town. He passed the remainder of his days in Haverhill, dying there Feb. 10, 1674. His wife Jane survived him, dying Nov. 21, 1680. His will, dated Dec. 9, 1670, probated Mar. 18, 1674, mentions his children John, Joseph, Sarah, Mary and Lydia, and a grandchild, Sarah, daughter of Sarah, the wife of John Ayer. Jane ---- may have been the second wife of John Williams, if so, the name of the first is now unknown. Children:-

- 9-1 Sarah, born in England about 1630, m. in Haverhill, Mass., May 5, 1646, John Ayer, Jr. (9-1).
- 9-2 John, Jr., born in England about 1631, d. in Haverhill Apr. 30, 1698, made freeman, Nov. 28, 1677, m. first in Haverhill, Sept. 9, 1661, Rebecca Colby, d. June 10, 1672; he m. second in Haverhill, May 5, 1675, Hester (Blakeley) Bond, widow of John

WILLIAMS

- Bond. John, Jr. had six daughters, no sons.
- 9-3 Mary, b. in Newbury, Mass. Sept. 20, 1641, d. in Haverhill Oct. 6, 1714, m. in Haverhill May 21, 1662 Daniel Bradley. They had nine children.
- 9-4 Lydia, b. in Haverhill Mar. 16, 1643, d. unmarried in 1677.
- 9-5 Joseph, b. in Haverhill Apr. 18, 1647, died in Norwich, Conn. 1719-20. The date of his removal to Connecticut is not known, but it was before 1697, as in that year the records show some 50 acres of land were conveyed to him. Joseph married in Haverhill, Nov. 18, 1674, Mary Fuller, baptized in Barnstable, Mass. June 16, 1644, died in Norwich Nov. 11, 1720. She was the daughter of Samuel Fuller who came with his father, Edward Fuller, on the "Mayflower", and Jane, his wife, daughter of Rev. John Lothrop of Barnstable, Mass. Joseph and Mary had children:-

- 8-1 Sarah, b. Nov. 17, 1675.
- 8-2 Mary, b. Nov. 29, 1677.
- 8-3 John, b. Feb. 17, 1679-80.
- 8-4 Hannah, b. Sept. 30, 1683.

References:-

Ancestry of Lawrence Williams, by Cornelia Bartow Williams.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. IV, p. 561.

CORLISS

This name has been variously spelled in England as Corlas, Corillesse and Corlies and here as Corliss and Corless. The name originally belonged to an noble family in Belgium and appeared in Great Britain about the middle of the seventeenth century, when Jean, Count de Corlies, was sent into exile for his religious opinions. John Fuller, in his tract called "Sacrifices made for God - His Truth," published in 1654, names the Count de Corlies as among the illustrious of the reformers of that time. How this brave protestant was regarded in his native land may be seen by this extract from "L'Histoire de Liege," par le Prince Charles de Ligne.

"The indiscreet countenance afforded by the Count de Corlies to the enemies of the Church, who at this time sought to put down the Catholic faith under the wicked presumption of 'reformation to its rites and doctrines', left no doubt upon the minds of those wise men conducting the affairs of the country, that De Corlies had secretly adopted the damning heresies of those misguided people. Those who were well affected to our Church, could not be brought to look upon De Corlies but as the descendent of the renowned Reginald de Corlies who so nobly and faithfully preached the Cross at the Second Crusade and was standard-bearer of the Brabant Knights at the siege of Jerusalem. That the descendents of him whose very armorial bearings denote that he has fixed his 'Holy Cross upon the Rock of Zion,' surrounding it by the 'Emblem of Eternity,' should desert the faith for which his illustrious ancestor had devoted a holy and unstained life, was more than the people could be brought to believe. But this cruel fact was too plainly shown to the citizens of Liege by his precipitate flight with his wife and two sons, and taking refuge in that land of heretics, England. On the 25th of February, 1641, Jean, Count de Corlies, was summoned to appear before the Grand Council, then sitting at Ghent, to answer for the aid he had given to the enemies of God's church; when, instead of appearing and defending himself, he declared his conformity to the heretical doctrines and fled, thus leading too many to the loss of their eternal souls through his example."

In the escutcheon of the de Corlies family to which this history refers, are two tilting spears with pennons attached, each charged with a cross of gold. The motto is: "Sub cruce,

CORLISS

spes mea.” - Under the cross is my hope.

* 9-1 GEORGE CORLISS, the first of this family to come to America, was born in the County of Devonshire, England abt. 1617, probably the son of Thomas Corliss of that place. He arrived here in 1639 and settled first at Newbury, Mass. The following year he moved to Haverhill where he lived nearly half a century, until his death. The original tract of land on which he settled in 1640 and on which he built a log house in 1647, was in what is now known as the West Parish. The farm itself was called “Poplar Lawn,” and has never been out of the possession of his direct descendents. (1910) He was a freeman in Haverhill in 1645 and was chosen constable March 26, 1650. He served as selectman in 1648-53-57-70 and 79. He married at Haverhill, Oct. 26, 1645, Joanna Davis (9-7). The Corliss marriage was the second in town, and there is a tradition in the family that at the time it occurred the bridegroom was possessed of a pair of silk breeches of such generous proportions, that his wife afterwards converted them into a gown for herself. At his death, Oct. 19, 1686, George Corliss left a large property, owning most of the land on both sides of the old “Spicket Path” for a distance of more than three miles. He, his son John and his grandson, John Jr., all died on the same farm and each one when sitting in the same chair. There is no further record of his wife Joanna Corliss after his death, unless she is the “Johannah Corley” who married, Oct. 4, 1687, James Ordway, at Newbury, Mass. George and Joanna had children:-

8-1 Mary, the eldest and first Corliss born in this country was b. Sept. 6, 1646, m. Jan. 23, 1663, William Neff of Newbury, who then lived in Haverhill. He died with the army at Pemaquid, now Bristol, Maine, in Feb. 1689 at the age of forty-seven. On Mar. 15, 1697, Mrs. Neff, who was acting as nurse for Mrs. Hannah Dustin of Haverhill, who had a new-born child, was taken captive with Mrs. Dustin by Indians who raided the town. Mr. Dustin man-

aged to get his other eight children safely to a gar-
rison house, but his wife and Mary were forced to
march, half-clad, through the snow, up the valley
of the Merrimac, after the new-born infant had
been seized from Mary's arms and its brains
dashed out against a near-by tree. On its way back
to Canada, the party encamped on what is now known
as Dustin's Island, at the junction of the Merrimac
and Contoocook rivers, six miles above Concord,
N. H. On the night of Mar. 30, Mrs. Dustin, with
the help of Mrs. Neff and a youth, Samuel Lennard-
son, turned on their captors and killed and scalped
ten Indians, only an Indian youth and a squaw who
was wounded, escaping. Destroying all the canoes
but one, they fled in it back down the river to Ha-
verhill. They subsequently appeared before the
general court in Boston which voted Thomas Dustin,
in behalf of his wife, the sum of twenty-five pounds
and to Mrs. Neff and Samuel Lennardson, the sum
of twelve pounds, ten shillings each. In 1738 the
general court made a grant of two hundred acres
of land to Joseph Neff, son of William and Mary,
in behalf of the services rendered by his mother.
Mary died Oct. 22, 1722.

- 8-2 John, only son, b. Mar. 4, 1648 at Haverhill, is on
the list of soldiers paid by the town, Aug. 4, 1676
and also on the list of those who took the oath of
allegiance at Haverhill, Nov. 28, 1677. He m. Dec.
17, 1684, Mary, dau. of Gilbert Wilford of Haver-
hill, b. Nov. 18, 1667 at Merrimac, N.H. John died
at Haverhill, Feb. 17, 1698 and Mary m. 2nd Wil-
liam Whittaker and had Rachel, b. Nov. 4, 1703 and
Susannah, b. Jan. 13, 1705. John and Mary had
children:-

- 7-1 John, Jr., b. Mar. 4, 1686.
7-2 Mary, b. Feb. 25, 1687.
7-3 Thomas, b. Mar. 2, 1689.
7-4 Hannah, b. ----, 1691.

CORLISS

- 7-5 Timothy, b. Dec. 13, 1693.
- 7-6 Jonathan, b. July 16, 1695.
- 7-7 Mehitable, b. May 15, 1698.

- 8-3 Joanna, b. Apr. 28, 1650, d. Oct. 29, 1734.
- 8-4 Martha, b. June 2, 1652, m. Samuel Ladd.
- 8-5 Deborah, b. June 6, 1655, m. Thomas Eastman.
- 8-6 Ann, b. Nov. 8, 1657, d. June, 1691.
- 8-7 Huldah, b. Nov. 18, 1661, m. Samuel Kingsbury.
- 8-8 Sarah, b. Feb. 23, 1663, m. Nov. 24, 1686, Joseph Ayer (8-4). She is mentioned in her father's will as "Sarah Corley."

References:-

- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts, by Cutter & Adams - Vol. II, p. 770.
- Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England, by James Savage - Vol. I, p. 457.
- Genealogical Record of the Corliss Family of America, by Augustus W. Corliss pub. 1875.
- Vital Statistics, Newbury, Mass.
- Vital Statistics, Haverhill, Mass.

DAVIS

10-1 JAMES DAVIS, was born in England about 1583-88. He settled first, in this country, in Newbury, Mass., where he was made freeman Mar. 4, 1635. About 1640 he moved to Haverhill, where he was one of the first board of selectmen in 1646. He was excused from training by the county court at Hampton in 1650, due to his age, and was a representative in 1660. His wife, Cicely, died at Haverhill, May 28, 1673 and he died there, at about the age of ninety-six, Jan. 19, or 29, 1676. His will, dated Mar. 17, 1675, with codicil of July 22, 1675, was proved in 1680, named sons John, Ephraim, Samuel and James; daughter Sarah Page; grandchildren, James, son of John, Stephen and Ephraim, sons of Ephraim and James Guild or Gile, son of Samuel.

9-1 James Jr., the eldest, m. Dec. 1, 1648 Elizabeth Eaton.

9-2 John, b. abt. 1623, m. Dec. 1646, Jane Peaslee, and had James.

9-3 Judith, m. Sept. 1, 1647, Samuel Gile (Guild) and had James.

9-4 Ephraim, m. Dec. 31, 1659, Mary Johnson and had Stephen and Ephraim. He died Sept. 25, 1679 and his wife m. 2nd, Nov. 1, 1682, Edward Clarke.

9-5 Samuel, b. abt. 1640, m. Dec. 17, or 19, 1663, Deborah Barnes. He was in Haverhill as early as 1672, took the oath of allegiance and fidelity at Amesbury, Dec. 1677. His will dated at Amesbury, Sept. 7, 1696 was proved Sept. 29 following. His wife died Jan. 14, 1718-19 at Haverhill. Samuel and Deborah had Samuel, Deborah, Rachel, Joseph, William, Rebecca, Ephraim, Amos and Mary.

*10-2 THOMAS DAVIS, probably a younger brother of James, was born abt. 1602. He was from Marlborough, County Wilts, a sawyer or lawyer (the s and l were similar in the old script) and embarked at Southampton, England in the ship "James" in April, arriving June 3, 1635. He settled first at Newbury, where he was made freeman, June 2, 1641; removed to Haverhill the following year

DAVIS

where he was a proprietor and town officer. His wife, Christian, who came with him from England, died in Haverhill, Apr. 7, 1668 and he died there July 27, 1683, age 80 years. They had children:-

9-6 Joseph.

9-7 Joanna, who m. at Haverhill, Oct. 26, 1645, George Corliss (9-1).

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 17-22.

Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts,
by Cutter & Adams, Vol. IV, p. 2166.

Vital Statistics - Haverhill, Mass.

Vital Statistics - Newbury, Mass.

BAYLEY

* 9-1 THOMAS BAYLEY, was of New London, Conn. in 1652. He married there Jan. 10, 1655-56 (July 20, 1665), Lydia Redfield (9-1). He was a soldier under Lathrop and was slain by the Indians in the combat at Bloody Brook, Mass. Sept. 18, 1675 (see Gustin (7-2), page 3). His widow married in 1676, William Thorne of Dorsetshire, Old England. Thomas and Lydia Bayley had children:-

- 8-1 Mary, b. Feb. 14, 1657; m. Andrew Davis.
- 8-2 Thomas Jr., b. Mar. 5, 1659; m. first, -----
----- and second, Ruth -----.
- 8-3 John, b. in April, 1661, prob. d. young.
- 8-4 John again (William?), b. Apr. 17, 1664 (see following).
- 8-5 James, b. Sept. 26, 1666 (Sept. 20); d. at Boston, Mass. in 1691.
- 8-6 Joseph, married and d. in 1747.
- 8-7 Lydia, bpt. Aug. 3, 1673; m. Andrew Lester, Jr.

8-4 JOHN BAYLEY (William?), was born Apr. 17, 1664. The New London Vital Records give his date of birth as Apr. 23, 1664. John Bayley married Elizabeth Smith (8-18), born at New London, Conn. Aug. 16, 1664, daughter of Edward and Elizabeth (Bliss) Smith. She was admitted to the First Church of New London in 1694. John and Elizabeth lived for a time at New London, but on Feb. 15, 1723 they were living in Groton, Conn. where they lived on the east side of the river. On Feb. 15, 1722-23 John Bayley and his wife, Elizabeth, deeded land to Obediah Baily (Land Records, Groton County 1-834). On Dec. 28, 1737, John and Joseph Bailey, Jr. deeded land to James Bailey, also of Groton (Groton Land Records, vol. 4, p. 62). The will of John Bayley of Groton is dated Mar. 25, 1727 and proved July 21, 1727. It mentions wife, Elizabeth Bayley, "to eldest son John, one-half of my farm except 10 acres I am now in possession of"; states that he has already settled lands on his son James and on his son Obediah; to Joseph he gives "the other half of my farm", and names sons John and Joseph to be executors. The will was signed by the

BAYLEY

mark of John Bayley and was witnessed by Dudley Woodbridge, Walter Buddington and Alexander Thomas (originally recorded in Book 5, folio 214, 215 of New London Probate Records). Receipts were dated Oct. 25, 1727 and were given by Elizabeth Bayley, John and Elizabeth Fox, Jonathan and Hannah Chapman, David and Experience Williams, Joseph and Dorothy Ayers and Deborah Bailey. The births of the children are not recorded, but baptisms of the 1st Church of New London show them and they appear in the later history of the 1st Church of Christ in New London. John and Elizabeth Bayley had children:-

- 7-1 John Jr., m. in 1713, Elizabeth Stallion.
- 7-2 James.
- 7-3 Obediah, m. July 10, 1718, Elizabeth Williams.
- 7-4 Joseph, m. Sarah -----.
- 7-5 Elizabeth, m. Dec. 25, 1707, John Fox.
- 7-6 Experience, bpt. May 29, 1698; m. Jan. 18, 1721, David Williams.
- 7-7 Hannah, bpt. May 26, 1700; m. Dec. 26, 1723, Jonathan Chapman. The History of Montville, Conn., p. 494, states Hannah m. Sampson Haughton but the probate records make her the wife of Jonathan Chapman, which is probably correct.
- 7-8 Dorothy, probably baptized Jan. 3, 1703; married Apr. 7, 1726, at Norwich, Conn., Joseph Ayer, Jr. (7-4).
- 7-9 Deborah, unmarried Oct. 25, 1725.

References:-

- Norwich Vital Records.
- New London Probate Records.
- History of Montville, Conn. p. 494.
- Groton Land Records.
- History and Records - First Church, New London, Conn.
- History of New London, Conn., by Frances Caulkins, pub. 1852, p. 290.
- Manuscript Records, unpublished, owned by Conn. Hist. Soc., by Mrs. Elisha Rogers of Norwich, Conn.

REDFIELD

* 10-1 WILLIAM REDFIN, or Redfen, or Redfyn, or Redfyne, as it is variously rendered in the uncertain orthography of the early records, was probably one of the early emigrants from England to the Colony of Massachusetts. The year of his arrival is unknown, but as early as 1639, and perhaps earlier, he occupied a house and four acres of land on the south side of Charles river, about six miles from Boston. It was near the northwesterly corner of what is now Brighton. His dwelling house and land were confirmed to him on the Records of the Proprietors of Cambridge in 1642 and the same records show that in September 1646 he sold his place to Edward Jackson. He probably left for Pequot now New London, Conn. soon after although the first record of his presence in New London is not until 1653. Here, on land purchased from Jonathan Brewster, one of the earliest settlers of Pequot, and conveyed to William Redfin May 29, 1654, he had already settled. "Ten acres of arable land lying at Munhegan, of the plane of said Brewster's land and on the north side thereof, &c., with the ground whereon the said Redfin hath built a house, with a small garden thereto belonging, already fenced in". In April, 1657, William Redfin bought of Richard Houghton a parcel of land containing four acres, more or less, with a stone house upon it. To this purchase the town added a grant of six acres in the rear, and he probably removed to this new location, which was contiguous to the residence of his son-in-law, Thomas Bayley. He died in April or May, 1662. His wife's name was Rebecca. The last time her name appears in the records is in 1667. After the year 1662 the name Redfin gradually assumed the form of Redfield. Hereafter we shall use this spelling of the name. William and Rebecca Redfield had children:-

- 9-1 Lydia, born about 1636, married at New London, Jan. 10, 1655-56, Thomas Bayley (9-1). He died Sept. 18, 1675. His widow married, in 1676, William Thorne from Dorsetshire, Old England.
- 9-2 Rebecca, b. abt. 1641, m. at New London, Conn.

REDFIELD

Dec. 12, 1661, Thomas Roach, a seaman from Block Island, who had come to New London as early as 1651. In March, 1661-62, Roach bought of his father-in-law, William Redfield, the house and lot which the latter had bought of Richard Houghton, with the land adjoining which had been granted to Redfield by the town. Rebecca d. Aug. 16, 1670. Roach was living as late as 1708. They had, to my knowledge, no children of record.

- 9-3 James, b. abt. 1646, was bound to Hugh Roberts of New London, Apr. 1, 1662, for five years, with the consent of his parents, "to learn the art and trade of tanning". Before the five years had expired, in 1666, Hugh Roberts broke up his establishment in New London, sold out and afterwards moved to Newark, N. J. and the young apprentice thus probably became free. In October, 1666, his name appears on the New London rate list for 3 pounds 2 pence. He probably left New London before 1667 so he probably left within the year. In May, 1669, he married, at New Haven, Elizabeth How, dau. of Jeremy How of New Haven and in 1671 his name appears among the inhabitants of Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard. In July, 1676 he was living at Saybrook, where he remained until he removed to Fairfield, Conn. in 1693 or earlier. His wife, Elizabeth, d. at Saybrook and he m. second, at Fairfield, Deborah, dau. of John Sturgis of Fairfield. James Redfield prob. d. bef. 1723. By his first wife, he had children:-

- 8-1 Elizabeth, b. at New Haven, May 31, 1670, perhaps d. young, as nothing further is known of her.
- 8-2 Sarah, b. abt. 1673, m. Daniel Frost, Jr., son of Daniel and Mary Frost, of Fairfield. He d. in 1725. She probably m. second, Abner Fitch of Norwalk, Conn.
- 8-3 Theophilus, b. in 1682, was a joiner by trade and settled in that part of Killingworth, Conn.

REDFIELD

now called Clinton. He m. Dec. 24, 1706, Priscilla Grinnell, dau. of Daniel and Lydia Grinnell. He d. Feb. 14, 1759 and his wife d. Jan. 12, 1770, aged 81.

And by his second wife, Deborah, he had:-

- 8-4 Margaret, bpt. at Fairfield Oct. 7, 1694, prob. m. John Seeley of Newtown, Conn. Margaret prob. d. before 1719, but John was living in that year.
- 8-5 James Jr., bpt. at Fairfield, Oct. 25, 1696, m. first, abt. 1725, Sarah -----, m. second abt. 1727, Mary ----- and m. third abt. 1742, Sarah -----. He d. in 1743 and his third wife, Sarah, outlived him and was living in 1779.
- 9-4 Judith, b. abt. 1649, m. at New London, June 17, 1667, Alexander Pygan of Norwich, Old England. He was a tanner by trade. Judith d. Apr. 30, 1678.

References:-

- Genealogical History of the Redfield Family, by John Howard Redfield, pub. 1860.
- History of Cambridge, Mass., by Lucius R. Paige, pub. 1877.
- History of Cambridge, Mass., Supplement and Index, by Mary Isabella Gozzaldi, pub. 1930.

SMITH

* 9-2 EDWARD SMITH, born in England about 1637, came to Boston about 1652, he then being about fifteen years of age and "exceedingly well clothed". The names of his father and mother do not appear but he is spoken of as a very good man and she as a precious Christian. His father was the eldest brother of John and Nehemiah Smith, who had then been in America for fourteen or fifteen years. John was residing in Boston and Nehemiah on Long Island. Anthony Waters, a man living with the latter, made a trip to England and brought Edward back with him, to his uncle John, who had written for him. Just previous to Edward's arrival John had lost most of his property "in ye Civil war" and he sent Edward with Waters, to his brother Nehemiah on Long Island. Within a short time both families moved to New London and Edward made his home with his uncle John for nine years. Edward married June 7, 1663, Elizabeth Bliss (9-1) of Saybrook, she being about seventeen years of age and a daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Bliss of Norwich, Conn. The following February, 1664, he received a grant of fifty acres in Groton. His ear mark for cattle was "the right cropt and the left ear slitt down and the upper part of it cutt away". June 1, 1666 "Edward Smith was to take goodman Mead's place to gather in the town rate of forty pounds". In November, 1668, his uncle Nehemiah "made over property by the Big Pond" to him. He was a member of the Assembly in 1669. In 1680 and 1681, he contested the will of his uncle John, claiming that his uncle had promised his father by letter and subsequently acknowledged to others that he would make him his heir. The summer of 1689 was an exceptionally warm one "the like not having been known in the memory of man". Prevalent at this time was a "distemper of sore throat and fever, which passed through most families and proved mortal with many". Edward, his wife and son John all died from it in less than one week. The son, Obadiah, and the seven daughters went to Norwich to live with relatives. Edward died July 14, 1689, aged about fifty-two and his wife died July 10, 1689, aged forty-three years, having been

SMITH

born Nov. 20, 1645. They had children:-

- 8-18 Elizabeth, born Aug. 16, 1664, married John Bayley (8-4).
- 8-19 Ann, b. Oct. 25, 1665; d. in 1700, unmarried.
- 8-20 Rebecca, b. Aug. 5, 1668.
- 8-21 Sarah, b. Sept. 6, 1670; m. Richard Handy of Windham.
- 8-22 Mary, b. Nov. 21, 1672.
- 8-23 John, b. Dec. 28, 1674; d. July 8, 1689.
- 8-24 Obadiah, b. Feb. 5, 1676-77; m. Feb. 8, 1700, Martha, dau. of Joshua Abell of Bozrah. He was a sergeant and afterwards captain, 1719, of the Trainband, and, in 1704, constable of Norwich. He was one of the petitioners for the organization of the new society in West Farms, now known as Franklyn. He d. in 1727 and his widow m. in 1730, a Mr. Buel. Obadiah and Martha had children:-
 - 7-44 Joshua, b. Sept. 11, 1705; m. Ednah Hazen, Oct. 21, 1724.
 - 7-45 Daniel, b. Dec. 4, 1707.
 - 7-46 Martha, b. Nov. 26, 1710.
 - 7-47 John, b. Nov. 15, 1715.
 - 7-48 Abner, b. Sept. 22, 1722; d. Oct. 4, 1729.
 - 7-49 James, b. June 30, 1725; d. Oct. 1, 1729.

References:-

Genealogical History of the Descendants of the Rev. Nehemiah Smith of New London, Conn., by H. Allen Smith, pub. 1889.

BLISS

The name Bliss is supposed to have been originally Blois, the name of a division of France, probably modified to Bliss.

- 15-1 RICHARD BLISS resided in Daventry, England, a market town in the diocese of Peterborough, 72 miles from London, 25 miles east of Stratford-on-Avon, the home of Shakespeare, 15 miles west of Ecton, the home of Benjamin Franklin's ancestors, and 12 miles north of Sulgrave Manor, the home of George Washington's ancestors. Daventry was the home of the Bliss family for 150 years prior to the emigration to New England. His son:-
- 14-1 RICHARD BLISS, JR. was born in Daventry in 1490 and died there before 1560. His son:-
- 13-1 WILLIAM BLISS of Daventry and Staverton was buried in Daventry July 20, 1574; his will is in Probate Registry of Peterborough. He married first, about 1550, -----, and married second, Sept. 20, 1561, Elizabeth -----, who was buried in Daventry Sept. 3, 1596. By his first wife, William had children:-
- 12-1 George, who settled in Preston Capes.
12-2 Nicholas, buried Jan. 2, 1575, unmarried.
12-3 William, b. in 1556; his son:-
- 11-1 Thomas, b. abt. 1582, m. Nov. 22, 1614, Dorothy Wheatley, had four children and emigrated to America with his cousins Thomas Bliss (11-2), and George Bliss (11-3), he settling in Rehoboth, Mass.
- 12-4 Thomas, possibly another son, who lived near Okehampton, in the village of Belstone, in Devonshire, England. He was a yeoman, a wealthy landowner and a member of the despised sect called Puritans, and suffered many persecutions on account of his religious faith. He was maltreated,

BLISS

impoverished and imprisoned and finally ruined in health as well as financially by the many indignities and hardships forced upon him by the intolerant church party in power. He was born about 1550 to 1560. The date of his death is uncertain, but it probably occurred about the time his sons emigrated to America or soon after. The name of his wife is not known.

12-5 Joyce, buried Aug. 18, 1574, unmarried.

12-6 Joane.

By his second wife, Elizabeth, he had:-

12-7 John, bpt. Feb. 2, 1563 (see following).

12-8 Agnes, bpt. Mar. 15, 1564, buried May 20, 1592, unmarried.

12-9 Anne, bpt. July 19, 1573.

12-7 JOHN BLISS, was baptized in the church of the Holy Cross, Daventry, England, Feb. 2, 1563 and was buried Sept. 8, 1617. He removed from Daventry to Preston Capes, five miles to the southward, and his will is on file in Probate Registry, proved Oct. 11, 1617. He married first, ---- and second, in Preston Capes, Aug. 1, 1614, Alice Smith, buried in Preston Capes, Mar. 26, 1625. By his first wife, he had children, born in Preston Capes:-

11-2 Thomas, born in 1580 (see following).

11-3 George, b. in 1591, in Preston Capes, England, came to America with his brother Thomas (11-2) and cousin Thomas (11-1). He was of Lynn in 1637, of Sandwich, Mass. in 1638 and later of Newport, R.I. He was granted land Apr. 16, 1640 at Sandwich. In 1650 he was appointed to make and mend all the arms in Newport, was made freeman in 1655-56, and bought land at Newport on Mar. 22, 1660. On that date articles of agreement were made whereby Sasoa, an Indian, captain of Narragansett, deeded June 29, 1660, a large tract of

BLISS

land called Misquamicutt, the Indian name for salmon, to 76 of the colonists, George Bliss being one. In 1669 Misquamicutt was incorporated under the name of Westerly. George Bliss m. in Preston Capes, England, May 30, 1635, Ann Shaw and d. in Newport, R.I. Aug. 31, 1667.

* 11-2 THOMAS BLISS was born at Preston Capes, England in 1590. As mentioned above, he came to this country with his brother and his cousin, together with all their families, embarking at Plymouth, England in the autumn of 1635 and landing at Boston, Mass. They found they could not be comfortably located together unless they built new houses, for which undertaking the season was too far advanced so they separated. Cousin Thomas settled in Rehoboth and brother George finally located in Newport, R.I. Thomas settled in that part of Boston called the Mousit, across the bay and a little south of what is now Boston. Mousit was afterwards called Braintree. The land there allotted to him being situated on the mountain, he soon came to be called "Thomas of the Mount" and was close to losing his family name completely. Braintree has since been divided and the part where Thomas lived is now Quincy. Thomas Bliss and his family went from Braintree, perhaps with Rev. Thomas Hooker, if not soon after, and became a pioneer settler in Hartford, Conn. some time in 1636-37. By making a farm and selling his improvements to a new comer, Thomas Bliss had cleared a little money, then about the only way to make money in New England. He died in Hartford in 1650. Thomas probably married first, in England, an unknown wife and second, he married at Preston Capes, England in 1612, Margaret ---- (her last name may have been Lawrence). She was believed to have been born about 1594. In the "Genealogy of the Bliss family, by John Homer Bliss of Norwich, Conn." is the following account of her: "She was a good looking woman, with a square oblong face that betokened great capacity and force of character. She had a broad open brow, fair hair and blue eyes. After the death of

her husband she managed the affairs of the family with great prudence and judgement". After the death of their father, the widow and her children, except for Ann and Thomas, decided not to stay in Hartford permanently, chills and fever prevailing in some localities near the town, and, in 1643 moved to Springfield. Margaret sold her property in Hartford and, gathering her household goods and cattle together, prepared with her eight children, to make the journey through the forest to Springfield, which she accomplished in about five days. Nathaniel and Samuel, her second and fourth sons, had been there previously, and a dwelling had been prepared for the family on their arrival. A journey like this was thought a great thing in those days. They camped out in the forest three nights with their teams so sparsely was the country settled at that time; and the forests, infested with savage beasts and scarcely less savage Indians, were broken only by the single roads to the seaboard on the east and to the south and these were by no means the best. Margaret had acquaintances in Springfield, whom she had known in England and here she settled down for the remainder of her days. She purchased a tract of land in Springfield one mile square situated in the south part of the town. She lived to see all her children brought up, married and established in homes of their own, except Hannah, who died at about twenty-three years of age. Mrs. Margaret died in Springfield Aug. 28, 1684 after a residence in America of nearly fifty years and over forty since her husband's death. She was an energetic, efficient, woman, capable of transacting most kinds of business and was long remembered in Springfield as a woman of great intellectual ability. Her will was dated in September, 1683. By his first wife, name unknown, Thomas had children:-

10-1 Thomas Jr., born about 1620 (see following).

10-2 Nathaniel, b. abt. 1622 in England, came to America with his parents in 1635 and moved to Springfield with his mother in 1643. He m. Nov. 20, 1646, at Springfield, Catherine, dau. of Dea. Sam-

BLISS

uel Chapin of that place. Nathaniel d. Nov. 8, 1654 and his widow m. second, July 31, 1655, Thomas Gilbert who d. June 5, 1662. Catherine m. as her third husband, Dec. 28, 1664, Samuel Marshfield and d. Feb. 4, 1712. She had four children by each husband, twelve in all. Nathaniel and Catherine had children:-

- 9-9 Samuel, b. in Springfield Nov. 7, 1647 lived to the age of one hundred one years and d. June 19, 1749. He m. Jan. 2, 1672, Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Hannah Stebbins, b. Aug. 18, 1654 and d. Nov. 6, 1721.
 - 9-10 Margaret, b. Nov. 12, 1649, m. May 2, 1672, Nathaniel Foote and d. in April 1745.
 - 9-11 Mary, b. Sept. 23, 1651.
 - 9-12 Nathaniel, b. Mar. 27, 1653, who d. Dec. 23, 1736.
-
- 10-3 Ann, b. abt. 1624 at Preston Capes, England, m. Apr. 29, 1642, at Hartford, Robert Chapman of Saybrook, Conn. and d. Nov. 20, 1685. Ann chose April instead of May for her marriage - as an old English adage ran "To wed in May, you'll rue the day". They moved to Saybrook where her eldest brother Thomas soon came to live with them and where he married in 1644.

And by his second wife, Margaret, he had:-

- 10-4 Mary, b. abt. 1627 in England, m. Nov. 26, 1646 in Springfield, Joseph Parsons of that settlement, who d. Oct. 9, 1683. She d. Jan. 29, 1712. Mary was tried for witchcraft in Boston but was acquitted.
- 10-5 Lawrence, b. abt. 1629 in England, came to America with his parents in 1635 and m. in Springfield Oct. 25, 1654, Lydia, dau. of Dea. Samuel and Margaret Wright and d. in 1676. Lydia m. second, Oct. 31, 1678, John Norton who d. Aug. 24, 1687;

BLISS

m. third, Jan. 7, 1688, John Lamb who d. Sept. 28, 1690 and fourth, Mar. 1, 1692, George Colton who d. Feb. 13, 1699. Lydia d. Dec. 17, 1699. Lawrence and Lydia had children:-

- 9-13 Lydia, b. Nov. 29, 1655, d. at four mos.
- 9-14 Sarah, b. May 11, 1657, d. in one mo.
- 9-15 Sarah again, b. Apr. 4, 1658, d. next year.
- 9-16 Samuel, b. June 7, 1660, d. in two weeks.
- 9-17 Samuel again, b. Aug. 16, 1662, m. Hannah, dau. of John Stiles. She d. in Dec. 1704.
- 9-18 Hannah, b. May 26, 1665.
- 9-19 Sarah again, b. Nov. 27, 1667.
- 9-20 William, b. Apr. 28, 1670.
- 9-21 Pelatiah, b. Aug. 19, 1674.

- 10-6 John, b. abt. 1631, d. Sept. 10, 1702, was of Longmeadow, Mass. He m. Oct. 7, 1667, Patience, dau. of Henry and Ulalia Burt of Springfield, removed to Northampton in 1672 and was there during his sister's trial for witchcraft but returned to Springfield abt. the close of 1685 and later returned to Longmeadow where he d. Sept. 10, 1702. His wife was b. Aug. 18, 1645 and d. Oct. 25, 1732. John and Patience had children:-

- 9-22 John, b. Sept. 7, 1669.
- 9-23 Nathaniel, b. Jan. 26, 1671.
- 9-24 Thomas, b. Oct. 29, 1673, d. Aug. 12, 1758.
- 9-25 Joseph, b. in 1676, d. unm. at a great age.
- 9-26 Hannah, b. Nov. 16, 1678.
- 9-27 Henry, b. Aug. 15, 1681, d. young.
- 9-28 Ebenezer, b. in 1683.

- 10-7 Samuel, b. abt. 1634, m. here Nov. 10, 1665, Mary, dau. of John and Sarah (Heath) Leonard of Springfield, b. Sept. 14, 1647, d. Mar. 21, 1724. He d. Mar. 23, 1720, aged ninety-six years. They had children:-

BLISS

- 9-29 Hannah, b. Dec. 20, 1666.
- 9-30 Thomas, b. Feb. 8, 1668.
- 9-31 Mary, b. Aug. 4, 1670.
- 9-32 Jonathan, b. Jan. 5, 1672.
- 9-33 Martha, b. June 1, 1674.
- 9-34 Sarah, b. Sept. 10, 1677.
- 9-35 Experience, b. Apr. 1, 1679, d. at 18 yrs.
- 9-36 Mercy, b. July 18, 1680.
- 9-37 Ebenezer, b. July 29, 1683.
- 9-38 Margaret, b. Sept. 11, 1684.
- 9-39 Esther, b. Apr. 2, 1688.

- 10-8 Hannah, b. abt. 1638 in Hartford, d. single Jan. 25, 1662.
- 10-9 Hester, b. abt. 1640 in Hartford, m. in Springfield Dec. 25, 1661, Edward Foster, who m. there second, Jan. 17, 1684-85, Sarah (Marshfield) Miller.
- 10-10 Elizabeth, b. abt. 1640 in Hartford, twin of Hester, m. Feb. 15, 1669-70 as his second wife, Sergeant Miles Morgan. She was 32 or 33 yrs. old at the time of her marriage but had been engaged before but her intended husband was killed by the Indians.
- 10-11 Sarah, b. abt. 1642 in Hartford, d. Sept. 27, 1703 in Suffield; m. first, July 20, 1659, at Springfield, John Scott who d. at Suffield Jan. 2, 1690 and second, in 1691, Samuel Terry.

10-1 THOMAS BLISS, JR., was born in England and came to America with his parents in 1635, and accompanied the family to Hartford, Conn. Soon after his father's death he moved to Saybrook where he was allotted land east of the Connecticut river in what is now Lyme. He sold his land there July 23, 1662 to John Comstock and Richard Smith, having removed his family to Norwich, Conn. two or three years previously. The town of Norwich was purchased from the Indian Sachems of the Mohegan tribe in June 1659 and settled that year by thirty-five men, most of whom were from Saybrook, Conn., Thomas

BLISS

Bliss being one of the number. The following year Rev. James Fitch, pastor of the church at Saybrook, moved to Norwich with most of his congregation. The original tract of Norwich was nine miles square, the consideration given the Indians being seventy pounds. Thomas m. Oct. 30, 1644, Elizabeth -----. Thomas Bliss and Matthew Griswold were appointed agents by the town of Saybrook to "lay out a lot of land to an Indian named The Giant near Black Point" in what is now East Lyme, Conn., the locality now called "The Giant's Neck". The will of Thomas Bliss is dated Apr. 13, 1688, two days before his death. He left an estate valued at over 182 pounds. He and Elizabeth had children, the first six being born in Saybrook and the last two in Norwich:-

- 9-1 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 20, 1645, m. June 7, 1663, Edward Smith (9-2) of New London, Conn. This couple, with their son John, age abt. fifteen years, died of an epidemic disease in 1689; the son July 8th, the wife July 10th and Edward Smith July 14th. A son, Capt. Obadiah, b. in 1677 and six daughters went to live with relatives in Norwich, Conn.
- 9-2 Sarah, b. Aug. 26, 1647, m. in Dec. 1668, Thomas Shuman of Norwich. He d. in 1683 and Sarah m. second, Apr. 8, 1686, Dr. Solomon Tracy of Norwich and d. Aug. 29, 1730.
- 9-3 Mary, b. Feb. 7, 1649, m. abt. 1672-73, David, son of Dea. Hugh and Ann Caulkins of New London. Miss Frances M. Caulkins who wrote histories of New London and of Norwich was descended from this couple.
- 9-4 Thomas, b. Mar. 3, 1652, d. Jan. 29, 1682, prob. unmarried.
- 9-5 Deliverance, b. Aug. 10, 1655, m. June 8, 1682, Daniel Perkins of Norwich.
- 9-6 Samuel, b. Dec. 9, 1657; d. Dec. 30, 1731; m. Dec. 8, 1681, Ann, dau. of John Elderkin who d. May 17, 1748. They had children:-
- 8-1 Thomas, b. Sept. 1682.

BLISS

- 8-2 Samuel, b. Nov. 13, 1684.
 - 8-3 Elizabeth, b. Feb. 28, 1687.
 - 8-4 John, b. Oct. 23, 1690.
 - 8-5 Pelatiah, b. Nov. 19, 1697.
 - 8-6 Thankful, b. Mar. 7, 1700.
-
- 9-7 Anne, b. Sept. 15, 1660, was the second English child born in Norwich. She m. Apr. 8, 1688, Josiah Rockwell of Norwich and d. Feb. 10, 1714-15.
 - 9-8 Rebeckah, b. Mar. 18, 1663, m. Apr. 8, 1686, Israel Lathrop of Norwich and d. Aug. 22, 1737. He d. Mar. 28, 1733.

References:-

- Genealogy of the Bliss Family in America, by John Homer Bliss, pub. 1881.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 200-202.
- Genealogical & Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts, by Cutler and Adams, pub. 1910.
- Ancestry of Lawrence Williams, by Cornelia Bartow Williams, pub. 1915 (Chapter on Bliss Family).
- The Stevens-Miller Ancestry, by Mary Lovering Holman pub. 1928 (The Bliss Line).

MERRILL

The name Merrill has been spelled variously in the records as Merrell, Merrells, Merril, Merrels, Merrel, Merells, Merrill, Merrall, Merriell, Merriel, Merrils and Merril. The family originated in England probably from the district of Suffolk rather than Wiltshire.

12-1 JOHN MERRILL, of Werstead, yeoman, in his will, made in 1600, mentions sons John, Michael, Nathaniel and Thomas and grandsons John and Thomas. He m. Prudence ----- who was buried at Belstead, Dec. 22, 1609. His children were:-

11-1 John, m. Susan (Plumley?) at Belstead, Dec. 29, 1601 and had:-

10-1 Mary, bpt. at Belstead Oct. 10, 1602.

11-2 Michael, buried at Belstead Aug. 20, 1616, m. Margaret Scrivener at Belstead, Mar. 7, 1602-03. They had children:-

10-2 Elizabeth, bpt. at Belstead Apr. 9, 1604.

10-3 Frances, bpt. at Belstead Aug. 4, 1605.

10-4 Michael Jr., bpt. at Belstead Apr. 19, 1607.

10-5 John, bpt. at Belstead Feb. 19, 1608-09.

10-6 William, bpt. at Belstead Mar. 10, 1610-11, m. Ann Bond, July 3, 1637.

10-7 Anna, bpt. at Belstead Sept. 10, 1615.

11-3 Nathaniel, (see following).

11-4 Thomas, m. at Wherstead July 15, 1595, Rose Pearson and had children:-

10-15 Thomas.

10-16 Anne.

10-17 Rose, bpt. at Wherstead.

10-18 Elizabeth, bpt. at Wherstead, Mar. 29, 1605.

11-3 NATHANIEL MERRILL, married at Belstead, Feb. 27, 1592-93, Mary Blacksoll who was buried at Wherstead

MERRILL

May 1, 1624. He was buried there Mar. 17, 1626-27. They had children, all born at Wherstead:-

10-7 A daughter, b. Jan. 21, 1593-94.

10-8 Mary, b. Feb. 23, 1594-95.

10-9 Martha?

10-10 Frances, b. in 1598, buried Aug. 1, 1598.

10-11 John, b. Aug. 16, 1599, was one of the first settlers of Newbury. He was granted a house-lot there in 1636, was made freeman May 13, 1640 and died Sept. 12, 1673. His wife's name was Elizabeth. She died July 14, 1682. They had a daughter:-

9-1 Hannah, b. in England, who m. May 24, 1647, Stephen Swett and d. Apr. 4, 1662.

10-12 Nathaniel Jr., b. May 4, 1601 (see following).

10-13 Michael, b. Apr. 3, 1603.

* 10-12 NATHANIEL MERRILL, JR., born at Wherstead, England, May 4, 1601, came to this country about 1633, landing at Ipswich, Mass. He married, either in England or shortly after his arrival here, while still in Ipswich, Susanna Wilterton (Wolterton). He was one of the early settlers of Newbury, moving there shortly after his arrival here. He died at Newbury Mar. 16, 1655. His will, dated Mar. 8, 1655, proved Mar. 27th of that year, mentioned his wife and six children, all under twenty-one years of age and made his son, Nathaniel executor, with overseers, as Nathaniel was a minor. After Nathaniel's death, his widow married as her second husband, a Jordan and died Jan. 25, 1673. Some genealogies give the wife of Nathaniel Merrill as Susanna Jordan, but this is incorrect. Nathaniel and Susanna had children:-

9-2 Nathaniel 3rd, b. prob. 1633-34 (see following).

9-3 John, b. in 1635, removed to Hartford after his father's death, being adopted by Gregory Wolter-

MERRILL

ton, probably a brother of his mother, Mr. Wolterton having no children of his own. From him he learned the trade of tanning and at his death, inherited much of his foster-father's estate. John was made freeman in Hartford in 1658, had a house lot there in 1657 and was a deacon in the church. He m. in Hartford, Sarah, dau. of John Watson of that town. John d. in Hartford, July 18, 1712 while his eight sons were still living. He and Sarah had children:-

- 8-8 Sarah, b. Sept. 19, 1664, m. Sept. 22, 1687, Deacon Samuel Kellogg, son of Lieut. Joseph and Joanna Kellogg of Hadley, Mass.
 - 8-9 Nathaniel, b. Jan. 15, 1667, d. unmarried in April, 1725.
 - 8-10 John Jr., b. Apr. 7, 1669, d. in 1748.
 - 8-11 Abraham, b. Dec. 21, 1670, d. Nov. 6, 1747.
 - 8-12 Daniel, b. June 15, 1673, d. in 1750.
 - 8-13 Wolterton, b. June 28, 1675, d. May 14, 1755. Wolterton was named after the benefactor of his father, Gregory Wolterton.
 - 8-14 Susanna, b. May 20, 1677, m. John Turner, and lived in Hartford.
 - 8-15 Isaac, b. Mar. 11, 1682, d. in 1742.
 - 8-16 Jacob, b. Mar. 27, 1686, d. in 1725.
- 9-4 Abraham, b. abt. 1636-37, probably in Newbury, was a weaver by occupation and resided in that town. He suscribed to the oath of allegiance there in 1678. He m., first, Jan. 18, 1661, at Newbury, Abigail, dau. of John and Mary (Shatswell) Webster. Hannah Webster, sister of Abigail, m. Michael Emerson and was the grandmother of Hannah Duston of Haverhill, heroine of the Indian attack on that town (see Mary Corliss (8-1)). After the death of Abigail, Aug. 12, 1712, Abraham m. second, the widow, Sarah Bond, of Salisbury, dau. of Robert Clements of Haverhill. He d. Nov. 28, 1722. Abraham and Abigail had children:-

MERRILL

- 8-17 Abigail, b. Aug. 13, 1665, m. Hananiah Ordway and d. Oct. 9, 1708.
- 8-18 Mary, b. July 5, 1667, m. Dec. 22, 1685, Jonathan Thurlow and d. Oct. 10, 1703.
- 8-19 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 26, 1669, was living in 1712 in Newbury. She m. Oct. 2, 1693, in Newbury, Joseph Emery.
- 8-20 Hannah, b. Jan. 9, 1671, was living in 1712. She m. Aug. 26, 1695, Shubael Long.
- 8-21 Abraham Jr., b. Sept. 20, 1672, m. (pub. Oct. 7, 1696) Abigail Bartlett, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Titcomb) Bartlett, and d. Sept. 26, 1744.
- 8-22 John, b. Oct. 15, 1673, m. first, Deborah Hazeltine and second, Margaret Lowell.
- 8-23 Jonathan, b. Jan. 19, 1676, m. Mary Brown.
- 8-24 David, b. Feb. 20, 1678, m. Dec. 18, 1706, Mary Morse and d. bef. Mar. 7, 1760.
- 8-25 Sarah, b. Oct. 9, 1679, m. Joseph Morse.
- 8-26 Susanna, b. Dec. 6, 1681, d. Dec. 15, 1681.
- 8-27 Prudence, b. Oct. 1, 1683, m. Nov. 25, 1702 John Bartlett and d. May 5, 1718.

- 9-5 Susanna, b. in 1640, m. Oct. 15, 1663 in Newbury, John Burbank, son of John and Ann Burbank of Rowley.
- 9-6 Daniel, b. Aug. 20, 1642, m. first, May 14, 1667, Sarah Clough of Salisbury and second, May 23, 1708, Sarah Morrill. He was made freeman in 1683 or 1684, his name being in the list for both years. He d. June 27, 1717. He had children, all by his first wife, Sarah:-

- 8-28 Daniel Jr., b. Mar. 8, 1672, m. Esther Chase and d. bef. Sept. 29, 1725.
- 8-29 John, b. Oct. 7, 1674, m. Mary Allen and d. Jan. 17, 1756.
- 8-30 Sarah, b. Oct. 15, 1677, m. May 12, 1696, William Morse.
- 8-31 Ruth, b. Feb. 7, 1681, m. Onesiphorus Page

MERRILL

- and d. Jan. 29, 1711.
- 8-32 Moses, b. Sept. 3, 1683, m. Mary ----- and d. Jan. 17, 1756.
- 8-33 Martha, twin of Moses, b. Sept. 3, 1683, m. June 16, 1702, John True.
- 8-34 Stephen, b. Sept. 16, 1688, m. first, July 20, 1710, Mary Carr, who d. June 27, 1744, and second, Mary Hardy. He d. bef. June 4, 1755. He was a farmer and weaver.
- 9-7 Abel, b. Feb. 20, 1644 in Newbury, d. Oct. 28, 1689. He, with others, took the oath of fidelity in 1668 and 1678. He m., Feb. 10, 1671, Priscilla Chase, dau. of Aquila and Ann (Wheeler) Chase, who was b. in Newbury, Mar. 4, 1649. He d. Oct. 28, 1689. His widow was appointed administratrix of his estate Mar. 25, 1690 and the estate was divided in November 1697. Abel and Priscilla had children, all b. in Newbury:-
- 8-35 Abel Jr., b. Dec. 28, 1671, m. June 19, 1694 Abigail Stevens and d. Feb. 6, 1759.
- 8-36 Susanna, b. Nov. 14, 1673, m. Jan. 28, 1691-92, Benjamin Morse.
- 8-37 Nathan, b. Apr. 3, 1676, m. Sept. 6, 1699, Hannah Kent and d. in 1742.
- 8-38 Thomas, b. Jan. 1, 1678-79, m. Mar. 16, 1704-05, Judith Kent and d. Sept. 18, 1756.
- 8-39 Joseph, b. July 12, 1681, m. first, Feb. 16, 1707, Ann Wiggins of Haverhill and second, Sarah -----. He d. Sept. 20, 1747.
- 8-40 Nathaniel, b. Feb. 6, 1684, m. July 28, 1709 Hannah Stevens and d. Feb. 22, 1743.
- 8-41 Priscilla, b. July 13, 1686, m. Dec. 8, 1704 Capt. Nathaniel Noyes and d. May 31, 1767.
- 8-42 James, b. Jan. 27, 1689, m. Nov. 23, 1714, Mary Adams and d. Mar. 16, 1757.
- 9-2 NATHANIEL MERRILL, 3rd, born probably in 1633 or 1634, died in Newbury, Mass. Jan. 1, 1683. He took the

MERRILL

oath of allegiance in 1668 and again in 1678. His will was made Dec. 1, 1682 and probated Apr. 10, 1683. This will disposes of lands in Haverhill and his sons Nathaniel and Peter were the heirs. He married, Oct. 15, 1661, in Newbury, Joanna Ninian who died Feb. 8, 1717-18 at about the age of ninety years. In "Old Families of Salisbury", by Coffin, the name of Nathaniel's wife is given as Kinney and Savage says the name was Kenney. However, Gen. Lewis Merrill, who made an extensive study of the genealogy of the Merrill Family is certain the name was Ninian, and this is the opinion of Samuel Merrill in his work "A Merrill Memorial". Nathaniel 3rd and Joanna had children:-

- 8-1 John (Jonathan), b. Feb. 16, 1663.
- 8-2 Nathaniel 4th, b. Feb. 8, 1665 (see following).
- 8-3 Peter, b. Aug. 20, 1667, d. Mar. 20, 1696-97.
- 8-4 Joanna, b. Aug. 5, 1669, d. Nov. 2, 1669.
- 8-5 Joanna again, b. Oct. 14, 1670, d. Oct. 30, 1670..
- 8-6 Hannah, b. July 12, 1672, m. in 1695, William Moulton.
- 8-7 Mary, b. Sept. 18, 1675, m. June 2, 1697, James Freese (or Frieze) of Amesbury.

8-2 NATHANIEL MERRILL 4th, born Feb. 8, 1664-65 in Newbury, Mass., died in Haverhill July 4, 1738. He moved from Newbury to Haverhill in 1698 and settled in the West Parish of the town. He married first, Rebecca Brown (8-16) daughter of Isaac and Rebecca Brown. She died Dec. 9, 1689 and he married second, Sarah Woodman, daughter of Edward and Mary (Goodridge) Woodman. Nathaniel and Rebecca had children:-

- 7-1 Nathaniel, b. Nov. 23, 1688 in Newbury. He lived in Haverhill, Mass. and later in that part of Killingley, Conn. which was incorporated in 1785 as the town of Thompson. He m. Mary Belknap, who was born in 1694 and d. Nov. 16, 1786, in Thompson. They had children, the first four being born in Haverhill and the rest in Killingley:-

MERRILL

- 6-1 Hannah, b. Jan. 29, 1715-16, m. Benjamin Brigham and lived in Marlboro, Mass.
- 6-2 Rebecca, b. Jan. 31, 1718-19, d. Dec. 1, 1802, m. Simon Larned of Killingly.
- 6-3 Obadiah, b. Aug. 9, 1719, lived in Killingly, Conn. and Chesterfield and Grantham, N.H. He m. Dec. 28, 1749, Hannah Joslyn of Thompson, Conn.
- 6-4 Mary, b. Apr. 7, 1721, m. first, Oct. 1, 1740, Noah Leavens of Killingly, who d. in 1751 and second, Feb. 14, 1754, Isaac Larned of Oxford, Mass. She d. May 16, 1789.
- 6-5 John, bpt. Dec. 16, 1722 in Killingly, lived in Stafford, Conn. and d. in 1753. He m. Sarah Fuller of Ashford, Conn. who survived him and d. there at abt. the age of ninety years.
- 6-6 Nehemiah, bpt. Aug. 23, 1724, m. June 29, 1748, Mercy Hallowell.
- 6-7 Noah, m. first, May 30, 1754, Abigail Cooper and second, Apr. 12, 1759, Sarah Lee.
- 6-8 Sarah, bpt. June 7, 1730, m. Jan. 12, 1748, Gideon Joslyn and lived in Tyringham, Mass. and Vernon, N.Y.
- 6-9 Elizabeth, bpt. June 11, 1732, m. Feb. 2, 1764, Habakkuk Davison and lived in Douglas, Mass.
- 6-10 Reuben, bpt. June 30, 1734. He lived in Killingly, Conn., Brookfield, Mass. and Kingsboro, N.Y. He was a deacon of the Baptist church. He m. Nov. 29, 1755, Abigail Torrey.
- 6-11 Zillah, bpt. July 12, 1739, m. Jan. 15, 1756, Samuel Fuller and lived in West Stafford, Conn. She d. Oct. 28, 1809.
- 6-12 Sybil, bpt. Mar. 7, 1742, m. June 24, 1762, James Larned of Killingly and lived in Dudley, Conn.

7-2 Peter, b. Nov. 23, 1688 (see following).

MERRILL

- 7-3 Hannah, b. Dec. 30, 1692, d. young.
- 7-4 Sarah, b. Oct. 26, 1694, m. in 1714, Nathaniel Clement, son of John and Elizabeth (Ayer or Ayres) Clement of Haverhill, and d. July 10, 1748.
- 7-5 Mary, m. in 1717, John Ladd, son of Samuel and Martha (Corliss) Ladd of Haverhill.
- 7-6 Rebecca, living in 1738, m. Dec. 3, 1724, in Haverhill, Josiah Gage, son of Daniel and Martha (Burbank) Gage of Bradford, Mass. and lived in Haverhill.
- 7-7 Samuel, b. Aug. 2, 1702 in Haverhill, d. there Apr. 25, 1742. He lived on a farm on Scotland Hill in the west parish of Haverhill, purchased by his father and occupied in succession by his son, Samuel, his grandson, William, his great-grandson, William Edwin, the farm being then sold to strangers. Samuel m. in Haverhill, May 21, 1732, Ruth Eaton, dau. of Jonathan and Ruth (Page) Eaton of Haverhill.
- 7-8 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 2, 1704, m. Oct. 22, 1727, in Haverhill, Caleb Pate and lived in Haverhill.
- 7-9 John, b. Feb. 12, 1706-07, m. Lydia Gage, dau. of Moses Gage of Bradford, Mass. and d. July 3, 1741. They had children:-
 - 6-11 Thomas, b. in 1729.
 - 6-12 Daniel, b. June 2, 1729, prob. twin of Thomas.
 - 6-13 Sarah, b. July 14, 1730, d. Nov. 13, 1737.
 - 6-14 Nathaniel, b. Feb. 26, 1731-32.
 - 6-15 Martha, b. Feb. 27, 1732-33.
 - 6-16 Moses, b. Sept. 10, 1735, d. Sept. 2, 1736.
 - 6-17 Abigail, b. June 11, 1737.
 - 6-18 John, b. July 2, 1741.
 - 6-19 Asa? b. ----.
- 7-10 Joseph, b. July 3, 1709 in Haverhill, m. Sept. 23, 1731, Ruth Corliss, dau. of John and Ruth (Haynes) Corliss of Haverhill.
- 7-11 Benjamin, b. July 4, 1710, d. same day.

MERRILL

7-12 Stephen, b. 1706?, d. Aug. 19, 1785.

7-2 PETER MERRILL, was born in Haverhill in 1689 and was living in 1755. He married, Jan. 24, 1721-22, Mary Hazeltine (7-15) and lived in Haverhill. During the years of 1735, 1736 and 1737 a severe epidemic of a "throat distemper" raged in the town and a great proportion of the children living there died. Many of the families lost all their children and hardly one family escaped at least one death. Four of the children of Peter and Mary Merrill died, Mary, Joseph, David and a second Mary. (See Essex Antiquarian Vol. I, p. 10.) Shortly after the loss of their children, Peter and his family moved to Franklin, Conn. where he and his wife Mary, were admitted to the Congregational Church, May 25, 1740, by a letter from the Third Church of Haverhill. Later they moved to Norwich, Conn. where he was living in 1755. Peter and Mary had children:-

6-13 Mary, b. Feb. 2, 1722-23, d. Oct. 27, 1736 of "throat distemper".

6-14 Susanna, b. Mar. 9, 1724-25 in Haverhill, Mass., m. Nov. 8, 1748 at Norwich, Conn., Elisha Griswold, son of Capt. Samuel and Elizabeth Griswold of Norwich, and d. Apr. 26, 1769.

6-15 Hannah, b. July 31, 1727, in Haverhill, Mass., m. Nov. 7, 1748 at Norwich, Conn., Ebenezer Griswold, bro. of Elisha, and d. Nov. 30, 1779.

6-16 Joseph, b. Jan. 8, 1729-30, d. of "throat distemper" in the great epidemic at Haverhill, Mass. 1735-1737.

6-17 David, b. in 1731, died of "throat distemper" in the great epidemic at Haverhill, Mass. 1735-1737.

6-18 Abigail (Abiah), bpt. June 25, 1732 (Haverhill Vital Records - C.R.I. - First Parish Church Records), married at Norwich, Conn. Mar. 26, 1751, Elijah Ayer (6-1).

6-19 Elizabeth, bpt. Feb. 9, 1734-35 in Haverhill, Mass. m. at Norwich, Conn., Nov. 13, 1755, Moses Hazzen.

MERRILL

- 6-20 Mary again, bpt. Sept. 1737, in Haverhill, d. of "throat distemper" in 1737.
- 6-21 Jedediah, b. Mar. 19, 1739-40, in Franklin, Conn. bpt. there Mar. 23, 1740, was living in Norwich in 1763; perhaps moved to Vermont.
- 6-22 Ruth, b. Sept. 12, 1742 in Franklin, Conn., bpt. there Oct. 24, 1742.

References:-

- A Merrill Memorial, by Samuel Merrill, Vol. I, pub. 1917.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. III, p. 199.
- Essex Antiquarian - Vol. I, p. 10.
- Vital Records - Haverhill, Mass.
- Vital Records - Norwich, Conn.
- Church Records - Franklin, Conn.

BROWN

- * 10-1 THOMAS BROWN, weaver, was of Malford, Wilts, England. He sailed from Southampton in the James in 1635, in the employment of Thomas Antram, reaching Boston June 3, bringing with him his wife Mary, who died June 2, 1655. He was made freeman May 22, 1639 in Newbury, may have been of Ipswich in 1641 and died from a fall, Jan. 8, 1687 at the age of eighty years. He and Mary had children:-
- 9-1 Francis, b. abt. 1632 in England, m. first, Nov. 21, 1653, Mary Johnson who died Apr. 4, 1679. Both he and his wife were members of the Newbury church. Francis m. second, Dec. 31, 1679, ----- who joined the Newbury church in 1682. Francis d. in 1691, his will, dated Jan. 19, 1691, proved Mar. 31st of that year, does not mention his wife. By his first wife he had children:-
- 8-3 Elizabeth, b. Oct. 17, 1654, m. ---- Perkins and was living in 1691.
- 8-4 Mary, b. Apr. 15, 1657, m. Dec. 15, 1675, Nathan Parker.
- 8-5 Hannah, b. in 1659, d. soon in 1659.
- 8-6 Mary?, b. ---, m. ---- Elliott and was living in 1691.
- 8-7 Sarah, b. May 10, 1663, m. June 17, 1685, Hugh Pike and was, perhaps, dead in 1691.
- 8-8 John, b. May 13, 1665, lived in Newbury and m. Aug. 20, 1683, Ruth, dau. of Abel Huse. He was prob. the man whose house was assailed by Indians on Oct. 7, 1695 and nine persons carried into captivity, but all, by fresh pursuit, were retaken although some died of wounds.
- 8-9 Thomas, b. July 1, 1667, d. Mar. 2, 1689 at the age of twenty-two years.
- 8-10 Joseph, b. Sept. 28, 1670, m. Sarah -----.
- 8-11 Francis, b. Mar. 17, 1674, was living in 1691 and prob. d. abt. 1701.

BROWN

By his second wife, he had a son and a daughter:-

8-12 Benjamin, b. Apr. 22, 1681, prob. d. young. as he is not mentioned in his father's will of 1691.

8-13 Abigail, b. aft. 1673, was living unmarried in 1691.

9-2 Isaac, b. ---- (see following).

9-3 Mary, b. in 1635, the first English child b. in Newbury, m. May 13, 1656, Peter Godfrey and d. Apr. 16, 1716.

9-2 ISAAC BROWN, b. ---- in England, lived in Newbury and m. Aug. 22, 1661, Rebecca Bailey (9:7-1) and d. May 13, 1674, leaving widow Rebecca, a son and four daughters:-

8-14 Ruth, b. May 26, 1662, prob. living in 1674.

8-15 Thomas, b. Sept. 15, 1664, m. Elizabeth ----- and lived in Newbury and later in Salisbury. His will, dated Mar. 15, proved July 16, 1738-39 mentions his wife Elizabeth and children:-

7-9 Isaac, b. in June 1696, d. same month.

7-10 Sarah, b. Apr. 26, 1697, m. ---- Allen and was living in 1739.

7-11 Mary, b. Feb. 14, 1699, was living in 1739.

7-12 Hannah, b. June 29, 1700, was living in 1739.

7-13 Thomas, b. ----, was living in 1739.

7-14 Isaac again, b. ----, living in 1739.

7-15 Ruth, b. ----, m. ---- Davis, was living in 1739.

7-16 Dorothy, b. ----, m. ---- Sawyer, was living in 1739.

7-17 Lydia, b. ----, m. ---- -----, was living in 1739.

7-18 Elizabeth, b. ----.

8-16 Rebecca, b. Sept. 15, 1667, married Nathaniel

BROWN

Merrill (8-2) and died Dec. 9, 1689.

8-17 A daughter, b. ---- and living in 1674.

8-18 Another daughter, b. ---- and living in 1674.

References:-

Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, by David W. Hoyt, pub. 1897.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. I, pp. 264-279.

HAZELTON

In the early records of this country the name was spelled Hazelton, but it has undergone many changes and has been variously written Haseltine, Hazeltine, Hassaltine, Hazelton, etc. In the old country the name was originally Hazelden from Hazel, a tree or shrub, and den or valley, i.e., the hazel valley or the valley in which the hazels grew.

In the year 1637 there landed at Salem in the Massachusetts Bay Province about sixty families from the counties of Yorkshire and Devonshire, England, under the direction of the Rev. Ezekiel Rogers, for the purpose of planting a colony in the new world. They were non-conformists and their leader Rev. Rogers had been their pastor in England. After remaining in Salem for about a month they moved to the territory of what is now the town of Rowley, Essex county, to establish their settlement. They first cleared a spot near the sea where the village of Rowley now stands and shortly erected a mill where the first cloth made in New England was manufactured by the weavers of the colony. The settlement was first called Rogers Plantation, after their pastor, but a year later was changed to Rowley, after the name of the town in Yorkshire, England, from which some of the company had come. The territory taken by these settlers comprised the present towns of Rowley, Georgetown, Boxford and Bradford. Their pastor, Rev. Ezekiel Rogers, was a man of substance and character, a non-conformist who had brought his congregation to the new world to enjoy religious freedom and who did much to aid the new colony in making a firm and successful start. Twelve years after their arrival here, he died.

9-1 ROBERT HAZELTON. In Mr. Rogers company were two brothers, Robert and John Hazelton. They are said to have been herdsmen, but probably were farmers, keeping stock being part of their business. Robert, with his brother John, took the freeman's oath May 13, 1640. In 1649, the year of the execution of Charles the First, the colony at Rowley desired to extend its borders to the Merrimac river. In consideration of certain grants of land in the new territory, Robert and John, together with William Wilde, commenced clearings and erected dwellings upon this land bordering the Merrimac and

HAZELTON

were the first settlers in the present town of Bradford, first called Merrimac but later Bradford, for a town in England. In consideration of their grants these three settlers were to look after the cattle belonging to the other settlers of Rowley, while graxing on the surrounding natural meadows and to protect them from Indians and wild animals. The new lands of the Hazelton brothers and that of William Wilde included the present sites of the village and the academy. Robert Hazelton was selectman in 1668. He married, Oct. 23, 1639, Ann -----, it being the first marriage in Bradford. Ann died July 26, 1684 and Robert died Aug. 27, 1674. His will was dated Oct. 25, 1673 and proved Sept. 29, 1674. He was the first to establish a ferry between Bradford and Haverhill. The order of the court at the September term in 1655, relating to this matter was as follows:- "Ye court being informed yt there is no ferry across the Merrimack river at Haverhill, ye court orders Robert Hazeltine to keepe a ferry over said river, and to have of strangers 4 pence if they pay presently and 6 pence if bockt; and to keep entertainment for one year for horse and man unless ye court take further orders". Robert and Ann had children:-

- 8-1 Anna, b. Jan. 2, 1640, m. in 1660, Caleb Kimball of Ipswich.
- 8-2 Marcy, b. Aug. 16, 1642, m. in 1661, Benjamin Kimball of Salisbury.
- 8-3 David, b. ----, m. in 1668, Mary, dau. of Maximilian Jewett.
- 8-4 Mary, b. Dec. 14, 1646, d. in infancy.
- 8-5 Abraham, b. Mar. 3, 1648, m. Elizabeth Langhorne.
- 8-6 Deliverance, b. Jan. 25, 1651, d. young.
- 8-7 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 15, 1652-53, d. young.
- 8-8 Deliverance, again, b. ----, m. in 1655, Nathaniel Dane of Andover.
- 8-9 Robert Jr., b. Sept. 7, 1657, m. in 1680, Elizabeth Jewett.
- 8-10 Gershom, b. Jan. 31, 1661-62, m. in 1690, Abiah

HAZELTON

Dalton.

* 9-2 JOHN HAZELTON, probably the younger brother of Robert as he is always mentioned after Robert in the records, came to this country with his brother in the company of the Rev. Ezekiel Rogers and was one of the original three settlers of what is now Bradford, Mass. He resided in Bradford for a number of years but previous to 1660, had crossed the Merrimac river to become a resident of Haverhill, originally called Pentucket. Haverhill was settled in 1640 by twelve men from Newbury and Ipswich. The first town meeting was held in 1643 and the first meeting house built in 1648. In 1665, John Hazelton gave to the people of Bradford one acre of land for a meeting house. He married Joan Auter, said to have been of Biddeford, England and from the household of a Mr. Holman of that place. John and Joan were possibly married in England but probably soon after their arrival in this country. His wife died July 17, 1698 and he died Dec. 23, 1690 at the age of abt. seventy years. His will was dated Aug. 17, 1689 and proved Mar. 31, 1691. He and Joan had children:-

8-11 Samuel, b. Dec. 12, 1645, m. at Haverhill Dec. 28, 1670, Deborah Cooper, dau. of Peter Cooper of Rowley, and d. in 1717. He and Deborah had children:-

- 7-1 Deborah, b. July 17, 1672, m. James Wallingford.
- 7-2 Sarah, b. Mar. 22, 1674, m. Dec. 25, 1693, John Hutchins of Haverhill.
- 7-3 Samuel, b. May 30, 1676, d. young.
- 7-4 John, b. Mar. 28, 1678, m. Abigail Ross.
- 7-5 Samuel, b. May 18, 1680, m. Emma Kent of Newbury.
- 7-6 Hepsibah, b. May 18, 1680, twin of Samuel, d. unmarried in 1727.
- 7-7 Nathaniel, b. June 24, 1683, m. first, Joanna Weed and second, Sarah -----.

HAZELTON

8-12 Mary, b. Oct. 9, 1648, m. Nathan, son of Stephen Webster of Ipswich.

8-13 John, b. in 1650, m. in 1682, Mary Nelson.

8-14 Nathaniel, b. July 20, 1656 (see following).

8-14 NATHANIEL HAZELTON, born July 20, 1656, married first, Dec. 1, 1680, Deliverance Robie of Hampton, N.H. who died Dec. 20, 1686 and second, July 20, 1688, Ruth Plumer (8-7), widow of Richard Jaques of Newbury and daughter of Samuel and Mary Plumer of Newbury. Nathaniel died at Haverhill, Jan. 14, 1723-24, the same day he executed his will. He was a soldier in King Philip's War. By his first wife, Deliverance, he had children:-

7-8 Henry, b. Oct. 15, 1681, m. June 6, 1737, the widow Hannah Roberts.

7-9 Nathaniel Jr., b. Apr. 15, 1683, m. Abigail Tenney and had:-

6-1 Jeremiah, b. June 24, 1712.

6-2 John, b. Mar. 5, 1713-14, m. Lydia Marsh and d. in 1802.

6-3 Abigail, b. Mar. 2, 1716.

6-4 Samuel, b. Jan. 10, 1717-18, m. Abiah ----.

6-5 Joseph, b. Feb. 10, 1719-20, d. in 4 days.

6-6 Deliverance, b. Dec. 19, 1720.

6-7 Susanna, b. May 28, 1723.

6-8 Henry, b. July 26, 1725.

6-9 Nathaniel, b. Jan. 16, 1727-28.

6-10 Deborah, b. Apr. 12, 1730.

6-11 Hannah Moody, b. Dec. 12, 1732.

7-10 Deborah, b. Feb. 20, 1684-85, m. John Merrill of Newbury.

By his second wife, Ruth, he had:-

7-11 Samuel, b. Mar. 3, 1689-90, m. Oct. 26, 1716, Mary Johnson, settled in West Haverhill and died there. His widow m. a True. Samuel and Mary

HAZELTON

had children:-

- 6-12 Susanna, b. July 9, 1716, d. Oct. 26, following.
- 6-13 Ruth, b. Oct. 8, 1717, m. Thomas Webster in 1736-37.
- 6-14 Nathaniel, b. Oct. 29, 1719, m. June 19, 1744, Hannah Kimball.
- 6-15 Mehitable, b. Feb. 28, 1721-22, m. Nov. 2, 1744, Joseph Emerson.
- 6-16 Moses, b. Feb. 28, 1723-24, d. Apr. 13, 1742.
- 6-17 Samuel Jr., b. Jan. 3, 1726-27, m. Lydia Webster.
- 6-18 David, b. Jan. 27, 1729-30, d. Aug. 30, 1736.
- 6-19 John, b. Oct. 3, 1734, d. Sept. 10, 1736.

- 7-12 Jonathan, b. May 3, 1692, m. Nov. 10, 1715, Ruth Dow, lived in Haverhill and d. there Feb. 10, 1753. They had children:-
 - 6-20 Abigail, b. Aug. 16, 1716.
 - 6-21 Samuel, b. Nov. 10, 1718, d. Mar. 15, 1719.
 - 6-22 Timothy, b. Oct. 9, 1720, m. first, Anna Hancock and second, Ruth (Wilson) Stickney.
 - 6-23 Samuel again, b. Dec. 26, 1722.
 - 6-24 Peter, b. Sept. 14, 1725, m. Sarah -----.
 - 6-25 Abraham, b. June 14, 1728, d. June 21, 1729.
 - 6-26 Joshua, b. June 23, 1729, m. Susanna Heath.

- 7-13 Ruth, b. Mar. 4, 1694-95.
- 7-14 Sarah, b. Jan. 15, 1697-98.
- 7-15 Mary, born in 1699, married Jan. 24, 1721, Peter Merrill (7-2).

References:-

- Genealogical Sketches of Robert and John Hazelton, by Dr. William B. Lapham, pub. 1892.
- Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., by George Brainard Blodgette, pub. 1933.

PLUMER

* 10-1 FRANCIS PLUMER (also spelled Plummer), was probably born in Wales about the year 1594. He was a linen weaver and was living in Norfolk county or in Woolwich, near London, England around 1630. Tradition says he came to this country with the Rev. Thomas Parker of Newbury, Berkshire, Eng. in the ship "Hector" which sailed from London in the early spring of 1634. With him came his wife Ruth and at least three children, Samuel, age 15, Joseph, age 4 and Hannah, age 3. They also had a daughter Mary, but whether she was born just before or immediately after their arrival here is unknown.

They landed at Ipswich where they remained during the summer and where Francis Plumer was made freeman May 14, 1634. Early in autumn the company made a settlement at what is now Newbury, about six miles north of Ipswich between what are now known as the Parker and Merrimac rivers. Here he was awarded land when the first grants were made to freeholders of the settlement. Many other real estate transactions are recorded with his name, nearly all conveying land to him. Five rights are assigned to him in the list of those having rights in the ox and cow commons in Newbury. As soon as the hamlet, consisting of about twenty families, had become established Francis Plumer was chosen to be its inn-keeper, being licensed therefor by the general court Sept. 3, 1635 to "keepe an ordinary in the plantacon where he lived during the pleasure of ye court". After his arrival here he devoted his main efforts to the occupation of farming his lands although he probably did more or less weaving for his neighbors.

Francis Plumer served on the grand jury at Ipswich quarterly court in 1646, 1653, 1654 and 1658. In Sept. 1659, he was released from ordinary training by the county court held at Ipswich, on condition that he pay eight shillings per annum for the use of the military company. On Mar. 7, 1663 he was chosen fence-viewer for his end of the town.

Mary, the wife of Francis Plumer, who came to America with him, died in Newbury July 18, 1647 and he married

PLUMER

as his second wife, Mar. 31, 1649, Ann Palmer, widow, probably of William Palmer, once of Newbury but later of Piscatawua. She died Oct. 18, 1665 and he married, 3rd, forty-three days later, on Nov. 29, 1665, Beatrice, widow of William Cantlebury of Salem. The court records show she was a disagreeable woman to have in the neighborhood, yet Francis Plumer himself told Christopher Waller "that he lived so comfortably with her ----- as a man would desire, and that if he had sought all ye world over he could not have had a Better wife". Mr. Plumer died Jan. 17, 1672-73 and his widow married, before June 1676, Edward Berry of Salem, to which town she had removed and died there before 1684. By his first wife, Mary, Francis had:-

9-1 Samuel, b. abt. 1619 (see following).

9-2 Joseph, b. abt. 1630, in England, came to this country with his parents in 1634. He lived in Newbury where he married, Dec. 23, 1652, Sarah, dau. of John and Martha Cheney of that town, born about 1637 and living in 1692. Joseph was alive in 1706 and probably died two or three years later at about 80 years of age. He and Sarah had children:-

8-13 Joseph Jr., b. Sept. 11, 1654, lived in Newbury where he was made freeman 1677 and took the oath of allegiance in 1678. He m., Jan. 20, 1684-85, Hannah, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Cummings) Jewett of Ipswich and d. btwn. Jan. 4, and Feb. 5, 1727-28. His wife survived him and d. abt. 1731.

8-14 Benjamin, b. Oct. 23, 1656, in Newbury, Mass. took the oath of allegiance in 1678 and the same year settled in Rowley. He m. first, Ann, dau. of Thomas and Ann Wood of Rowley, Jan. 15 or 17, 1678-79. She was b. in Rowley Aug. 8, 1660 and was living Jan. 31, 1714-15 but died soon afterward. Benjamin m. second, Sept. 1, 1715, Elizabeth

PLUMER

Felt and d. July 8, 1724.

- 8-15 David, b. abt. 1658, was probably never married; lived in Newbury and d. in 1707.
- 8-16 Sarah, b. May 13, 1660, d. May 26, 1676.
- 8-17 Francis, b. Apr. 23, 1662, d. Dec. 5, 1663.
- 8-18 Francis again, b. Feb. 25, 1663-64, lived in Newbury and Rowley and m. Mary, dau. of John and Mary Elithrop of Rowley, May 27, 1700 in Ipswich.
- 8-19 Nathaniel, b. Jan. 31, 1665-66, prob. d. unmarried before 1697.
- 8-20 Jonathan, b. May 13, 1668, in Newbury, remained with his father at home after he became of age and, when about twenty-six, received of his parents for his constant and faithful service a deed of three tracts of land on one of which were the dwelling house and other buildings. He lived at the Neck in Newbury and was postmaster of the town. He m. June 16, 1696, Sarah, dau. of Capt. John and Mary (Pickard) Pearson of Rowley, b. there Apr. 7, 1672. Jonathan d. Sept. 26, 1726 and his widow removed to Rowley where she d. Jan. 9, 1735.
- 8-21 Abigail, b. July 16, 1669, d. Dec. 11, 1683.
- 8-22 ----, a dau. b. July 26, 1674, d. young.

9-1 SAMUEL PLUMER, born in England abt. 1619, came to this country with his parents and settled in Newbury. He was a yeoman or farmer. In 1642 he was granted land by the town, and his name is recorded in several real estate transactions. The travel from Boston and Salem to Portsmouth, N. H. passed near his house and previous to 1649 Samuel had established a ferry there to carry travellers across the river, a ferry which he continued to operate as late as 1684. He served in the county court as trial juror in 1647, 1664, 1668 and 1679 and as grand-juryman in 1665, 1666, 1667, 1673, 1677, 1680 and 1681. He also served, in 1648, on a jury of inquest which sought to discover the cause of death of a

PLUMER

young son of Thomas Smith of Newbury who was found dead in a pit on the green. He also held numerous town offices, was fence-viewer for the Neck in 1666 and 1680, constable in 1671, tithingman in 1680, 1682, 1684-86, 1697, selectman in 1665, 1670, 1673 and 1681, and representative of the town in the general court in 1676. He was made freeman when abt. twenty-two years old and took the oath of allegiance to the King in 1678. He was also prominent in church affairs and took part in the controversy regarding the Rev. Thomas Parker. Samuel Plumer married, about 1646, Mary, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth Bitfield. Mary was probably living in Boston at that time. She died in 1701 and Samuel died in the summer of 1702. His will was dated Jan. 24, 1701-02 and proved Oct. 14, 1702. Samuel and Mary had children, born in Newbury:-

8-1 Samuel Jr., b. Apr. 20, 1647, lived in Newbury until he was married and then lived in Rowley for a while. In 1676 he moved to Boston and lived in the house his grandfather Bitfield had devised to him. He was a cooper by trade. He m. first, Dec. 5, 1670, Joanna, dau. of Nicholas and Ann (Pasgrove or Paulsgrove) Woodbury of Beverly, b. in Salem in March 1653. She d. in Boston June 30, 1714 and he m. second, Dec. 9, 1714, Elizabeth Lake of Boston. He d. in Boston in October, 1718. His will was dated Dec. 2, 1717 and proved Oct. 20, 1718. She survived him and m. second, Elisha Odlin, Jr. of Boston, Dec. 8, 1720. Samuel Jr. had children:-

- 7-1 John, b. in 16---, d. in Rowley June 17, 1695.
- 7-2 Sarah, b. in 16---, m. John Smith, Jr. of Newbury (pub. July 15, 1704).
- 7-3 Eliezer, b. in 16---, m. when of Salem Village, in 1711, Elizabeth Rolfe.
- 7-4 Mary, b. Jan. 1, 1716, in Boston, m. Joseph, son of Robert and Elizabeth Randall. He was b. in Boston, May 4, 1712 and was a

PLUMER

"Puterer".

- 8-2 Mary, b. Feb. 8, 1649-50, m. John, son of Stephen and Hannah (Merrill) Swett of Newbury, Dec. 6, 1670, the day after her brother Samuel was married. Mr. Swett was b. in Newbury Oct. 20, 1648. They lived in Newbury. She d. before 1717 and he d. in Newbury, Mar. 17, 1717-18. They had seven children.
- 8-3 John, b. May 11, 1652. At the age of 23 he entered the military service of the colony in the armed resistance to the final attempt of King Phillip to regain Indian supremacy over New England; and he was one of the famous company, which has ever since been known as "The Flower of Essex", being composed of many of the best and most promising young men of the county. During the summer of 1675, King Phillip was operating along the Connecticut river, and a considerable force of the colonists were stationed at Hadley. Preparations were being made to gather at that place a large supply of provisions, and a considerable quantity of wheat was in stacks at Deerfield. To take that to Hadley in safety required a military escort, and this company of about eighty men volunteered for the service. The wheat was threshed and in wagons had proceeded on its way as far as a brook in the South Deerfield woods, when the company stopped to gather some grapes along the narrow road. Here, the Indians, in great numbers, ambushed them, and only seven or eight of the colonial soldiers escaped from the murderous fire of the unseen savages. Young Plumer was slain. This was on Sept. 18, 1675. He was unmarried.
- 8-4 Ephraim, b. Sept. 16, 1654, while a young man, assisted his father in carrying on the ferry, and probably because his father needed his assistance he obtained permission for him to be free from impressment into the service of the colonies in the struggle against the Indians in 1676. He lived

PLUMER

in Newbury on his grandfather Plumer's homestead and carried on the farm. He m. Hannah, dau. of Henry and Anne (Knight) Jaques of Newbury, Jan. 15, 1679-80. His sister Ruth m. his wife's brother Richard on the same day. Hannah was born abt. 1656 and d. in Newbury Mar. 16, 1731. He d. in Newbury Aug. 13, 1715. His will was dated July 12, 1715. Ephraim and Hannah had children:-

- 7-5 Mary, b. Feb. 19, 1680-81, m. James, son of John and Rebecca (Noyes) Knight of Newbury, July 13, 1708.
- 7-6 Hannah, b. Oct. 12, 1682, m. Anthony, son of Jonathan and Mary (Woodman) Emery of Newbury (pub. Mar. 21, 1711). She d. Apr. 6, 1760.
- 7-7 Samuel, b. Oct. 27, 1684, was a house-wright and lived in Newbury. He owned land in Hampstead and Kingston, N.H. as well as in Newbury and Salisbury, Mass. He m. July 27, 1711, Elizabeth Knight and d. in the autumn of 1757.
- 7-8 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 21, 1686, prob. d. young.
- 7-9 John, b. Nov. 7, 1688, lived in Newbury and was a carpenter by trade, although he also carried on the farm left him by his father. He m. Dec. 25, 1728, Hannah, dau. of Thomas and Hester (Hopkinson) Burpee of Rowley. He d. in the summer of 1762 and she d. in July, 1793.
- 7-10 Ruth, b. Nov. 5, 1690, d. unmarried btwn. 1725 and 1748.
- 7-11 Daniel, b. Mar. 10, 1693, settled at Fresh Creek, in Dover, N.H. in or before 1718 and was a "coaster". He later became a "joiner". He m. first, Jan. 28, 1719-20, Sarah, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah Wentworth of Dover, N. H. in Newington. She d. before 1750 and he m. second, Dec. 24, 1750, Abi-

PLUMER

- gail, dau. of Nathan and Rebecca Wheeler and widow of Daniel Plumer of Newbury. He d. at Fresh Creek (now Rollinsford) Jan. 8, 1773.
- 7-12 Richard, b. Aug. 3, 1695, settled on the Neck in Dover, N.H. before 1719 and was an inn-keeper there. He m. abt. 1718, Elizabeth, dau. of Lt. Joseph and Elizabeth (Waldron) Beard of Dover and d. in the spring of 1745. His wife survived him, prob. dying in or before 1750.
- 7-13 Bitfield, b. June 12, 1697, d. prob. unmarried, in February 1724-25.
- 7-14 Sarah, b. July 26, 1699, d. unmarried btwn. 1725 and 1748.
- 7-15 Emma, b. July 21, 1704, prob. d. unmarried btwn 1715 and 1725.
- 8-5 Hannah, b. Feb. 16, 1655-56, m. Dec. 30, 1679, David, son of John and Rebecca Bachelder of Reading. They lived in Reading.
- 8-6 Silvanus, b. Feb. 22, 1657-58. He took the oath of allegiance to the crown in 1678. He held considerable real estate, most of which came to him from his father. He served as night watchman at the Little garrison in 1691, and besides his business, which was agriculture, served as a member of the grand jury in 1696, 1702 and 1715, trial juror in 1726, fence-viewer in 1697 and 1698 and a constable in 1703. He m. first, Jan. 18, 1681-82, Sarah, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Cutting) Moody of Newbury. She d. before July 23, 1700 and he m. second, Nov. 5, 1700, Emma, dau. of John and Emma (Coddington) Jepson and widow of ---- Kelly of Boston. Mr. Plumer accidentally fell in his barn while unloading hay from a cart, striking on the standard that held the rigging over one of the wheels and it resulted in his death. This was in the summer of 1733. His will was dated Dec. 9, 1723 and proved Oct. 22, 1733. He had

PLUMER

children:-

- 7-16 Mary, b. Oct. 22, 1682, prob. never married and was living in 1743 in Newbury.
 - 7-17 Samuel, b. Nov. 12, 1684, d. Aug. 2, 1685.
 - 7-18 Samuel again, b. abt. 1687, was a yeoman, weaver and clothier, and owned much real estate. He m. Aug. 8, 1717, Hannah, dau. of Jonathan and Abigail (Atkinson) Woodman of Newbury, b. in Newbury Aug. 24, 1696. He d. in 1760 and his wife survived him and was living in 1760.
 - 7-19 Lydia, b. abt. 1695, m. Mar. 18, 1717-18, Timothy, son of Timothy and Mary (Knight) Noyes of Newbury. She d. before 1735.
 - 7-20 Sarah, b. abt. 1697, m. ---- Titcomb and d. before 1724.
 - 7-21 Benjamin, b. before 1699, was a joiner by trade and lived on the homestead of his father in Newbury. He enlarged the house with lumber furnished by his wife's father from a cargo sent from Wells, Me. In the great earthquake of 1726, his door stone fell into the cellar. He m. in 1720, Kezia, dau. of Joseph and Hannah Storer of Wells. He d. in 1743 and his wife d. abt. the same time.
-
- 8-7 Ruth, born Aug. 7, 1660, married first, Jan. 18, 1681-82, Richard, son of Henry and Anne (Knight) Jaques of Newbury, the same day her brother Silvanus was married. Richard Jaques was a brother of the wife of his wife's brother Richard and of the husband of her sister Deborah. Richard was drowned May 28, 1683 at the age of about twenty-five and Ruth married second, July 20, 1688, Nathaniel Haselton (8-14), son of John and Joan (Auter) Haselton of Haverhill. She was his second wife and died before 1702.
 - 8-8 Elizabeth, b. Oct. 19, 1662, m. June 26, 1682,

PLUMER

- Richard, son of James and Joanna Jackman of Newbury. He succeeded his wife's family in the business of the ferry over Parker river.
- 8-9 Deborah, b. Mar. 13, 1665, m. May 13, 1684, Sergt. Stephen, son of Henry and Anne (Knight) Jaques of Newbury. She d. before 1744. One of her sons, Richard, as a soldier against the Indians at Norridgewock, Me. Aug. 23, 1724, shot the chief, Mogg Megone and the French priest, Father Sebastine Rasle.
- 8-10 Joshua, b. July 2, 1668, at Newbury, Mass. He learned his grandfather's trade of weaving and probably occupied the homestead of his father which was conveyed to him in November 1698 as recompense for his good service for his father in the latter's old age. In 1691 he was one of the night watch at Little's garrison, protecting the town from the Indians. He m. Nov. 6, 1699, Elizabeth, dau. of Richard and Sarah (Greenleaf) Dole of Newbury. He d. abt. the first of Oct. 1723. He and Elizabeth had children:-
- 7-22 Samuel, b. Sept. 3, 1700, lived in Newbury until abt. 1734 when he removed to Amesbury. He m. first, Feb. 15, 1730-31, Elizabeth, dau. of Edward and Mary (Sawyer) Woodman of Newbury, and second, Sept. 13, 1744, Rachel Barnard. He d. in 17-- and his widow d. in Amesbury Oct. 5, 1798.
- 7-23 Stephen, b. Dec. 6, 1702. In his father's will, Stephen was given the use of one room in the house as long as he should live a single life, and he probably lived here the remainder of his life as he died, unmarried Jan. 20, 1772 at the age of sixty-nine.
- 7-24 Joshua, b. Aug. 22, 1705, was a yeoman and lived in Newbury. He m. Feb. 27, 1737-38, Sarah Plumer. She d. in 1756 and he d. in 1764.
- 7-25 Nathaniel, b. June 19, 1708, was a cord-

PLUMER

wainer and lived in Byfield parish, Newbury. He m. first, Mary ----- who d. abt. 1745. He m. second, Oct. 5, 1750, Mary Greenleaf and she d. of fever, Apr. 20, 1764 at the age of abt. thirty-three. He d. in 1789.

7-26 Enoch, b. Dec. 3, 1711, was a yeoman and lived in Newbury. He was a large holder of real estate. He m. Oct. 9, 1759, Sarah, dau. of Stephen and Susanna (Noyes) Dole, who d. Jan. 25, 1772. He d. in Newbury Dec. 12, 1788.

7-27 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 29, 1716, m. Stephen Knight, Sept. 23, 1760.

References:-

The Plumer Genealogy, by Sidney Perley, pub. 1917.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. III, p. 446-447.
Vital Records, Newbury.

BITFIELD

This name has been spelled Bidfield, Bedfield, Betfield and Bitfield.

* 10-1 SAMUEL BITFIELD, was a cooper by trade and lived in Boston, Mass. His wife's name was Elizabeth. He was made freeman June 2, 1641 and was probably living at that time, in Braintree, Mass. He was, however, in Boston by 1652, in which year he was a constable there. He died in 1660, probably at Newbury, Mass. His will was dated May 12, 1659 and provides for wife Elizabeth, son Samuel Plummer and John and Samuel Stevens, children of his daughter Elizabeth and William Stevens. His inventory of Sept. 13, 1660 shows a good estate. Samuel and Elizabeth Bitfield had children:-

- 9-1 Mary, married Samuel Plumer (9-1) of Newbury, Mass.
- 9-2 Elizabeth, m. William Stevens of Newbury and had two sons, John and Samuel.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 175.
Drake's History of Boston, pp. 250 and 331.
New England Genealogical Register, Vol. X, p. 83.

HICKS

The name of Hicks is said to have been derived from the baptismal name "Richard" through its nickname, Hick. It is found in the ancient English records in the various forms of Hikke, Hicke, Hick, Hik, Hyk, Hyck, Hix, Hixe, Hics, Hyks, Hikkes, Hiks, Hyckes, Hycks, Hickes, Hicks and others, of which the last form mentioned is that most generally accepted by the family today.

Ellis Hicks, the founder of the New England family, was made a knight-baronet in the reign of Edward III. He was knighted by the Black Prince and obtained for his arms three fleur-de-lis, in consideration for his gallant achievements in the French wars, and particularly for taking with his own hand, one of the enemies standards during the battle of Poitiers. From this distinguished warrior descended John Hicks of Tortworth, Co. Gloucester, who died in 1492 (from "A Cotswald Family -- Hicks and Hicks-Beach", by Mrs. William Hicks, pub. London, 1909), probably a grandson or great-grandson of Sir Ellis.

14-1 JOHN HICKS of Tortworth, Gloucestershire, England, had two sons:-

13-1 Thomas, b. abt. 1470 (see following).

13-2 Robert, who lived in London and was a wealthy mercer of Cheapside. He m. Juliana Arthur, dau. and heiress of William Arthur, and left three sons:-

12-3 Sir Michael, who was secretary to Lord Burghley and m. Elizabeth Coulson.

12-4 Francis.

12-5 Baptist, b. in 1551, amassed considerable wealth as a silk merchant to the court and was knighted soon after the assention of James I. He became a member of Parliament from the town of Tewkesbury and, in 1628, was raised to the peerage by Charles I as Baron Hicks of Ilmington, Co. Warwick and Viscount Campden, of Campden in Gloucestershire. He d. in 1629. Sir Baptist

HICKS

m. Elizabeth May and had two sons, neither of whom survived him, and two daughters.

13-1 THOMAS HICKS, was born about 1470 and married Margaret Atwood. (Some records say the name of his wife was Jean Darney, but all the Rhode Island records give his wife's name as Margaret Atwood.) Margaret died in England in 1565. She and Thomas had two sons:-

12-1 John. There is a remote possibility that Baptist (12-2) may have been a son of this John, rather than a brother.

12-2 Baptist (see following).

12-2 BAPTIST HICKS of Tortworth, married Nancy Everhard (Everard), daughter of James Everhard, Esq. Nancy was born in 1520. She and Baptist had children:-

11-1 Baptist Jr.

11-2 James (see following).

11-2 JAMES HICKS married Phebe, daughter of the Rev. Ephraim Allyne. They had nine children, among whom were:-

10-1 Thomas (see following).

10-2 Robert, b. prob. in England abt. 1575; d. in Scituate, Mass. Mar. 24, 1647. He m. first, abt. 1596, Margaret Morgan, who d. in 1607 and second, abt. 1610, Margaret Winslow. Robert was a leatherdresser in London in 1618. He came to Plymouth, Mass. in the "Fortune" in 1621 and his second wife, Margaret Winslow, followed in the "Ann", in 1623, bringing with her most of the children. The will of Robert Hicks, dated May 28, 1645, mentions son Ephraim, oldest son Samuel, wife Margaret, grandson John Bangs and others (Register IV, 282). The will of his widow, Margaret Hicks, dated July 8, 1665; inventory dated Mar. 5, 1665-66, mentions son Samuel, dau.-in-law Lydia; son

HICKS

Samuel's children who were not named, son Ephraim, now deceased; grandchild John Bangs; son of son-in-law George Watson; husband of daughter, Phebe, deceased (Register VI, 187). By his first wife, Margaret Morgan, Robert Hicks had children:-

- 9-4 Elizabeth, m. John Dickerson and d. bef. July 10, 1651, when he m. as his second wife, Elizabeth (Howland) Hicks, the widow of his brother-in-law, Ephraim Hicks.
- 9-5 Thomas.
- 9-6 John. The John Hicks, who is claimed by some to be a brother of Robert and Thomas Hicks may have been this John, the second son of Robert. John came to America about 1635, bringing with him his wife Herodius Long and settled on Long Island, R.I. He m. as his second wife, the widow Rachel Starr. By his first wife he had Thomas, Hannah and Elizabeth, but none by his second wife.
- 9-7 Stephen.

And by his second wife, Margaret Winslow, he had:-

- 9-8 Samuel, b. prob. in England abt. 1615; m. in 1645, Lydia Doane, dau. of John. He was at Plymouth in 1643, and a representative or deputy from Eastham in 1649. He prob. removed to Barnstable abt. 1660 and removed to Dartmouth by 1670, where he d. intestate before June 29, 1677. On that date his widow Lydia appointed the appraisers of his estate.
- 9-9 Ephraim d. at Plymouth, Mass., Dec. 12, 1649; m. at Plymouth Sept. 13, 1649, Elizabeth Howland.
- 9-10 Lydia, m. bef. May 28, 1645, Edward Bangs

HICKS

and had a son, John Bangs, mentioned in the will of Robert Hicks, dated May 28, 1645.

9-11 Phebe, m. in 1635, George Watson and d. May 22, 1663.

* 10-1 THOMAS HICKS (hix), probably from London (where his brother Robert lived, at Southwark, until he came to Plymouth, Mass.), settled in Scituate where he took the oath of fidelity in 1644. He made his will Jan. 10, 1653 and died during that year. His will names his wife Margaret, executor of his estate and mentions sons Zechariah, Daniel and Samuel. His estate inventoried at about eighteen pounds. His widow, by reason of "age and weakness" could not come into court and was allowed to make oath to the inventory at her home. In July, 1666, his widow was named, with others, in a rate for the "Indian Purchase west end of town". Thomas and Margaret had children:-

9-1 Zechariah, b. in Eng. in 1628; m. here, Oct. 28, 1652, Elizabeth, dau. of John Sills (Scill, Skill), b. in 1636; d. Sept. 12, 1730, and settled in Cambridge, Mass. He was made freeman in 1663 and d. Aug. 5, 1702 at the age of 74 years. His widow d. Sept. 12, 1730, age 94 years. They had children:-

8-1 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 28, 1654; m. John Needham and d. Feb. 4, 1691.

8-2 Zechariah Jr., b. Sept. 27, 1657; m. Nov. 18, 1685, Ruth Greene.

8-3 John, b. in Apr. 1660; d. in June, 1661.

8-4 Joseph, bpt. Jan. 12, 1662; m. Bethia Greene who d. Apr. 12, 1708.

8-5 Thomas, b. July 3, 1664; d. at 12 years.

8-6 Hannah, b. Mar. 4, 1666.

8-7 John, again, b. ----; d. young.

9-2 Daniel, b. abt. 1630 (see following).

9-3 Samuel, b. in Eng. abt. 1632; m. here, Sept. 27,

HICKS

1665, Hannah Evans and lived in Dorchester. He was made freeman in 1667.

- 9-2 DANIEL HICKS (Hix), born in England about 1630, married here, in Sept. 1659, Rebecca Hammer (9-4), daughter of John Hammer of Scituate. They moved from Scituate to Swansey prior to Apr. 17, 1684. (One authority, according to Savage, says Daniel married Elizabeth Hanmore). On Apr. 17, 1684, Daniel Hicks, Sr. of Swansey deeded William Chase, "inhabiting at Free-towne neare ye Fall River, the full one halfe or moyety of one whole share of Land lying & Scittuate at the places adjacent on ye westward side of Taunton River" of 45 acres. This deed was signed by "Daniel Hicks". Rebeckah, his wife, consented to this deed and signed her assent by "X Rebeckah Hicks". They both acknowledged this deed on the date given before John Coggeshall, Assistant. It was recorded on Mar. 20, 1688-89. On Feb. 21, 1694-95 Rebecca Hix, widow Relict of Daniel Hix, late of Swansey, deceased, and Daniel Hix, Eldest son of the said Daniel Hix Deceased, and Ephraim Hix and Thomas Hix, all of the town of Swansey, deeded John Barker of Scittuate land at "Shawomet on the westerly side of Taunton Great River so called being two lotts in the fourth share of sd. Shawomet lands, vitz. ye Thirtyeth lot containeing Thirty & six acres & the fourth lott containeing five acres and first tenn acres in the undivided lands belonging to sd. fourth share and then the Rest of the undivided lands belonging to said fourth share to be equally divided one halfe or moyety to the said John Barker his heires & assigns & the other half part or moyety to Remain unto the above said Hixes as they are severally concerned" etc. They all acknowledged this deed at Swansey on Mar. 1, 1694-95. Daniel Hicks took the oath of fidelity in 1657. In 1676 he was on a jury in the case of Joseph Ellis who "went into the harbor at Scituate to swim or wash himself", with John Vaughan and Daniel Hicks, Jr. Ellis was drowned. Daniel and Rebecca had children:-

HICKS

- 8-8 Daniel Jr., b. in 1660 (see following).
- 8-9 Ephraim, b. abt. 1662; settled in Rehoboth, Mass. He m. first, ----. After her death he m. second, Sept. 20, 1712, Hannah Wells, who d. in Oct. 1727. In 1717, Ephraim deeded fifty acres of land to his son, Ephraim Jr. and an additional fifty acres to his son John. Children of Ephraim Sr., all by his first wife, were:-
- 7-7 Ephraim Jr., who m. Feb. 10, 1708, Sarah Kingsley (who d. in Oct. 1727), and had:-
- 6-7 John, b. Mar. 12, 1712.
- 6-8 Ephraim 3rd, b. May 28, 1714.
- 6-9 Barnard, b. Apr. 11, 1719.
- 6-10 Alithea, b. Feb. 18, 1724.
- 7-8 John, who m. Sept. 16, 1714, Priscilla Wheaton and had:-
- 6-11 Mary, b. Oct. 11, 1716.
- 6-12 William, b. Oct. 11, 1716, twin of Mary.
- 6-13 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 5, 1718.
- 7-9 Samuel, who m. Sept. 3, 1713, Mary Garnzey. Samuel d. in 1730 leaving a widow Mary and children:-
- 6-14 Nathaniel.
- 6-15 Lydia.
- 6-16 Jane.
- 6-17 Mary.
- 6-18 Experience.
- 7-10 James, who m. Oct. 22, 1713, Mary Wells. He d. in 1730, leaving a widow Mary, who had m. an Eddy by 1734, and children:-
- 6-19 Hezekiah.

HICKS

6-20 James Jr.

6-21 Mary.

6-22 Freelove.

6-23 Lois.

8-10 Thomas, b. abt. 1665, prob. in Scituate, Mass.; m. first, ---- - and second, Abigail -----. He was living in Swansey before 1707 and after July 1722, moving thence to Newport, R. I. On June 29, 1731, Thomas Hix of Newport, Newport county, Colony of Rhoad Island and Providence Plantations, yeoman, for eleven pounds deeded to Benjamin Barton of Warwick, R. I., yeoman, a farm of 70 acres on Toweset Neck, Swansey. Abigail Hicks, the wife of Thomas Hicks, released her dower in this land (20:161). By his first wife, Thomas possibly had:-

7-11 Samuel, (J.O. Austin in his book "One Line of the Hicks Family", states that Thomas possibly had another son, Samuel, who m. Apr. 14, 1721, Lydia Balcom).

7-12 Martha, b. Jan. 26, 1707.

7-13 Mary, b. July 15, 1709.

7-14 Michael, b. Jan. 29, 1713.

7-15 John, b. Apr. 6, 1716.

7-16 Thomas, b. Feb. 19, 1719.

7-17 David, b. July 3, 1722.

8-8 DANIEL HICKS, JR., born probably in Scituate in 1661-62, lived in Swansey where he died Mar. 21, 1746. His death is recorded in the Swansey Vital Records, Book B, p. 234. "Daniel Hix Departed this Life Mar. 21, 1746/47 being in the 86 year of his age". He married Feb. 11, 1695, Sarah Edmonds (8-2), born Feb. 17, 1678, daughter of Andrew and Mary (Herendeen) Edmonds of Providence, R. I. Andrew Edmonds distinguished himself in King Philip's War and later kept the ferry between Providence and Rehoboth, near what was later "Red Bridge". Daniel Jr. deeded, Oct. 27, 1740, his

HICKS

house to his son Isaac on condition that Isaac support his father and mother for the rest of their lives and pay certain stipulated sums to his brothers Benjamin, Daniel and Joseph, to his sister Rebecca Cole and to his nephew Daniel Walling (Bristol County, Mass. Deeds 1686-1795, 31:118). This probably served as a will as none appears. Daniel Jr. and Sarah had children:-

- 7-1 Rebecca, b. abt. 1698; m. first at Swansey, Mass. Nov. 22, 1722, William Johnson and second, Aug. 20, 1730, John Cole, who was b. at Swansey, Mass. Nov. 3, 1695, son of John and Susannah Cole.
- 7-2 Sarah, b. May 30, 1700; m. Aug. 5, 1736, at Swansey, William Carter and d. in Swansey, Apr. 4, 1737.
- 7-3 Joseph, born Oct. 8, 1702 (see following).
- 7-4 Hannah, b. Apr. 11, 1705; m. ---- Walling and d. bef. Oct. 27, 1740.
- 7-5 Isaac, b. May 11, 1708; m. June 7, 1739, Mary Luther. On June 5, 1743, Isaac Hix of Swansey, husbandman, deeded Jeremiah Eddy of Swansey 4 acres in the 10 acre division in Swansey. Signed by Isaac Hix and by the Mark of Mary Hix (Bristol County, Mass. Deeds, 1686-1795, 34:192). On Oct. 9, 1744, Isaac Hix of Swansey, yeoman, deeded Joseph Hix of Smithfield, Providence county, Rhode Island, husbandman, 27 acres in Swansey. Signed by Isaac Hix and by the Mark of Mary Hix (B.C.D. 34:193). This is the last record of Isaac in Swansey, so he undoubtedly moved, possibly to Smithfield, R. I. as the Joseph Hix mentioned in the above deed was his brother.
- 7-6 Benjamin, of Swansey, b. Dec. 1, 1711, m. Apr. 3, 1740, Martha Johnson. On Feb. 20, 1764, Benjamin Hix of Swansey, yeoman, deeded Robert Hix of Swansey, yeoman, six and one-half acres in Swansey. Signed by Benjamin Hix and by Mark of Martha Hix. On Apr. 11, 1775, Benjamin Hix of Swansey deeded "my son David Hix of Swansey -- marriner, 3 acres, 50 rods in Swansey. Acknow-

HICKS

ledged Dec. 4, 1784 (63:189). On Apr. 25, 1778, Benjamin Hix of Swansey, yeoman, deeded "my son Daniel Hix of Swansey ---- cordwainer" land in Swansey (66:371). On Sept. 1, 1783, Benjamin Hix of Swansey deeded "my son Robert Hix of Swansey" land in Swansey (66:323). He left no estate and these three deeds to his only known three sons probably explain why he did not do so for he had undoubtedly disposed of his land before his death. There are many other deeds to which he was a party. Benjamin and Martha Hicks had children:-

- 6-5 Robert, b. Feb. 17, 1741.
- 6-6 Daniel, b. June 17, 1743; m. Aug. 25, 1763 Ruth Shaw.
- 6-7 David, b. Mar. 1, 1745; d. July 5, 1816, m. first, ---- -----; m. second, June 12, 1777, Mary Gibbs and third, Aug. 28, 1783, Jane Hellen.
- 6-8 Martha, b. Feb. 21, 1747; m. Mar. 21, 1776, Robert Gibbs.
- 6-9 Hannah, b. Mar. 27, 1749.

7-3 JOSEPH HICKS (Hix), born Oct. 8, 1702; married Apr. 5, 1721, at Swansey, Patience Wheaton (7-20) born at Swansey, Mass. Oct. 6, 1698, daughter of John and Elizabeth Wheaton of Swansey. On Dec. 17, 1737, Joseph Hix of Swansey, cordwainer, and Patience, his wife, for sixty pounds, deeded to Preserved Brayton of Swansey, yeoman, one lot of ten acres in the 10 acre division in Swansey (27:257). This deed is the last deed on record in Bristol county, Mass. 1686-1795, of Joseph Hicks. There is no record of his estate in Bristol County. It is probable that he removed to Smithfield, Rhode Island before Oct. 9, 1744. Joseph and Patience had children:-

- 6-1 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 15, 1721-22.
- 6-2 Patience, b. Jan. 21, 1723-24; m. (int. pub. Dec. 26, 1741) Hezekiah Millerd, both of Rehoboth.

HICKS

- 6-3 Samuel, born abt. 1726, (see following).
6-4 Levi, b. abt. 1728; m. May 17, 1752, Mary Millerd of Rehoboth.

Note: The fact that Levi lived in Warren, as did Samuel, and that Samuel's son Josiah, of Sackville, N. B., had a Levi, coupled with the fact that the marriages above were probably a case of brother and sister marrying sister and brother, suggests strongly a relationship to Samuel. Further Robert Wheaton (9-1) married Alice Bowen (9-4), daughter of Richard Bowen (10-2). Thankful Bowen (6-3) who married Samuel Hicks was a descendant of Richard Bowen. The relationship between the Hicks, Wheaton, Mason and Bowen families was probably a close one through several generations as indicated by the following tabulations:

- Robert Wheaton (9-1) m. Alice Bowen (9-4).
- Ephraim Wheaton (8-9), son of Robert, m. Mary Mason (8-6) dau. of Sampson Mason (9-1).
- Sampson Mason, Jr. (8-2), brother of Mary Mason (8-6) m. Elizabeth Miller (Millerd).
- Thankful Mason (8-3), sister of Mary Mason (8-6), m. Thomas Bowen (8-16), brother of Samuel Bowen (8-14).
- Samuel Bowen (8-14), son of Obadiah Bowen (9-7), son of Richard Bowen (10-2), m. Elizabeth (Wood) Wheaton, widow of Samuel Wheaton (8-2).
- Lydia Bowen (8-17), sister of Samuel Bowen (8-14), m. Joseph Mason (8-8), son of Sampson Mason (9-1).
- Isaac Bowen (7-19), son of Thomas Bowen (8-16), m. Hannah Wheaton (7-26), dau. of Ephraim Wheaton (8-9).
- Joseph Hicks (7-3), m. Patience Wheaton (7-20), daughter of John Wheaton (8-5), son of Robert Wheaton (9-1).
- Samuel Hicks (6-3), m. Thankful Bowen (6-3).
- Margaret Child (7-2), daughter of John Child (8-1), m. Josiah Bowen (7-17).
- John Child, Jr. (7-4), brother of Margaret Child (7-2), m. Abigail Eddy.
- Rebecca Hicks (5-5), daughter of Samuel Hicks (6-3), m. Jonathan Eddy, Jr.

HICKS

With relation to the name Levi, this name, while used in the early days, was uncommon enough so that its use would indicate a relationship.

- Ephraim Wheaton, Jr. (7-24), son of Ephraim Wheaton (8-9), brother of John Wheaton (8-5), had a son Ephraim Wheaton 3rd (6-1), who had a son Levi Wheaton (5-7).
- Joseph Hicks (7-3) and Patience Wheaton (7-20) had a son Levi Hicks (6-4).
- Josiah Hicks (5-2) had a son Levi Hicks (4-10).

Of the first four children of Samuel Hicks (6-3) and Thankful Bowen (6-3) the first

- Samuel Hicks Jr. (5-1) was named after his father.
- Josiah Hicks (5-2) was named after his grandfather Josiah Bowen (7-17).
- Elizabeth Hicks (5-3) was named after her great-grandmother Elizabeth, wife of John Wheaton (8-5).
- Patience Hicks was named after her grandmother Patience Wheaton (7-20).

6-3 SAMUEL HICKS, born about 1726; married at Swansey May 29, 1746, Thankful Bowen (6-3). They lived in Warren, Rhode Island where all their children, except possibly the last, Jesse, were born. According to the records of the First Baptist Church, Swansea (Photostatic copy of which is in the Brown University library) Samuel Hix was granted a request to join the Baptist Church in Warren, Nov. 4, 1762. There is a discrepancy of two years in this record because the records of the First Baptist Church, Warren, R.I. reveal that he joined that church by letter on its formation, Nov. 15, 1764, and was excluded from its membership Aug. 27, 1769 evidently shortly before his removal to Sackville, Nova Scotia (now New Brunswick). This church included several who participated in the Sackville migration, one of whom was Jonathan Cole, a leader of the Baptist movement in Sackville. Thankful Bowen, wife of Samuel was also a member of this church. Samuel and his family, according to one account, moved to Cumberland

HICKS

county, Nova Scotia about 1772, but, in the light of the date of his dismissal from the Warren church, he may have gone two or three years earlier. They settled in Sackville. In a grant of land, dated Jan. 30, 1773, signed by Lord William Campbell, styled Captain General and Governor in Chief in Acadia, said grant consisting of 51 shares or rights of 500 acres each, Samuel Hicks was granted lot 40 in division B, as his share. He was also granted one-half of lot 59 in division C. In 1813, his name is on a petition requesting a new board of commissioners to have charge of the marshlands at Sackville. He was a fence-viewer for Sackville in 1785. In the Registry of Deeds, Dorchester, N.B. Libro A, #504, Samuel Hicks to Elizabeth Ayer, Reg. 30th Sept. 1793 on oath of Laban Cushing by A. Botsford, Reg'r. - "Know all men by the Presents that I, Samuel Hicks of Sackville in the County of Westmoreland and Province of New Brunswick, yeoman, for and in consideration of the Sum of Five Shillings to me in hand paid by Elizabeth Ayer (wife) of Elijah Ayer Junr. of Sackville in the County and Province aforesaid, the Receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have granted bargained and sold and by these Presents do grant bargain and sell to the said Elizabeth Ayer her heirs and assigns a certain Tract or parcel of land situate lying and being bounded in front on the Bay of Fundy and being the tract known by the Joggin Lot belonging to the Right or Share number forty, Division Letter B of said Township of Sackville containing Forty acres of Land to be the same, more or less according to a Plan of said Township lately made. To have and to hold the said granted and bargained Promises to her the said Elizabeth Ayer her heirs and assigns forever, she complying with the conditions of the Grant of said Township. And the said Samuel Hicks for himself his heirs and assigns hereby promises and agrees to warrant secure and defend the said Elizabeth Ayer her heirs and assigns in the peaceful and quiet possession of the same against the Claim of any person or persons whatsoever. In Witness whereof he the Samuel Hicks hath hereunto subscribed his name and affixed

HICKS

his seal this twentieth day of September in the year of
Our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety-three.
Signed Sealed and delivered

in presence of

Samuel Hicks

Jonathan Eddy

Laban Cushing."

#541 Deed from Samuel Hicks to Nehemiah, Obadiah and
Thomas Ayer dated July 15, 1794 for lot #52 (twenty
acres, letter B division marshland) signed by

Samuel Hicks

Thankful Hicks

her

mark

Witnessed by

Josiah Hicks

Elijah Ayer.

Samuel and Thankful Hicks had children, all except the
last being born in Warren, R.I.:-

5-1 Samuel Jr., b. Nov. 19, 1747.

5-2 Josiah, b. Apr. 17, 1749; moved to Sackville, N.S.
with his father and was granted one-half of lot 41
in division B of the grant of Jan. 30, 1773. In
1786, in a return of the state of the settlement
made to the government he is listed as an inhabi-
tant. He m. at Sackville, Jan. 5, 1769, Lydia Fin-
ney, dau. of Nathaniel and Hannah (Wood) Finney.
Josiah d. in Sackville, May 18, 1799. He and Ly-
dia had children, born in Sackville:-

4-1 Samuel, b. Jan. 28, 1770.

4-2 James, b. Dec. 14, 1772, m. Sarah Easter-
brooks of Sackville, N. B. and had Susan
Hicks, b. at Sackville, Sept. 10, 1797; d.
there Dec. 26, 1863; m. May 10, 1817,
George Barnes, the son of Ezra and Esther
(Ward) Barnes of Sackville. They had a dau.
Susan Jane Barnes, b. at Sackville Jan. 16,
1833; d. at White's Cove, N. B. June 18,

HICKS

1907; m. her first cousin, Edwin Jesse Wright, son of James and Esther (Barnes) Wright of Lower Gemsey, N.B. Their son, Fenwick Claredon Wright (D. D.), b. at White's Cove, N. B., Nov. 11, 1862; d. at Portland, Me. Jan. 15, 1936; m. Elizabeth J. Day, dau. of David and Mary (McGregor) Day of Chipman, N.B. They had a son, Arthur Clarendon Wright (M.D.), b. Nov. 17, 1890; m. Ruth Caroline Prescott, dau. of Frank M. and Emma F. (Taylor) Prescott, of Amesbury, Mass. They have two children:-

- a. Donald Prescott Wright, b. July 7, 1920; m. Beryl M. Bryne, of St. John, N.B. Donald Wright has supplied me with much of my information on the Hicks and Ayer lines as well as helping me solve some of the perplexing questions regarding other families. He has charge of the Genealogical Dept. of the Haverhill, Mass. Public Library.
- b. David Clarendon Wright, b. June 28, 1925; m. Harriet L. Parks, of San Diego, California.

- 4-3 Josiah Jr., b. Mar. 29, 1775; listed as an inhabitant of Sackville in 1820.
- 4-4 Rebecca, b. Mar. 14, 1778.
- 4-5 Jonathan, b. Apr. 16, 1780.
- 4-6 Lydia, b. Dec. 16, 1782.
- 4-7 Nathan, b. Apr. 10, 1785.
- 4-8 Ambrose, b. Apr. 5, 1788.
- 4-9 Amos, b. Jan. 1, 1791.
- 4-10 Levi, b. Apr. 10, 1794.
- 4-11 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1, 1796; d. June 23, 1801.

5-3 Elizabeth, b. July 20, 1751; m. Elijah Ayer, Jr.

HICKS

- (5-2).
- 5-4 Patience, b. Dec. 10, 1752.
- 5-5 Rebecca, b. Feb. 20, 1755; m. Jonathan Eddy, Jr.
- 5-6 Ambrose, b. Feb. 28, 1757. In 1789, he had 21 acres of land deeded to him in Northport, N.S. An Ambrose Hicks, perhaps a son, and Margaret Bowen were married in Barrington, R.I., Mar. 1, 1795.
- 5-7 Mary, b. May 12, 1759 (May 13, Sackville record); m. at Sackville, Apr. 18, 1782, Titus, son of Israel Thornton.
- 5-8 Ira, b. Mar. 30, 1761; settled in Dorchester, N.B.
- 5-9 Jesse, b. Oct. 28, 1767. He may have been born in Warren, R.I., but his birth is recorded in Sackville, N.B.

References:-

- A Cotswold Family - Hicks and Hicks-Beach, by Mrs. William Hicks Beach, pub. in England 1909 - Copy in N.Y. Genealogical Library.
- One Line of the Hicks Family, by J.O. Austin, pub. 1894.
- Vital Records - Swansea, Mass.
- Vital Records - Warren, R.I.
- Records - First Baptist Church, Swansea, Mass.
- Records - Baptist Church, Warren, R.I.
- Registry of Deeds - Dorchester, N.B.
- History of Sackville, New Brunswick, by Dr. W. C. Milner, pub. 1934.

HAMMER

This name has been spelled Hammer, Hanmer and Hanmore.

* 10-1 JOHN HAMMER, was of Scituate in 1639, but moved the next year to Duxbury, where he remained only a short time. He was of Marshfield in 1663 and was living in 1673. He had children:-

9-1 John.

9-2 Joseph.

9-3 Isaac, was of Scituate, m. and had a son John.

9-4 Rebecca, who married in Sept. 1657, Daniel Hicks (9-2).

9-5 Bethia.

9-6 Hannah.

The male line of this family has disappeared in New England for more than a century.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, pub. 1860, Vol. II, p. 350.

EDMONDS

This name has been spelled Edmunds, Edmonds and Edmands.

* 9-1 ANDREW EDMONDS, was of Providence, Rhode Island. He distinguished himself in King Philip's War and later kept the ferry between Providence and Rehoboth, near what was later "Red Bridge". He married, Oct. 14, 1675, Mary Herendeen (9-3). In 1696 she, as his widow, was allowed to keep this ferry over the Seekonk river. Andrew and Mary had children:-

8-1 Mary, b. Oct. 26, 1676.

8-2 Sarah, b. Feb. 17, 1678; m. Feb. 11, 1695, Daniel Hicks, Jr. (8-8).

8-3 William, b. Mar. 7, 1681; d. Dec. 30, 1725; m. Alice ----- and had children:-

7-1 James.

7-2 William.

7-3 Mary.

8-4 Andrew Jr., b. June 17, 1683.

8-5 Joseph, b. Feb. 2, 1687.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, pub. 1860, Vol. II, p. 101-102.

HERENDEEN

This name has been spelled Herendeen, Herendean, Hearnden, Hernton, Herndon and Hearndale.

* 10-1 BENJAMIN HERENDEEN, was of Providence, R. I. in 1646, but was perhaps of Lynn the next year, but was of Providence again in 1662. He took the oath of allegiance in May 1666 and died in 1687. He married Elizabeth White of Boston, who died in 1701. They had children, all born at Providence, R.I.:-

9-1 Sarah, m. David Whipple and d. Apr. 2, 1677.

9-2 Alice, b. in 1652; m. David Brown and d. in 1718.

9-3 Mary, m. Oct. 14, 1675, Andrew Edmonds (9-1).

9-4 Benjamin Jr., who took the oath of allegiance at Providence, R.I. in May, 1671. He was complained of in the General Assembly in May, 1681, for shooting at an Indian in the woods, on a very slight excuse. His wife's name was Lydia. He d. Sept. 8, 1726, leaving a son:-

8-1 Benjamin 3rd.

9-5 Joseph, b. in 1653; m. Sarah ----- and d. Apr. 19, 1694.

9-6 William, b. in 1660; took the oath of allegiance at Providence in May 1682. He m. first, Esther ----- and second, Deliverance -----, and d. Aug. 27, 1727. His will was dated Jan. 17, 1727, the inventory of his estate being dated the following Sept. 22nd. He had children:-

8-2 Thomas.

8-3 Elisha.

8-4 William.

8-5 Solomon.

8-6 Preserved.

8-7 Abigail.

8-8 Esther.

8-9 Kezia.

8-10 Meribah.

HERENDEEN

8-11 Martha.

- 9-7 John, b. in 1662, took the oath of allegiance at Providence, in May 1682. He m. Esther ----- of Scituate, and d. in 1736.
- 9-8 Thomas, m. Hannah ----- and d. Jan. 14, 1722.
- 9-9 Isaac, b. in 1668; m. Sarah -----, and d. in 1727 at Norwich, Conn.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, pub. 1860, Vol. II, p. 404, 405.
Descendants of Benjamin Herendeen of Providence, R.I.,
by L. F. Burnham, compiled in 1927 - N. E. Hist-
& Gen. Library, Boston, Mass.

WHEATON

* 9-1 ROBERT WHEATON, born about 1606, the first of the name of Wheaton in this country, came from England to Salem in New England in 1636. He married there, about 1640, Alice Bowen (9-4), daughter of Richard Bowen. Robert moved from Salem to Rehoboth in 1645 and there lived until his death in 1696, at the age of about 90 years. He and Alice had children, the first three born in Salem and the rest in Rehoboth:-

8-1 Joseph.

8-2 Samuel, m. Dec. 5, 1678, Elizabeth Wood. After the death of her husband, Elizabeth m. second, Samuel Bowen (8-14). Samuel and Elizabeth Wheaton had children, born in Swansea:-

7-1 Jonathan, b. Mar. 3, 1679.

7-2 Noah, b. July 2, 1681.

7-3 Samuel Jr., b. July 21, 1683, m. Elizabeth
-----.

8-3 Jeremiah, m. Hannah Amadowne, b. at Rehoboth, Sept. 20, 1652, dau. of Roger Amadowne, a Huguenot. They had children, born at Rehoboth:-

7-4 Hannah, b. July 3, 1666.

7-5 Jeremiah Jr., b. Mar. 8, 1669.

7-6 John, b. Sept. 2, 1671.

7-7 Sarah, b. Sept. 29, 1673.

7-8 Ebenezer, b. Mar. 7, 1677.

7-9 Mercy, b. Apr. 2, 1681.

7-10 Nathaniel, b. Mar. 6, 1683.

8-4 Obadiah, b. Jan. 20, 1647.

8-5 John, born Apr. 20, 1650 (see following).

8-6 Bethiah, b. May 20, 1652; m. Sept. 4, 1674, William Blanding.

8-7 Hannah, b. Sept. 18, 1654; m. Sept. 4, 1674, John Butterworth.

8-8 Mary, b. Nov. 4, 1656; m. July 3, 1676, Thomas Man.

WHEATON

8-9 Ephraim, b. Oct. 20, 1659; m. Mary Mason (8-6), dau. of Sampson Mason and had children, b. at Rehoboth:-

- 7-21 James, b. Oct. 27, 1685.
- 7-22 Abijah, b. Mar. 14, 1686-87.
- 7-23 Robert, b. Feb. 14, 1688.
- 7-24 Ephraim Jr., b. Jan. 10, 1690-91.
- 7-25 Mary, b. Feb. 25, 1693-94.
- 7-26 Hannah, b. Mar. 4, 1695-96, m. Isaac Bowen (7-19).
- 7-27 Daniel, b. Aug. 24, 1698.
- 7-28 Eless (Alice), b. Nov. 26, 1700.
- 7-29 Freelove, b. June 1, 1703.

8-10 Benjamin, b. the last of February, 1661; m. and had:-

7-30 Samuel, b. Aug. 20, 1693.

8-5 JOHN WHEATON, born Apr. 20, 1650; married Elizabeth Carpenter and lived in Swansea. In a deed of land to his son James dated Mar. 8, 1714, he is styled "blacksmith". (Bristol County Deeds, Vol. IX, p. 561). John Wheaton served in King Philip's War and was afterwards granted land for his services. On the Proprietors' Record of Rehoboth of Nov. 18, 1670, he is listed as an inhabitant, 3rd rank, as are also Samuel and Joseph Wheaton. At a proprietors' meeting at Swansea, Nov. 15, 1686, he is listed as having lot 31 and on Dec. 24, 1686 was awarded lot 95. His removal to Swansea was prior to 1679 as in that year his first child, Samuel, was born there. John and Elizabeth had ten children, all born at Swansea, Mass.:-

- 7-11 Samuel, b. Jan. 10, 1679.
- 7-12 John Jr., b. Jan. 10, 1679, twin of Samuel.
- 7-13 Nathaniel, b. July 25, 1681.
- 7-14 James, b. July 23, 1683; d. Sept. 6, 1683.
- 7-15 Mary, b. July 25, 1685.

WHEATON

- 7-16 Joseph, b. Nov. 16, 1686.
- 7-17 Priscilla, b. June 9, 1689.
- 7-18 Israil, b. Aug. 23, 1692.
- 7-19 Isaac, b. Mar. 5, 1694-95.
- 7-20 Patience, b. Oct. 6, 1698; married Apr. 5, 1721,
Joseph Hicks (7-3).

Note: Ephraim Wheaton, Jr. (7-24) had a son Ephraim 3rd (6-1), b. Sept. 21, 1724; m. Anne Goffe, b. in Jan. 1723; d. Sept. 1, 1794. Ephraim d. Nov. 4, 1802. They had children:-

- 5-1 William, b. June 6, 1750; d. Oct. 10, 1800.
- 5-2 James, b. Dec. 17, 1752; d. May 5, 1832.
- 5-3 Ephraim, b. Feb. 5, 1755; d. Apr. 10, 1833.
- 5-4 Benjamin, b. Dec. 20, 1756; d. June 13, 1834.
- 5-5 Anne, b. Jan. 18, 1759; m. Benjamin Cozzens and
d. Apr. 17, 1846.
- 5-6 Abigail, b. Jan. 18, 1759; m. Seth Wheaton and d.
Apr. 23, 1821. Anne and Abigail were twins.
- 5-7 Levi, b. Feb. 6, 1761; d. Aug. 1, 1851.
- 5-8 Martha, b. May 19, 1763; d. Nov. 22, 1765.
- 5-9 Mary, b. May 19, 1763, twin of Martha; d. Dec.
12, 1806.

References:-

Copy of Record owned by George Robert Russell, in New
Eng. Hist. Gen. Library, Boston, Mass.
Early Rehoboth, by Richard Le Baron Bowen, pub. 1945.
Rehoboth Vital Records.
Swansea Vital Records.
Amidon Family, by Frank Eugene Best, pub. 1904, p. 5.
Manuscript record of descendants of Robert Wheaton,
N.E. Hist. & Gen. Library, Boston, Mass.
Converse Genealogy.

BOWEN

CADWOR AP GWRGAN, No. 22, page 310, also had a son:-

24 MEYRICK, who had:-

23 GWILLIM, who had:-

22 CRADOC, who had:-

21 OWEN, who had:-

20 OWEN GETHYN, of Glyn Tawe Brecon, who had:-

19 GRIFFITH OWEN, of Glyn Tawe, who had:-

18 OWEN GRIFFITH, or Glyn Tawe, who had by his first wife, a daughter of Richard Jenkin ap Richard David.

17 OWEN OWEN, third son, who married Alison, daughter of Morgan ap Howel-melyn and had:-

16 MORGAN AP OWEN, or Bowen, of Swansea. In July, 1441, Geoffrey de la Mare executed a deed to him for Court House, and Mawr House, and lands pertaining, in Ilston parish, Glamorganshire. His second son:-

15 RICHARD BOWEN, of Court House, was the father of:-

14 HARRY BOWEN, of Court House, heir to his grandfather Morgan Bowen. His will was dated July 4, 1467 and proved Feb. 12, 1467 (1468 N.S.). His second son:-

13 THEODORE BOWEN, was the father of:-

12 HARRY THOMAS BOWEN, of Court House, who died in 1587, one of whose sons:-

11 THOMAS BOWEN, of Court House, who died in 1587 and one of whose sons was:-

BOWEN

- 10-2 RICHARD BOWEN, is said to have come from Swansea, Wales or vicinity. (The newspaper account of the death of his great-great-grandson, Eleazer Bowen (6), Joseph (7), Joseph (8), Obadiah (9), Richard (10), who died in Gloucester, R.I. in his 89th year shortly before July 13, 1810, the date of the "Providence Phenix" carrying the account, stated that he "was descended from an ancient family that came from Swanzey in Wales".) He was born, perhaps, in Glamorganshire, Wales. He married first, about 1620, before coming to this country, Ann ----- of whom nothing further is known. She may have died before the family moved to this country. He married, second, in November, 1648 at Hingham, Mass., Elizabeth Marsh, widow of George Marsh of Hingham. Nothing is known of her parentage. She was buried at Rehoboth, Mass. in 1675. Richard Bowen may have come to this country as early as 1638 and he may have settled in Rehoboth as early as 1640-41, but positive proof is lacking. The early records of Weymouth, Mass. showing the lands owned by the first settlers there, were compiled between Oct. 26, 1642 and May 21, 1644. Among these early Weymouth land records is "The Land of Richard Bowin, Tenn acres Eyght of them upland two of swampelying in the place first given to Thomas White bounded on the East with the land of Martin Phillippes of Ralph (Allin) on the west of his owne on the south a high-waeie on the north. Two acres of upland and salt marsh first given to Tho. White bounded on the East with the Comon on the west with land of Ralph Allin on the north with his owne land on the south with John Upham's marsh. Two acors first given to John King bounded on the east west & north with his owne land and of Mr. Newman on the south". (From "Historical Sketch of the Town of Weymouth", p. 273 and Appendix C, p. 254). This is the earliest known record of Richard Bowen. A list of the first purchasers of Rehoboth, Mass., with the value of their allotments, dated about 1643, included "58, Richard Bowen £ 270-00-00". Of the fifty-eight persons listed, only twelve had allotments of higher value than Richard Bowen and only one other person

BOWEN

had an allotment of equal value. There were settlers at Seekonk (now Rehoboth) as early as 1640 and 1641, antedating by three years the Newman settlement of 1643. Richard Bowen may have been one of these early settlers, although it is more probable that he removed from Weymouth to Rehoboth with Rev. Samuel Newman in 1643. On June 31, 1644 "Richard Bowin" drew the fifteenth of fifty-eight shares in a division of woodland between the plain and the town of Rehoboth. The First Covenant of Rehoboth, dated July 3, 1644, included the name of Richard Bowen, and on Dec. 9, 1644 the first Board of Selectmen of Rehoboth was chosen, and among the nine members was Richard Bowen. On June 4, 1645 "The Names of those ppounded this Court to take up their Freedome the next Court" included "Richard Bowine". June 9, 1645, Richard Bowen was the thirty-eighth to draw lots on the great plain, beginning on the west side, and "that was first on the west side was to be last on the east side". On Dec. 20, 1645, mention was made of lands at Wanamaset (later Swansea, Mass.) which was laid out by Richard Bowin, Robert Martin and Stephen Paine. The register of the land-owners of Rehoboth in 1645 included Richard Bowen and on Feb. 18, 1646, he drew the fifteenth lot for the new meadow which was divided according to person and estate, only those that were under £ 150 estate to be made up to £ 150. On Mar. 16, 1645-46, Richard Bowen and others were chosen "to men the fence and to Judge the Sufichency of them". On May 26, 1647, he was elected one of seven townsmen (i.e. selectmen of the town). On July 30th of that year he was one of three who appraised the estate of Mr. Alexander Winchester of Rehoboth, deceased. On Oct. 21, 1647, Richard Bowin and Steven Payne took the inventory of the estate of Thomas Blise of Rehoboth. In November, 1648, Richard Bowen married in Hingham, Mass., Elizabeth, widow of George Marsh, who had died in Hingham July 2, 1647. She had no known children by George Marsh and none by Richard Bowen. On June 6, 1649, Richard Bowen and Robert Sharpe were "Servayors of the Hieways" for Rehoboth, and on June 5, 1651,

BOWEN

the "Freemen admitted this Court, and sworne" included Richard Bowen. On this same date "The Comitties of the Severall Townshipes" included under "Rehoboth", Richard Bowin and Steven Payne. This probably means that they were deputies as Richard Bowen was known to have been a Deputy in 1651 (PCR II, p. 168). Also, on this same date, the children of Mr. Alexander Winchester were "to be under the care and guidance of Richard Bowen and Steven Payne, both of Rehoboth". On June 7, 1653 "The Survayors for the Hiewaies" of Rehoboth were Richard Bowin and James Redaway, and on June 28, 1653 Richard Bowin and three others were empowered and authorized "to conclude agree and compose all differences that may arise" concerning certain meadow and upland.

In the Massachusetts State Archives is an original letter dated May 30, 1654 written and signed by Richard Bowen. A verbatim copy follows:-

"Honored Sr.

having heard e/y letters you sent both to Mr. Browne and our teacher I have sent with e/y consent of Mr. Browne and Stephen Payne the child you have sent for, e/y 3d child hoping that she may be better with you than with us desireing that as you undertake to be a father to her for her fathers sake she may be a dutifull child in her carriage to you and yors thus with my service remembered to your selfe I rest

Yors to Comand

To his poore
power Richard
Bowen".

The address on the other side of this letter read as follows:-

"To his honored
Friend Mr. Richard
Bellingham
Governour of
ye Massetaset
Colony these".

BOWEN

This most unusual document is the single item in the archives relating to Richard Bowen, Sr. The child referred to was doubtless a daughter of Alexander Winchester of Rehoboth whose children were placed "under the care and guidance of Richard Bowin and Steven Payne, both of Rehoboth" on June 5, 1651. Alexander Winchester had three daughters; Elizabeth, Hannah and Lydia. This letter is quite conclusive evidence that Richard Bowen was of considerably more than average education for few men at that time could have written such a letter. Even the ability to sign one's name was a distinction at that time.

On July 3, 1656, Mr. Joseph Peck, Mr. Stephen Payne and Richard Bowen "are appointed and authorized to heare and determine all controversies there (in Rehoboth) betwixt any, soe as it amount not to above the value of three pounds, libertie being left to any (to) make their appeal to the Court of Plymouth if their shall be reason". The three men were appointed minor judges by this order. Note that the prefix of "Mr." was not placed before the name of Richard Bowen. It does not appear from the records that he was ever given this term of respect which was an unusual distinction in this period. However, his appointment with these other two men was certainly a compliment to his ability and standing in the community.

On June 3, 1657, Richard Bowin, Lieut. Peter Hunt, and John Allen of Rehoboth declared to the court that they had confirmed Alexander Winchester's house and land to Mr. Nicolas Pecke who had married Winchester's daughter. On June 1, 1658 Richard Bowin was a member of the Grand Enquest and on this same date he and others appointed land formerly belonging to Alexander Winchester to Mr. Nicolas Peck. On June 22, 1658 lots were drawn for the meadows that lie on the north side of the town according to person and estate and Richard Bowen Sr. drew the twenty-second of the forty-nine lots drawn. In 1648 he was listed on the town records of Rehoboth as a freeman, and was also Town Clerk of that town between 1654 and 1658. On Mar. 1, 1658-59 he

BOWEN

served on a Coroner's Inquest into the death of one Nathaniel West, and on Sept. 1, 1659 he and Robert Martin were witnesses to the marriage settlement of Joseph Buckland and Deborah Allen, both of Rehoboth. On Feb. 23, 1660 "Father Bowin" and "Richard Bowin Junir" were on a Coroner's Jury in the case of the death of one William Day. On June 19, 1660 Richard Bowen, Sr. and others took the inventory of the estate of Robert Martin of Rehoboth, and Richard Bowin signed by his mark. The fact that he signed here by his mark is probably evidence of his infirmity only. His letter, written six years earlier, is sufficient proof of his ability to write. On June 5, 1666 "The surveyors of the highwayes" of Rehoboth were Richard Bowin and George Kenericke. On Feb. 7, 1667 he was witness to a deed and on May 28, 1668 was witness to a power of attorney. On June 7, 1670 "The names of the Constables of the severall Townes of this Jurisdiction" under "Rehoboth" included Richard Bowin and John Fitch. The office of constable was a very important one in this early period. The Plymouth Colony vital records under "Buried 1674" shows "Richard Bowine seni'r buried 4th of february". On June 4, 1675 the will and inventory of Richard Bowen Sr. of Rehoboth were exhibited at the court in Plymouth. They were recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills. "Widdow Bowine" was buried in Rehoboth in 1675. There are only seven known children of Richard Bowen and all seven were probably born in Wales and children of the first wife. The order of birth as given is approximate only. The children were:-

- 9-4 Alice (Alce), b. abt. 1620, d. at Rehoboth, Mass. aft. Feb. 24, 1695-96, and bef. May 31, 1699, m. abt. 1640, Robert Wheaton (9-1), b. abt. 1606 and d. bef. Jan. 11, 1695-96.
- 9-5 William, b. abt. 1622, d. at Rehoboth and was bur. there Mar. 10, 1686-87, prob. unm.
- 9-6 Ruth, b. abt. 1624, d. at Rehoboth and was bur. there Oct. 31, 1688, m. at Rehoboth, Apr. 23, 1647, George Kendrick of that town. They lived

BOWEN

in Rehoboth.

- 9-7 Obadiah, b. 1628 (see following).
- 9-8 Richard Jr., b. 1629, d. at Rehoboth before Mar. 25, 1723 when his will was proved. He m. first, at Rehoboth, Mar. 4, 1688, Ester Sutton, bur. at Rehoboth Nov. 6, 1688, dau. of John Sutton of that town. He m. second at Rehoboth, Jan. 20, 1689-90 Martha (Allen) Sabin, b. Dec. 11, 1641, d. at Rehoboth Jan. 11, 1734-35, dau. of James and Anna Allen of Medfield, Mass. and widow of William Sabin (9-1) who was b. at Rehoboth Feb. 8, 1686-87. Richard was the third son named in his father's will of 1675.
- 9-9 Sarah, b. abt. 1630, killed by the Indians at Rehoboth, Mass. Oct. 14, 1676, m. prob. by 1655, Robert Fuller of Rehoboth. Her dau. Elizabeth Fuller m. Apr. 17, 1678 Eleazer Whellock and was given a share in the division deed of Mar. 7, 1687-88 as the only surviving child of her mother, Sarah (Bowen) Fuller.
- 9-10 Thomas, b. abt. 1632, d. at Rehoboth, Mass. before "the last of February" 1664 when his will was proved, m. place unknown but perhaps in Conn. prob. abt. 1660, Elizabeth -----. She m. second abt. 1665 Rev. and Dr. Samuel Fuller. Elizabeth was prob. a Conn. girl as Thomas Bowen lived in New London, Conn. from abt. 1657 to Dec. 1662 when he returned to Rehoboth. He had two children, Richard and Abigail but both must have died young as there were no surviving children at his death.

- 9-7 OBADIAH BOWEN, yeoman, of Rehoboth and Swansea, Mass. was born, probably in Wales in 1628 and died in Swansea Sept. 10, 1710, at the age of 82 years. He married, perhaps in Rehoboth, about 1650, Mary Clifton (9-1), place and date of birth unknown, who probably died in Swansea, Mass. before Dec. 11, 1708, probably the daughter, by a first marriage of Thomas Clifton of Weymouth and Rehoboth and of Newport, R.I. On June

BOWEN

28, 1653 "Obadia Bowin" was one of the forty-one signers to a document which authorized Richard Bowin, Stephen Payne, Thomas Cooper and William Sabin "to conclude agree and compose all differences that may arise" concerning certain meadow and upland. Except for the births of his children in Rehoboth, this is the earliest record found of Obadiah Bowen. On June 3, 1657 the surveyors of highways of Rehoboth included Phillip Walker and "Obadia Bowen", and on Jan. 9, 1660 Stephen Pane Sr. of Rehoboth for £ 53 deeded Thomas Chaffey "late of Nantasket allies Hull" all his lands "which I bought of Resolved White of Scituate in Secunck ----- against one parcel of meddow which I exchanged with Obadiah Bowine". On Feb. 22, 1668-69 Obadiah Bowen Sr. was one of the signers assenting to certain conditions upon which they were allowed to be admitted inhabitants of Swansea, Mass. and on Nov. 18, 1670 his name was listed as one of those admitted as an inhabitant in the "Second Rank". The town of Swansea attempted to create a class of landed aristocracy by dividing its inhabitants into three classes or ranks. This system was unique in New England. On Feb. 7, 1670-71 the name of Obadiah Bowen was again listed in the "Second Rank" in a list of Swansea inhabitants. On May 28, 1672 at a meeting of the purchasers of Rehoboth North Purchase, Obadiah Bowen was granted one share. As he had ten children born in Rehoboth between Sept. 18, 1651 and Sept. 30, 1674, it would appear he resided in Rehoboth as late as Sept. 30, 1674. The will of Richard Bowin Sr. made the following provision "Item: I Give unto my son Obadiah halfe a hundred pounds of Comonage my Plow Irons of my breakeing plow and my thawrtcutt saw and halfe my logg Chaine -----". On June 5, 1678 Obadiah Bowen was a member of the "Grand Enquest" and on Oct. 30 he, with others, were appointed to assist the widow Sarah Savage in settling the estate of her husband, John Savage, late of Rehoboth. This widow was undoubtedly Sarah (Bowen) Savage, the daughter of Obadiah Bowen Sr., whose husband was buried in Rehoboth on Aug. 22, 1678. Obadiah was a selectman in Swansea

BOWEN

in 1681, 1682, 1683 and was a Deputy in 1681 and 1682. On May 24, 1681, John Paddock of Swansea, planter, for £ 5 deeded Obadiah Bowen of Swansea seven acres of upland in Rehoboth at Rocky River. On Dec. 24, 1686, "the Undivided Land on Twooset Neck Alias Sheep Pasture" was laid out and the nineteenth of the fifty-eight persons drawing lots was Obadiah Bowen who drew numbers 41 and 42 of the 106 lots. On Feb. 7, 1689 he was listed as a "Propriater not Inhabitant" of Rehoboth and on May 9, 1689, Obadiah Bowen of Swansea and Mary his wife, yeoman, for £ 10 deeded John Bording of Portsmouth, R. I., ferryman, fourteen acres of land in the "sotyhermost part of Towosett Neck in Swansey". Signed by Obadiah Bowen alone. On June 26, 1709 he acknowledged this deed. On July 23, 1689 he was listed in Major William Bradford's quitclaim deed to the town of Swansea, of this date. On Mar. 17, 1690 Obadiah Bowen of Swansea, Tanner, in consideration of "that great love & naturall affection which he hath towards his truly & well beloved son Joseph Bowen of the Town of Rehoboth ----- cooper," deeded said Joseph Bowen a parcel of salt marsh or meadow on the east side of New Meadow River in Swansea and on Sept. 13, 1706, Obadiah Bowen of Swansea, yeoman "in consideration of sixty pounds in money" or the true value thereof which in my last will I have given to my granddaughter Mary, daughter of my son Isaac Bowen, late of Swansea, dec. for which my sd son Thomas hath given consideration by hand for the payment thereof Together with other peices of money payd by my order unto his brother Joseph Bowen" deed sd. Thomas Bowen "my homestead farm" of 100 acres "on the east and west side of the Country Road that leadeth from Bristoll to Miles his Bridge". Signed by Obadiah Bowen, alone. On Dec. 11, 1708, Obadiah Bowen of Swansea made his will, which is given in full, together with the inventory and extracts of all other important papers in Mayflower Descendants of the year 1916, Vol. XVIII, pp. 204-209. He died in Swansea Sept. 10, 1710 and his will was probated Oct. 14, of that year. Both Obadiah Bowen and his wife Mary

BOWEN

were buried in the Bowen Family Burial Lot on what is now (1950) the Read Farm on Market St., Warren, R.I. On Oct. 16, 1711 "Samuel Bowen of Cohanze In the County of Salem in the Province of West New Jersey" gave a power of attorney to Isaac Ayres of Cohanze to receive from "Thomas Bowen of Swanzey ----- New England" everything "Due by will from his & my Hon'rd Father Obadiah Bowen Sen'r. Deceased". On Nov. 16, 1711 Isaac Ayres as attorney for Samuel Bowen, receipted to Thomas Bowen for the legacy. On Oct. 16, 1711 "Timothy Brooks & Hannah Brooks his wife, of Cohanse ----- west New Jerse" gave a power of attorney to "Our well beloved Brother John Brooks of Rehoboth ----- New England" to receive from Thomas Bowen of Swansea everything "due by will from his and our Hon'rd Father Obadiah Bowen Sen'r Deceased". On Mar. 10, 1711-12 John Brooks of Swansea as attorney for Timothy and Hannah Brooks receipted to Thomas Bowen for their legacy under the will, Thomas being the executor for his father's estate. Obadiah and Mary Bowen had children, all born in Rehoboth:-

- 8-11 Obadiah Jr., b. Sept. 18, 1651, d. at Rehoboth, Mass. July 11, 1699, m. at Swansea, Mass., July 25, 1677, Abigail Bullock, b. in Rehoboth Aug. 29, 1657, d. there prob. after May 12, 1712, the dau. of Richard and Elizabeth (Ingraham) Bullock of Rehoboth. The vital records of Swansea state "Obadiah Bowen and Abigall Bollock were/maryed the 25 day of July 1677". This marriage is the first record under the Bowen name found in the vital records of Swansea. They resided in Swansea 1677-1689 and in Rehoboth 1690-1699.
- 8-12 Mary, b. Jan. 18, 1652, d. prob. at Rehoboth before Dec. 11, 1708, as she was not named in her father's will of that date. She prob. m. in Rehoboth May 30, 1673, Isaac Allen.
- 8-13 Sarah, b. Nov. 6, 1654, d. bef. Dec. 11, 1708, as she was not named in her father's will, m. first, at Rehoboth May 16, 1672, John Savage who was

BOWEN

- buried Aug. 22, 1678 and second, at Rehoboth, Sept. 29, 1681, Joseph Brayman.
- 8-14 Samuel, b. July 16, 1659, d. in Cohansey, Salem County, West New Jersey between Jan. 21, 1728-29 and Mar. 4, 1728-29, m. in Swansea, Mass. May 26, 1684, as her second husband, Elizabeth (Wood) Wheaton, b. prob. in Portsmouth R.I. abt. 1655, d. prob. Cohansey, Salem Co., West New Jersey before Jan. 21, 1728-29, dau. of John Wood of Portsmouth. Her first husband whom she m. at Swansea Dec. 5, 1678 was Samuel Wheaton, son of Robert and Alice (Bowen) Wheaton of Rehoboth. Samuel resided in Swansea 1684-1687, Rehoboth 1688-1697, Bristol, Mass. (now in Rhode Island) 1698-1701, Cohansey, Salem County, West New Jersey abt. 1702-1729.
- 8-15 Joseph, b. June 26, 1662, d. in Rehoboth Dec. 28, 1727, m. prob. at Swansea, abt. 1688, Elizabeth Round who d. prob. at Rehoboth after Oct. 16, 1710, the dau. of John and Elizabeth Round of Swansea. They resided in Rehoboth.
- 8-16 Thomas, b. Aug. 3, 1664 (see following).
- 8-17 Hannah, b. May 3, 1665, d. Cohansey, Salem Co., West New Jersey after Jan. 26, 1715-16, m. at Swansea, Mass. Nov. 10, 1685, Timothy Brooks, Jr., b. in Woburn, Mass. Oct. 9, 1661, d. Cohansey, N.J. btwn. Jan. 26, 1715-16 and Feb. 10, 1715-16, son of Timothy and Mary (Russell) Brooks of Woburn and Swansea, Mass. and Cohansey, N.J.
- 8-18 Lydia, b. Apr. 23, 1666, d. prob. at Swansea, after May 12, 1712, m. at Swansea, Sept. 4, 1686, Joseph Mason, b. in Rehoboth, Mass. Mar. 6, 1662-63, d. Swansea, May 19, 1748, son of Sampson and Mary (Butterworth?) Mason of Rehoboth. He m. first, at Rehoboth Mar. 12, 1683, Anne Daggett, b. Rehoboth "Middle of August" 1653, dau. of John and Anne (Sutton) Daggert of Rehoboth. Lydia (Bowen) Mason d. at Swansea Mar. 25, 1758.
- 8-19 Mercy, b. Mar. 18, 1672, d. bef. Dec. 11, 1708, prob. unmarried.

BOWEN

8-20 Isaac, b. Sept. 30, 1674, d. prob. at Swansea, bef. Sept. 13, 1706, leaving as his only child a dau. Mary. Nothing further is known of him.

8-16 THOMAS BOWEN, yeoman, of Rehoboth and Swansea, Mass. was born in Rehoboth Aug. 3, 1664, died in Swansea before June 21, 1743, when his will was proved. He married in Swansea, Mass. June 17, 1689, Thankful Mason (8-13), born in Rehoboth Oct. 27, 1672, d. prob. in Swansea after June 21, 1743, the daughter of Sampson and Mary (Butterworth ? (10-3)) Mason of Rehoboth. On Feb. 7, 1689 Thomas Bowen was listed as an inhabitant of Rehoboth. On Aug. 8, 1696, Thomas Bowen, carpenter, and Thankful Bowen of Rehoboth for £ 100, deeded Francis Wilson of Oburn (Woburn), planter, 20 acres at Rocky River in Rehoboth and on Aug. 6, 1700, he deeded for £ 70, to Samuel Winslow of Harwich, Barnstable County, cordwainer, 90 acres on the west side of the Palmer's River in Rehoboth. In this deed Thomas was termed yeoman. On Nov. 5, 1700, Thomas and Thankful Bowen of Rehoboth for £ 143 deeded Thomas Shaw of Rehoboth 20 acres at Rocky River together with one-third part of a Grist mill. Among the three witnesses was Isaac Bowen, his brother. On Dec. 5, 1700, Thomas Shaw of Rehoboth, brickmaker, for £ 70 deeded to Thomas Bowen of Rehoboth, yeoman, 20 acres at Rocky River together with one-third part of a grist mill thereon. Again, one of the three witnesses was his brother Isaac Bowen. On Feb. 16, 1700-01, Samuel Barney of Rehoboth, "cordwayner", for £ 100 deeded Thomas Bowen of Swansea, yeoman, 90 acres on the west side of Palmer's River in Rehoboth. This deed probably proves his removal from Rehoboth to Swansea between Dec. 5, 1700 and Feb. 16, 1700-01. On Dec. 6, 1703 Thomas Bowen, for £ 70 from Redington Mowry quitclaimed to Thomas Shaw a third part of a grist mill, "bearing date 1 Sept. 1701". On Dec. 11, 1708 Obadiah Bowen of Swansea made his will which contained the following provision. "Itt I give and bequeath to my son Thomas Bowen all the Rest of my Estate not yet disposed of And

BOWEN

ffinally I do hereby make Constitute Appoint & ordain my said son Thomas Bowen to be my sole Executor of this my last will and Testament & doe allso Charge him to see it Punctually and duely performed according to the purpose & true meaning thereof -----". On Aug. 1, 1720 Thomas Bowen of Swansea, yeoman, for "naturall love, good will & Affection which I have and Doe Bare towards my loveing son Josiah Bowen of Barrington --- cordwainer" acres of land (number of acres gone) at Toogood's Ferry in Barrington and on June 24, 1723 Thomas Bowen of Swansea, yeoman "in consideration of the love and good will and affection ----- which I have and do bare towards my loving Son Josiah Bowen of Barrington ---- cordwainer" together with £ 57, deeded said Josiah Bowen several parcels of land on New Meadow Neck in Barrington, one of 25 acres, "bounded westerly on a highway, northerly on the Land of Isaac Bowen, Easterly on the Salt Water, Southerly on the land of the said Josiah Bowen" and also one half of 73 acres in a pine swamp on said neck and also one half of a twelve-acre lot. The will of "Thomas Bowen of the Town of Swansea -----, yeoman, being grown Aged" was made Dec. 25, 1730 and proved June 21, 1743. It has been printed in abstract form in "The Mayflower Descendant" for 1916, Vol. XVIII at page 210. Provisions were made for: wife Thankful; daughters Mary and Hannah, wives of Gilbert and Charles Seamans, daughter Marcey Luther, deceased, and her daughter, Lydia Luther, who was eighteen years of age; daughter Katheren Curtis; eldest son Josiah Bowen; son Isaac; son Stephen; son Samuel; son Nathaniel; son Richard; son John; grandson Constant Luther. Wife Thankful was appointed sole executrix. The witnesses were Thomas Wood, Jr., Rebecca Wood and Joseph Mason, the first two signing by their marks. Thomas and Thankful Bowen had children, the first five being born in Rehoboth and the others in Swansea:-

7-17 Josiah, b. Oct. 1, 1691 (see following).

7-18 Mary, b. Nov. 30, 1693, d. bef. Aug. 11, 1708.

BOWEN

- 7-19 Isaac, b. Nov. 3, 1695-96, d. perhaps at Newport, R.I. after 1774, m. at Swansea, Mar. 7, 1721, Hannah Wheaton (7-26), b. in Rehoboth Mar. 4, 1695-96, d. perhaps at Newport after Dec. 15, 1749, dau. of Ephraim Wheaton and Mary Mason of Rehoboth, Mass. They resided at Swansea, Mass. and Newport, R.I. Isaac was a shipwright.
- 7-20 Stephen, b. Jan. 16, 1697-98, d. in Warren, R.I. before July 3, 1786, m. first, at Swansea, Oct. 17, 1723, Phebe Slade, b. at Swansea Sept. 25, 1701, d. at Warren btwn. May 27, 1749 and Apr. 7, 1762, dau. of William and Sarah (Holmes) Slade of Swansea; m. second, at Warren, R. I., Apr. 7, 1762, Mary Lee, perhaps b. at Swansea May 5, 1721, d. aft. Apr. 2, 1787, perhaps dau. of John and Sarah (Leonard) Thurber and perhaps widow of Stephen Lee. He was a shipwright and a yeoman, and resided in Swansea, Mass. and Warren, R.I.
- 7-21 Mercy, b. prob. 1690-1700, d. prob. at Swansea, Mass. before Dec. 25, 1730 where she is called "Daughter Marcey Luther Deceased" in her father's will of that date, m. at Swansea, Mass. Jan. 31, 1716-17, Nathan Luther, b. Swansea May 31, 1695, d. Swansea Feb. 8, 1768, son of Theophilus and Lydia Luther of Swansea.
- 7-22 Samuel, b. Feb. 28, 1702, d. at Warren, R.I. Oct. 23, 1784, m. first, prob. at Swansea abt. 1727, Sarah -----, b. 1710, d. at Warren, R.I. June 7, 1747 abt. 37, of unknown parentage, m. second, at Swansea, Mass. Mar. 11, 1749, Martha (Chase) Fowler, b. Swansea Feb. 24, 1704, d. after Feb. 19, 1755, date of her father's will which mentions her, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Sherman) Chase and widow of Ezekiel Fowler who she m. first at Swansea Nov. 2, 1720. Samuel Bowen was a yeoman and resided at Swansea, Mass. and Warren, R.I. They were both buried in the Bowen Family Lot at Warren, R.I.
- 7-23 Nathaniel, b. Jan. 1, 1703-04, d. at Warren, R.I. Dec. 24, 1794, m. at Swansea, Mass. Jan. 4, 1737-

BOWEN

- 38, Easter (Carpenter) "Bordeen" or Borden, b. 1718, d. at Warren, R.I., Oct. 28, 1794 at the age of 76 years, widow of Nathan Bordeen or Borden who was b. prob. at Swansea and d. there Dec. 9, 1736. Nathaniel was a yeoman and resided in Swansea and Warren. They were both buried in the Bowen Family Lot in Warren.
- 7-24 Richard, b. Jan. 21, 1704-05. He was living Dec. 25, 1730, when his father left him £ 100 in his will of that date. There is no record of his marriage, births of his children, or his death in Swansea or Rehoboth, Mass. He is prob. the Richard Bowen of Tiverton, housewright, who bought land in Freetown on Nov. 2, 1728. On Dec. 27, 1728 he was called "of Freetown". He had a wife Remember and they resided in Tiverton on Feb. 2, 1736 and on Feb. 7, 1741-42. On the latter date they deeded land to John Bowen of Tiverton, housewright, who was prob. his brother. This Richard Bowen is also prob. the man of that name who d. in Smithfield, R.I. May 19, 1768.
- 7-25 Mary, b. Aug. 11, 1708, d. prob. Nova Scotia after 1760-1762, m. at Swansea, Mass. July 13, 1730, Gilbert Seamans, b. at Swansea, Mass. Nov. 29, 1706, son of Thomas and Susannah (Salisbury) Seamans of Swansea, Mass.
- 7-26 Hannah, b. Feb. 1, 1710, d. in New London, N.H. Mar. 19, 1798, m. at Swansea, Mass. Feb. 14, 1730-31, Charles Seamans, b. Swansea Sept. 1700, d. at Sackville, Nova Scotia, June 4, 1771, son of Thomas and Susannah (Salisbury) Seamans of Swansea, Mass.
- 7-27 Constant, b. Oct. 10, 1711, d. prob. at Swansea, Mass. before Dec. 25, 1730, unmarried as she is not named in her father's will of that date.
- 7-28 Catherine, b. prob. 1700-1710, d. at Warren, R.I. before Aug. 30, 1761, the date of her husband's will which does not mention her, m. at Swansea, Mass. Sept. 15, 1728, Samuel Curtis, b. ----, d. at Warren, R. I. between Aug. 30, 1761 and Sept.

BOWEN

7, 1761, the dates his will was made and proved, son of Solomon Curtis and Abigail ----- of Bristol, Mass.

- 7-29 John, b. Feb. 22, 1717-18. He was living Dec. 25, 1730 when his father left him £ 100 in his will of that date, and was probably the John Bowen "of Tiverton" who m. first, at Freetown, Mass., July 2, 1739, Penelope (Read) Borden, b. at Freetown, Mass., Oct. 12, 1703, dau. of John Jr. and Mary (Pearce) Read of Freetown. He m. second, at Portsmouth, R.I. Nov. 29, 1775, Sarah (Bennett) Gray, dau. of Robert and Amey Bennett and the widow of Thomas Gray, who d. in Tiverton, R.I. Feb. 26, 1774. John Bowen d. there btwn. Feb. 20, 1800 and Aug. 4, 1800 and his widow d. there Apr. 23, 1799, age 91 years.

- 7-17 JOSIAH BOWEN, cordwainer, of Barrington, Mass. (now Rhode Island) and Warren, R.I., was born in Rehoboth, Mass. Oct. 1, 1691 and died in Warren, R.I. by drowning Feb. 11, 1747-48 in his 56th year. He married, in Swansea, Mass. Dec. 11, 1718, Margaret Child (7-2), born in Swansea Jan. 6, 1696 and died in Warren before Apr. 7, 1766, when administration was granted on her estate, the daughter of John and Margery (Hayward) Child of Swansea. On Aug. 1, 1720 and again on June 24, 1723 he was deeded land by his father. In his father's will of Dec. 25, 1730 it states "I have given to my Eldest Son Josiah Bowen Lands by a deed of gift". On Jan. 4, 1738-39 Edward Luther of Barrington, yeoman, for good cause and consideration quitclaimed to Josiah Bowen of Barrington, husbandman, ten acres of land on New Meadow Neck in Barrington and on May 2, 1743, Benjamin Drown of Barrington, cordwainer, for £ 90 deeded Josiah Bowen of Barrington, cordwainer, six acres of land on New Meadow Neck in Barrington. The town of Barrington, Mass. was incorporated on Nov. 18, 1717, prior to which date it was a part of Swansea, Mass. On Jan. 27, 1746-47, the town of Warren, R.I. was incorporated from the towns of Barrington and

BOWEN

parts of Swansea and Rehoboth, all formerly in Massachusetts Bay Colony. The original records of Warren show the death of Josiah Bowen (VRW Vol. I, p. 102).

"Josiah (February: the 11th: AD: 1748/7: Josiah Bowen (Departed this Life by Drowning".

He was buried in the family lot on the Read Farm (1950) in Warren, R.I. and his stone reads:

In Memory
of Josiah Bowen
died Febr. ye 11th
1747/48 in ye 56th
year of his Age.

His widow died before Apr. 7, 1766 when her son James Bowen was granted administration "on the estate of his Honoured Mother Margret Bowen Late of said Warren Deceased". Josiah and Margaret Bowen had children, all probably born in Barrington, Mass.:-

- 6-1 Margery, b. abt. 1719, m. at Swansea, Mass. Aug. 26, 1739, John Kelly, prob. the son of William and Hannah Kelly of Swansea in 1716. On Apr. 3, 1749 they were given a share of the personal estate of Josiah Bowen. They had nine children, b. in Warren btwn. Nov. 24, 1739 and Mar. 27, 1761.
- 6-2 James, b. 1721, d. at Barrington, R.I., Sept. 28, 1793, m. at Swansea, June 18, 1744, Ann Thurber, b. at Swansea July 11, 1728, d. at Barrington Jan. 10, 1821, the dau. of John and Mary (Brown) Thurber of Swansea. They had eight children, born in Warren btwn. Nov. 30, 1744 and Aug. 1, 1768.
- 6-3 Thankful, b. abt. 1723, married at Swansea, Mass. May 29, 1746, Samuel Hicks (6-3). On Apr. 3, 1749 they were given a share of the personal estate of Josiah Bowen.
- 6-4 Mary, b. abt. 1725, m. at Warren, R.I. May 22, 1748, Ebenezer Martin, b. at Barrington, Mass. in 1721, d. at Warren Oct. 21, 1769, son of Ebenezer and Abigail (Wheeler) Martin. On Apr. 3, 1749, they were given a share of the personal estate of Josiah Bowen. They had eight children,

BOWEN

- born in Warren btwn. July 12, 1749 and June 1, 1767.
- 6-5 Amos, b. abt. 1727, m. first, at Warren, May 3, 1750, Elizabeth Lewis of Bristol and they had in Bristol one child, Elizabeth, b. Oct. 11, 1750; m. second, Mar. 7, 1754, Mrs. Elizabeth Simmons who d. at Warren Sept. 8, 1756, prob. the widow of George Simmons of Warren, who d. 1747.
- 6-6 Patience, b. in 1728, was unmarried Apr. 3, 1749 when she was given a share of the personal estate of Josiah Bowen. There is no record of her marriage in Warren or Barrington and nothing more is known of her.
- 6-7 Huldah, b. abt. 1731. She was unmarried on Apr. 3, 1749 and nothing further is known of her.
- 6-8 Josiah Jr., b. July 29, 1734, m., place unknown, abt. 1758, Huldah -----. They had six children, born in Warren btwn. Jan. 12, 1759 and Aug. 15, 1770.
- 6-9 Margaret, b. Nov. 12, 1736. No record of her marriage has been found and nothing more is known of her.
- 6-10 Nathan, b. Jan. 24, 1738-39, m. at Warren, R.I., Oct. 7, 1762, Herren Easterbrooks, b. in Warren Nov. 6, 1741, d. aft. Oct. 10, 1782, dau. of Benjamin and Joanna (Franklin) Easterbrooks of Warren. They had eight children, b. in Warren btwn. Oct. 4, 1763 and Oct. 10, 1782.

References:-

Historical Sketch of the Town of Weymouth, by Gilbert Nash - Weymouth Historical Society, Vol. II.
Arnold's Vital Records of Rehoboth.
Bowen's Early Rehoboth.
Plymouth Colony Records.

BOWEN

Plymouth Colony Wills.
Plymouth Colony Deeds.
Massachusetts State Archives.
Bristol County, Mass., Deeds.
The Mayflower Descendant.
Vital Records, Warren, R.I.
Vital Records of Rhode Island, by J.N. Arnold.
Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, by J.O. Austin,
pub. 1887.
Vital Records of Swansea, Mass.
Americans of Royal Descent, by Charles H. Browning
(7th edition), pub. 1911.

CLIFTON

* 10-1 THOMAS CLIFTON is earliest mentioned in the Massachusetts Bay Colony Records on Jan. 18, 1640-41, as follows: "Mr. James Parker is allowed to marry Thomas Clifton & Mary Butterworth within a month." (Mass. Bay Colony Records, 1:313). Mary Butterworth was the widow of Henry Butterworth (11-2) who died in Weymouth between 1636 and 1641, probably in 1636 (see Butterworth chapter). Thomas Clifton had six acres of land granted to him in the "west field" and two acres "in Harrises Rainge first given to Samuel Butterworth". He was made a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, June 2, 1641 and of Plymouth Colony, June 7, 1648. At a town meeting, June 30, 1644, Thomas Clifton drew lot 48 at Rehoboth. He drew lot 19 there June 9, 1645, and lot No. 5 in the "new meadow" there, Feb. 18, 1646. No vital records of this family are found at Weymouth nor at Rehoboth. Savage says he removed to Rhode Island. Thomas Clifton probably had, by an earlier marriage, a daughter:-

9-1 Mary, who married, probably at Rehoboth about 1650, Obadiah Bowen (9-7).

By his wife, Mary Butterworth, he had:-

9-2 Hope, who was banished under the pain of death, for return, from Massachusetts, as a Quaker, in 1658.

9-3 Patience, b. July 2, 1646, m. Sept. 4, 1664, John Beere.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 410.

History of Weymouth, Mass., by George Walter Chamberlain, pub. 1923, Vol. III, p. 165.

MASON

* 9-1 SAMPSON MASON, a shoemaker by trade, was at Dorchester, Mass. in 1649. Before coming to this country from England he was a soldier in Cromwell's army, in which army he became a Baptist. In Dorchester he purchased a house and lot in 1650-51. He married, about 1650, Mary Butterworth (10-3), daughter of Henry Butterworth of Weymouth. She died Aug. 29, 1714. Sampson sold his property in Dorchester in 1655-56 and bought land in Rehoboth, to which town he moved, with his family, about 1657. He engaged in extensive land speculation, being a landholder in Rehoboth North Purchase, which later became Attleboro and was also one of the original proprietors of Swansea when this town was incorporated in 1668. His descendants were prominent citizens of that locality for many years. He was the owner of several hundred acres of land at the time of his death. Sampson Mason was one of the chief founders with Myles of the Baptist church at Swansea, the first in Massachusetts, although he himself probably never lived in that town. He died in 1676, probably killed in King Philip's war, and was buried at Rehoboth Sept. 15th of that year. He and Mary had children, the first three born in Dorchester and the rest in Rehoboth:-

8-1 Noah, b. bef. Feb. 8, 1651, bpt. there, Feb. 22, 1651-52, m. first, Martha -----, who d. in Feb. 1675. He m. second, Dec. 6, 1677, Sarah Fitch, dau. of John and Mary Fitch and lived in Rehoboth in which town he was made a freeman. Noah d. in Rehoboth, Mar. 2, 1699-1700. He had children, all born in Rehoboth:-

- 7-1 Noah Jr., b. Dec. 17, 1678, m. Mary Sweeting.
- 7-2 John, b. Nov. 28, 1680.
- 7-3 Mary, b. Dec. 12, 1682.
- 7-4 Daniel, b. July 18, 1685.
- 7-5 Timothy, b. Mar. 17, 1687.
- 7-6 Sarah, b. Feb. 1688.
- 7-7 Hannah, b. Dec. 2, 1690.

MASON

- 7-8 Martha, b. June 16, 1693.
- 8-2 Sampson Jr., b. abt. 1654, served in King Philip's War.
- 8-3 Samuel, b. Feb. 12, 1656-57, m. first, Mar. 2, 1682, Elizabeth Miller of Rehoboth, who was b. in Oct. 1659, and d. Mar. 3, 1718. He m. second, Nov. 4, 1718, Mrs. Lydia Tillinghast, prob. the widow of Rev. Pardon of Providence and dau. of Philip and Lydia (Masters) Tabor. She d. in 1720. He d. Jan. 25, 1743-44 and was buried in the old Kicke-muit cemetery in what is now Warren, R.I. Samuel Jr. was a resident of Rehoboth and also, prob. of both Seekonk and Swansea. He had children, all born in Rehoboth:-
- 7-9 Samuel Jr., b. June 9, 1683.
- 7-10 James, b. Mar. 18, 1684-85, m. first, July 30, 1713, Rose, by May 30, 1692 in Swansea, dau. of Richard and Mary (Bullock) Hale, who d. Mar. 7, 1748 and second, Jan. 11, 1750, Mrs. Hannah Holden, prob. widow of John Holden and dau. of Thomas and Mary (Green) Fry. He d. in 1755.
- 7-11 Elizabeth, b. May 5, 1689.
- 7-12 Amos, b. Feb. 18, 1699.
- 8-4 John, b. in 1655-57, bpt. Sept. 23, 1660, by John Gornell, who brought him up, his father Sampson permitting the baptism although he personally was opposed to baptizing children of that age, m. Content, dau. of John Wales. John d. Mar. 18, 1683 at the age of twenty-six years.
- 8-5 Sarah, b. Feb. 15, 1658, m. William Haywood, Jr.
- 8-6 Mary, b. Feb. 7, 1659-60, m. Ephraim Wheaton (8-9).
- 8-7 James, b. Oct. 30, 1661.
- 8-8 Joseph, b. Mar. 6, 1663, m. Lydia Bowen (8-17).
- 8-9 Bethia, b. Oct. 15, 1665.
- 8-10 Isaac, b. July 15, 1667.

MASON

- 8-11 Pelatiah, b. Apr. 1, 1669.
8-12 Benjamin, b. Oct. 20, 1670, was a farmer; m. Ruth Rounds, dau. of John Rounds of Swansea. He d. in Aug. or Sept. 1740 and his wife d. Oct. 14, 1740. They had children:-

7-13 Hannah, b. May 11, 1698.
7-14 Christopher, b. July 6, 1702.
7-15 Charles, b. Aug. 16, 1713.

8-13 Thankful, b. Oct. 27, 1672 in Rehoboth, m. June 17, 1689 in Swansea, Thomas Bowen (8-16), and died after June 21, 1743.

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. III, pp 166-170.
Old Families of Southeastern Mass., by J. H. Beers & Co., pub. 1912, pp 935, 1048, 1049.
Stevens-Miller Ancestry, by Mary Lovering Holman, pub. 1948 (The Butterworth Line).

CHILD

This surname, spelled also Childs, Childe and Chyld, is one of the oldest English family names. The progenitor was probably a Saxon chief who assumed the surname toward the end of the Saxon domination in England. After the Norman Conquest some of the families held to the Latinized French form of L'Enfant for some generations and several of that name were concerned in the conquest of Ireland in the reign of Henry II and in the government of the country in the twelfth century, others had seats at various places in Worcestershire and at Shrewsbury, England. Richard Le Childe was Lord of the Manor of Northwick in 1320 and was succeeded by his sons William and Thomas, and grandson Thomas Le Child, who was escheater for the county in 1428.

9-1 JEREMIAH CHILD was first mentioned in the town records of Swansea, Mass. where it is recorded that he was born there in 1645. His parents are not given, but his marriage is recorded and the births of his children. He was a man of considerable prominence, was made freeman in June 1681, was a selectman in 1682, was granted lands drawn by lot in 1686 and conveyed to his son John a tract of land in Warren, R.I. costing £ 8, 16s as recorded in the town records of Taunton. He married first, Martha -----, as, in a deed he refers to "my now wife Martha". In one deed he is called an innkeeper in another, a merchant. He married second, Elizabeth (Thurber) Estabrook, widow of Thomas Estabrook and daughter of John and Mary Thurber. His first wife, Martha, was the mother of all his children. They had children:-

8-1 John, born in Swansea, Mass. in 1672 (see following).

8-2 Jeremiah Jr., b. in Swansea, Sept. 2, 1683, m. first, Mary -----, who d. Feb. 23, 1734 at the age of forty-one years. He m. second, June 26, 1735, Mary Hatch, who d. Oct. 29, 1753 at the age of sixty-three years. Jeremiah Jr. was at first a "cooper" and later a "baker". By his first wife Mary, he had children:-

CHILD

- 7-8 Jeremiah 3rd, b. ----, m. July 24, 1739, Elizabeth Dyer.
- 7-9 Esther, b. in 1720, m. July 11, 1738, David Lindsay.
- 7-10 Martha, m. June 10, 1740, Saals Carr.
- 7-11 Thomas, m. May 17, 1738, Mary Toman.
- 7-12 Mary, b. in 1728, d. in April 1730.

8-3 Margaret.

8-1 JOHN CHILD, born in Swansea, Mass. in 1672 (G.W. Chase says 1671), married Margery Haywood (8-2) about 1692. She was born in 1673 and died Sept. 6, 1726. John died Jan. 16, 1739. In the ancient graveyard at Kickomint in Warren, R.I. is a stone in memory of Margery, wife of John Child, who died Sept. 12, 1726 at the age of about fifty-three years, and near it another grave probably her husband's. They had children:-

- 7-1 Sarah, b. Apr. 3, 1693.
- 7-2 Margaret, born Jan. 6, 1696, married Josiah Bowen (7-17).
- 7-3 Susanna, b. Jan. 26, 1699, m. John Luther.
- 7-4 John Jr., b. in Swansea in 1702, m. Abigail Eddy, dau. of the Rev. Michael Eddy of Newport, R.I. John d. Jan. 17, 1788 and Abigail d. Mar. 7, 1794. They had children:-

- 6-1 Cromwell, m. first ---- Miller and second, in Warren, R.I., ---- Turner.
- 6-2 Caleb, m. twice, both times a Cole.
- 6-3 William, m. ---- - - - - -.
- 6-4 James, m. twice.
- 6-5 Jeremiah, m. Patience Cory and d. Dec. 29, 1825.
- 6-6 Abigail, m. Edward Eddey.
- 6-7 Ann, m. a Cole.
- 6-8 A daughter, m. a Salisbury.

7-5 Patience, b. in 1704.

CHILD

- 7-6 Martha, b. Sept. 7, 1706.
- 7-7 James, b. in Swansea Sept. 5, 1708, m. June 3, 1729, Sarah Haile, dau. of Bernard and Abigail Haile. They settled in Warren, R.I. after marriage on Feb. 10, 1730. Sarah was b. in 1713. James d. Feb. 10, 1738 and Sarah m. second, John Throop, Jr. of Bristol, R.I. and had two children. Children of James and Sarah Child were:-
- 6-9 Sylvester, b. at Warren, Mar. 17, 1730, m. first, Abigail Miller who d. Oct. 31, 1757 and second, Dec. 28, 1758, Joanna Barnaby. She d. May 18, 1773 and he m. third, Jan. 13, 1775, Priscilla Bradford.
- 6-10 Lydia, b. July 12, 1731, m. Elisha Burr of Rehoboth, Mass. She d. Mar. 7, 1790 and he d. Nov. 7, 1815.
- 6-11 John, b. Jan. 20, 1733 in Warren, R.I. m., Nov. 23, 1758, Rosabella Cole, dau. of Ebenezer Cole, b. Jan. 4, 1739 and d. May 19, 1820. John d. Sept. 29, 1816.
- 6-12 Hezekiah, b. in Warren, R.I., Aug. 3, 1734, m. Jan. 13, 1756, Patience Barton, dau. of Samuel and Lillie Barton. Patience was b. in 1744 and d. Feb. 14, 1846. Hezekiah d. Dec. 4, 1798.
- 6-13 Patience, b. June 21, 1737.
- 6-14 James Jr., b. Sept. 3, 1738, m. Hannah Kelley abt. 1760 and moved to Higganum, Conn. abt. 1765. Hannah d. Mar. 2, 1817 and James d. the same day.

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 378.
- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts,
by Cutler and Adams, Vol. III, p. 2032.

HAYWOOD

The names of Hayward, Haywood and Howard are used interchangeably in the early records.

* 10-1 WILLIAM HAYWOOD, born probably in England about 1604, married, probably about 1633, Margery -----, who died in Braintree, Mass. July 18, 1676. William Haywood was first in Weymouth, where, in 1648, he bought land in Braintree from John Whitman of Weymouth. He was drowned at Braintree May 10, 1659. Inventory of his estate was taken July 8, 1659. Before her death, Margery Haywood, widow, sold her land to Jeremy Fitch of Boston. William and Margery had children:-

9-1 Huldah, b. prob. abt. 1635, d. Sept. 1, 1690, m. Jan. 14, 1652, at Braintree, Ferdinando Thayer, bpt. Apr. 18, 1625 at Thornbury, Gloucester, Eng. and d. Mar. 28, 1712 at Mendon.

9-2 Jonathan, b. 1640, d. Nov. 1, 1689 at the age of forty-nine yrs. at Braintree, "his cart being laden with wood oversetting pinched his body against a tree whereof, after a day or two he died". He m. May 6, 1663, Sarah Thayer and remained in Braintree. He and Sarah had eight children, among them sons Jonathan, William and Samuel.

9-3 Samuel, b. abt. 1643, m. Nov. 28, 1666, Mehatable Thompson and settled in Mendon. He left sons Jonathan, Samuel, William and Benjamin.

9-4 William Jr., b. abt. 1645 (see following).

9-4 WILLIAM HAYWOOD, JR., born probably in England about 1645, died in Braintree Dec. 7, 1717 as "William Haywood of Mendon". He married first, about 1670, Sarah Butterworth (9-2) who died probably in Mendon between 1702 and 1704. He married second, in Mendon, May 6, 1708, Priscilla (Tompkins) Marsh, born in Salem about 1653, died in Bellingham Aug. 10, 1727, daughter of John and Margaret Tomkins and widow of Samuel Marsh, whom she married in Salem Aug. 4, 1679. William Jr. was a shipwright and may have settled in Swan-

HAYWOOD

sea before his marriage. After marriage he settled on his share of "the Farm", selling his lands in Swansea and Bristol. In a deed made in 1700 he calls himself "of Swanzey, shipwright". His wife releasing her rights in 1702 and 1704, he describes himself as "William Howard, late of the town of Swanzey but belonging to the "ffarms" on the "Rhood" between Mendon and Medfield". He had children, all by his first wife Sarah:-

- 8-1 Jonathan, b. Apr. 8, 1672, m. first, Trial Rockwood, second, Grace ----- and third, Elizabeth -----.
- 8-2 Margery, b. Sept. 10, 1673, m. abt. 1692, John Child (8-1) and d. Sept. 12, 1726. (It was Samuel's dau. Margery who m. Jacob Aldrich.)
- 8-3 Sarah, b. Mar. 2, 1676. (It was Sarah, dau. of Samuel who m. Benjamin Thayer.)
- 8-4 Mary, b. June 9, 1678, d. young.
- 8-5 William 3rd, b. Jan. 30, 1680, m. first, abt. 1707, Sarah -----, and second, abt. 1721, Joanna -----. He resided in Bellingham.
- 8-6 Mercy, b. Jan. 30, 1681.
- 8-7 Samuel, b. May 18, 1683, prob. m. Jan. 28, 1708, Elizabeth Burch.
- 8-8 Huldah, b. Mar. 13, 1685, m. Dec. 10, 1710, Ebenezer Cook.
- 8-9 Oliver, b. Mar. 17, 1687.
- 8-10 Hannah, b. Mar. 11, 1689, m. Dec. 20, 1712, at Mendon, Benjamin Thayer.
- 8-11 Content, b. abt. 1691, d. Dec. 20, 1699 at Swansea.
- 8-12 Benjamin, b. abt. 1693.

References:-

Ancestry of Col. John Harrington Stevens and his wife Francis Hellen Miller, by Mary Lovering Holman, pub. 1948.

BUTTERWORTH

11-1 SAMUEL BUTTERWORTH. The earliest comer to America of this name appears to have been Samuel Butterworth, who was made a freeman of Massachusetts May 13, 1640. He was taxed in Rehoboth in 1643 and was a proprietor of land there, in 1645. His will, dated Oct. 13, 1684, was proved Mar. 3, 1685 and mentions cousin Abraham Butterworth of Rhode Island, cousin John Butterworth of Swansea, cousin William Hayward of Swansea, cousin John Butterworth's two sons, Samuel and Benjamin, cousin Mary Mason, widow, of Swansea, Mason's two sons, Noah and Samuel and cousin Ann Butterworth, daughter of Abraham.

*11-2 HENRY BUTTERWORTH, a brother of Samuel (11-1), was born in England abt. 1598 and died in Weymouth between 1636 and 1641, probably in 1636. He m. in England, about 1620, Mary -----, born in 1600 and died, probably in Newport, R.I., Jan. 26, 1687. After the death of Henry, she m. second, between Jan. 28th and Feb. 28, 1640-41, Thomas Clifton (10-1). Henry and Mary had children:-

10-1 Abraham, b. abt. 1662, m. ----- and had:-

9-1 Ann, who was unkm. in 1684.

10-2 John, born about 1624 (see following).

10-3 Mary, born about 1628, d. Aug. 20 (29), 1714 at Rehoboth; married about 1650, perhaps at Dorchester, Sampson Mason (9-1).

10-2 JOHN BUTTERWORTH, born in England about 1624 and came to this country with his father. After his marriage to Sarah he lived first in Rehoboth where he was made freeman June 3, 1652, received a lot of land June 22, 1658, and was a juryman in 1662. In 1663, a Baptist church was organized at his house, with seven members and he was, for a long time, deacon of the society, which soon removed to Swansea. Swansea was incorporated Mar. 5, 1668 and John Butterworth with four others,

BUTTERWORTH

were to have the care of admitting inhabitants, disposing of lands and ordering other affairs of the town. In 1670 and 1677 he was surveyor of highways for Rehoboth and, in the latter year, chosen, with others, to assist Sampson Mason's widow in disposing of her real estate. Mar. 16, 1677 he and others of Swansea were to distribute relief (contributed in Ireland) to sufferers by the Indian war. He was a constable in 1685. At the time of his death, in 1708, he was called "of Bristol". He and Sarah had children:-

- 9-1 John Jr., b. Sept. 8, 1651, m. Hannah Wheaton, Sept. 4, 1674, dau. of Robert Wheaton, and d. Mar. 20, 1730-31.
- 9-2 Sarah, b. May 28, 1653, m. abt. 1670, William Haywood, Jr. (9-4).
- 9-3 Nathaniel, b. Apr. 12, 1655.
- 9-4 Joseph, b. May 15, 1657, m. July 22, 1691, Elizabeth Boomer. He was living in 1714.
- 9-5 Deborah, b. May 2, 1659, m. John Jenkins.
- 9-6 Samuel, b. Sept. 8, 1661, was buried Jan. 1, 1684 in Rehoboth.
- 9-7 Mary, b. abt. 1662, m. first, May 12, 1681, Joseph Slade and second, before 1711, Samuel Thayer.
- 9-8 Mercy, b. Jan. 22, 1663-64, m. ---- Blood and was living in 1711.
- 9-9 Daniel, b. Mar. 1, 1665-66, prob. d. young.
- 9-10 George, b. the middle of May 1667, prob. d. young.
- 9-11 Experience, b. Aug. 31, 1669, prob. d. young.
- 9-12 Hopestill, b. abt. 1670, m. first, June 25, 1687, John Luther and second, bef. 1711, John Eddy.
- 9-13 Benjamin, b. Oct. 31, 1672, m. Huldah Haywood, Jan. 6, 1692 and died bef. 1711.

References:-

Three Generations of the Butterworth Family, by J.O. Austin, Esq. of Providence, R.I.

BUTTERWORTH

Ancestry of Col. John Harrington Stevens and his wife
Francis Helen Miller, by Mary Lovering Holman,
1948.

History of Weymouth, Mass., by George Walter Cham-
berlain, pub. 1923.

NOYES

In the "Domesday book" compiled by William the Conqueror about 1086, is a mention of one William Des Noyers, who appears to have been one of the Barons or military commanders of the Conqueror. He, together with two others of the name, one spelled Noers and the other Noies, settled in the County of Norfolk, where they had large possessions. In the Norman language the word Noyes means "Crowned". The family continued in Norfolk and in Suffolk many years, their descendants remaining to this day. One of the family suffered under the reign of Mary, being arrested and thrown into prison for denying the doctrine of the "real presence". (Fox's Book of Martyrs", John Noyes, Vol. 2, p. 311) There was a William Noyes of Erchfort who was assessed for a subsidy of £ 80 in the fourteenth year of the reign of Henry VIII. He died in 1557. One of his sons was a member of Parliament from Lain, the township in which Cholderton is located. Another son Robert purchased the manor of Kings Hatherdene, Berks. These may or may not have been related to the Rev. William Noyes of Cholderton.

10-1 ROBERT NOYES of Cholderton. The will of Richard Noyes of Manningford Bruce, in the diocese of Sarum, dated Feb. 2, 1590, mentions "the sons of Robert Noyes of Cholderton". Richard Noyes of Manningford Bruce was the son of William Noyes of Urchfont, yeoman, (will dated 1557), who purchased the prebend of Urchfont in 1540, from the Earl of Hertford, afterwards Protector Somerset. The Noyes family of Urchfont was of the same stock as that of Cholderton. Robert Noyes of Cholderton was probably the father of:-

9-1 Rev. William Noyes, b. in 1568 (see following).

9-2 Richard Noyes, of Cholderton, yeoman, made his will Aug. 25, 1639, in which he mentions widow, Sara.

9-3 Robert Noyes, yeoman, b. in 1570, d. Jan. 20, 1659 and was buried at Cholderton.

9-1 REV. WILLIAM NOYES, was born in 1568 in England, where he lived throughout his life. He matriculated at

NOYES

University College, Oxford Nov. 15, 1588 and was admitted to the B.A. degree May 31, 1592. He was instituted rector of Cholderton in 1602. He married, about 1595, Anne Parker (9-2), sister of the Rev. Robert Parker. William Noyes died intestate, before Apr. 30, 1622, the date on which an inventory of his estate was taken. His widow was appointed administratrix, May 28, 1622. She died in 1657 and was buried at Cholderton. William and Anne Noyes had children:-

- 8-1 Ephraim, b. in 1596, was called "Mr." and lived at Orcheston, St. Mary. He m. a Parnell, and was buried at Cholderton, Oct. 28, 1659. His will was dated Oct. 5, 1659 and proved July 24, 1660.
- 8-2 Nathan, b. in 1597, was matriculated at Lincoln College, Oxford, May 19, 1615 and was admitted B.A. Oct. 26, 1616. During the civil war he lived at Sarum. In 1622 he succeeded his father as rector of Cholderton, d. Sept. 6, 1651 at Cholderton and was buried at Salisbury. His will was dated Aug. 28, 1651 and proved Nov. 18, 1651.
- 8-3 James, b. 1608, m. in 1633, in England, Sarah Brown of Southampton, County Hants, England. He was matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford Aug. 22, 1627, but was not graduated. With his cousin, the Rev. Thomas Parker, he taught school at Newbury, England. In Mar. 1633, he and his wife, his brother Nicholas and cousin, Thomas Parker (8-1) with others, took the oath of supremacy and allegiance, to pass for New England, in the "Mary and John" of London, Robert Sayres, master. In 1633-34 he preached in Mystic, now Medford, Mass., and was made freeman Sept. 3, 1634. He was one of the first settlers of Newbury, Mass., in May 1634-35. He d. Oct. 22, 1656. James and Sarah had children:-
 - 7-1 Joseph, b. Oct. 15, 1637, m. first, Mary Darvell, and second, Mary D. Willard, and d. Nov. 16, 1717.

NOYES

- 7-2 James, Jr., b. Mar. 11, 1640, m. Dorothy Stanton in 1664, d. Dec. 30, 1719.
- 7-3 Sarah, b. Aug. 12, 1641, d. young.
- 7-4 Moses, b. Dec. 16, 1643, m. Ruth Pickett, d. Nov. 10, 1726.
- 7-5 John, b. June 3, 1645, m. Sarah Oliver, d. Nov. 9, 1678.
- 7-6 Thomas, b. Aug. 10, 1648, m. first, Martha Pierce in 1669, and second, Elizabeth Greenleaf in 1677.
- 7-7 Rebecca, b. Apr. 1, 1651, m. John Knight.
- 7-8 William, b. Sept. 22, 1653, m. Sarah Cogswell in 1685.
- 7-9 Sarah, again, b. Mar. 21, 1656, m. Rev. John Hale Mar. 3, 1684, as his second wife, and by him had four sons, the youngest of whom, Samuel, b. in 1687, was the grandfather of Nathan Hale, the "hero spy". It is related of her that when accused of witchcraft, in 1692, that "her worth was so well known, her husband and all the people were convinced that the accuser had perjured herself, and reasoned if so in her case, what not in other cases. From that time on they looked at things from a new side, and the spell was broken". She died May 20, 1695.

8-4 Nicholas, b. 1615-16 (see following).

8-5 A daughter, m. Thomas Kent of Upper Wallop, England.

8-6 John, was married and lived in Newton, Wilts.

* 8-4 NICHOLAS NOYES, was born in England in 1615-16. He came to this country in 1633, in the ship "Mary and John" together with several more of the immigrants named in this book. The "Mary and John", together with several other ships, was detained in Thames River by order of the Privy Council, Feb. 14, 1633-34, and all the passengers were required to take the following oath:-

“I Doe sweare before the Almighty and ever living God, that I will beare all faithful allegiance to my true and undoubted Sovereigne Lord King Charles, who is Lawfull King of this Island and all other his dominions both by sea and land by the Law of God and man and by lawfull succession, and that I will most constantly and cheerfully even to the utmost hazard of my life and fortune oppose all seditions, rebellions, conspiraces, covenants, and treasons whatsoever against his ma'ties (majesties) Crowne and dignity or person, raysted or sett up under what pretense of religion or colour soever, and if it shall come veyled under pretense of religion I hould it most abominable before God & man.

And this oath I take voluntary, under the faith of a good Christian and loyall subject, without any equivocation or mentall reservation whatsoever, from w'ch I hould no power on earth can absolve me in any parte”.

Ordered, 1st, That all and every person aboard their ships now bound for New England as aforesaid, that shall blaspheme or profane the holy name of God, shall be severely punished.

2nd. That they cause the prayers contained in the book of common prayer, established in the church of England, to be said daily at the usual hours, for morning and evening prayers, and that they cause all persons aboard their said ships to be present at the same.

So far as this oath related to allegiance to the King, this band of non-conformists probably accepted it without “equivocation or mental reservation”, although, had they remained in England for another ten years they would probably have been at Marston Moor and Naseby under the command of Oliver Cromwell. With regard to the latter part of the oath, pertaining to prayers and spiritual conduct, it was probably taken “with tongue in cheek”, as the motive which impelled these zealous seekers of freedom to leave their comfortable homes in England to embark on a hazardous voyage across the seas to a still more hazardous life in an untamed wilderness was the opportunity to worship God in the manner which

NOYES

they firmly believed was His holy ordinance. The company which came on the "Mary and John" landed at the mouth of the Mystic River and stopped a while in Medford. They then moved to Ipswich, at that time called Agawam, where they remained until the spring of 1635. In May of that year many of those who came here in the "Mary and John" moved to Newbury, Nicholas Noyes among them, where a new settlement, under the spiritual direction of Thomas Parker and James Noyes was set up. A more detailed account of this migration, together with other episodes in the life of Nicholas Noyes, is given in the chapters on Sewall and Parker as well as in other chapters on the Newbury settlers. The first boat load of these pioneers from Agawam sailed through Plum Island Sound and landed on the north shore of the now Parker River. Nicholas Noyes, then a lad of nineteen or twenty, was the first to leap ashore to enter Newbury as a settler. The area was a wilderness. "Here and there along the winding river they appropriated the few clearings where the Indians had formerly planted corn, and took possession of the neighboring Salt marshes where the growing crop of salt grass promised an abundant harvest". The place of settlement was at what is now known as the "lower green". Nicholas became one of the influential men of the new town. He was made freeman May 17, 1637. In 1638 "Deacon Nicholas and Deacon Tristram Coffin" were chosen Overseers of the Poor. He was chosen deacon of the First Church, Mar. 20, 1633-34. In 1646 he was one of the "town-men". In 1652 he was on the School Committee. Between 1654 and 1681 he was nearly every year chosen the civil Magistrate "to end small causes". He represented Newbury as Deputy to the General Court at Boston in 1660, 1679, 1680 and 1681. He married, about 1640, Mary Cutting (8-2), and in 1645 he was granted a house lot at the "new town" where he built a house. On Sept. 27, 1653, Mary Cutting Noyes, the wife of Nicholas, was presented to the court for wearing a silk hood and scarf, which was a crime under the sumptuary laws of the time which regulated female costume, but upon proof that her husband

NOYES

was worth above two hundred pounds, she was cleared of her presentment. Nicholas Noyes died Nov. 23, 1701 at the age of eighty-six years. His will was dated July 4, 1700 and proved Dec. 29, 1701. He left a considerable estate for those days, his personal property being inventoried at £ 1531 and his real estate at £ 1160. Nicholas and Mary Noyes had children, all born in Newbury:-

- 7-10 Mary, b. Oct. 15, 1641, m. John French.
- 7-11 Hannah, b. Oct. 13, 1643, m. first, Peter Cheney in 1663 and second, John Atkinson in 1700.
- 7-12 John, b. Jan. 20, 1645, m. Nov. 23, 1668, in Newbury, Mary Poore of Andover, b. in 1651 and d. after 1716, as she is mentioned in her father's will in that year. John was made freeman Jan. 9, 1674, was a house carpenter and lived in a house which he built in 1677 in what was afterwards known as the "farms district". He died in Newbury, intestate, and his widow Mary and son Nicholas were appointed administrators and made their accounting Sept. 28, 1694; the personal estate was £ 309 and the real estate £ 246. John and Mary had children:-
 - 6-1 Nicholas, b. May 18, 1671, m. Sarah Lunt 1695, d. 1719.
 - 6-2 Daniel, b. Oct. 23, 1673, m. Judith Knight 1702, d. 1716.
 - 6-3 Mary, b. Dec. 10, 1675, m. John Noyes 1700.
 - 6-4 John, b. Feb. 19, 1677, m. Mary Thurlow 1703, d. 1719.
 - 6-5 Martha, b. Dec. 15, 1680, m. Joseph Lunt, d. 1719.
 - 6-6 Nathaniel, b. Oct. 28, 1681, m. Priscilla Merrill 1704, d. 1720.
 - 6-7 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 15, 1684, m. John Adams 1707, d. 1720.
 - 6-8 Moses, b. May 22, 1688, d. Aug. 6, 1714.
 - 6-9 Samuel, b. Feb. 5, 1691, m. Hannah Poor 1714, d. 1729.

NOYES

- 7-13 Rev. Nicholas, b. Dec. 22, 1647, d. Dec. 13, 1717.
- 7-14 Cutting, b. Sept. 23, 1649 (see following).
- 7-15 Sarah, b. Aug. 22, 1653, m. Mathew Pettingill 1674.
- 7-16 Timothy, b. June 23, 1655, m. in 1681, Mary Knight (7-4). He served in King Phillip's War. His will was dated Aug. 19, 1718 and proved Oct. 2, 1718. Timothy and Mary had children:-
 - 6-16 James, b. Mar. 12, 1683, m. Sarah Coffin 1713.
 - 6-17 Abigail, b. Feb. 22, 1684, m. Simeon French, 1708.
 - 6-18 Mary, b. Dec. 8, 1686.
 - 6-19 Sarah, b. Mar. 26, 1689, m. John French 1708.
 - 6-20 Timothy, b. Feb. 2, 1690, m. first, Lydia Plummer 1718, m. second, Sarah Richards 1735.
 - 6-21 Rachel, b. Feb. 8, 1693, m. Joseph Martin 1725.
 - 6-22 Martha, b. Mar. 14, 1697, m. Thomas Smith 1715.
 - 6-23 Isaac, b. 1700, m. Jane Somerby.
 - 6-24 Nicholas, b. Mar. 7, 1702, m. Sarah Ward 1723, d. 1765.
- 7-17 James, b. May 16, 1657, m. Hannah Knight in 1683. He was called Lieutenant Colonel in the town records. He discovered the first limestone in the colony at Newbury. He and Hannah had children, all born in Newbury:-
 - 6-25 Rebecca, b. Jan. 12, 1684, m. Joseph Knight 1708.
 - 6-26 Joseph, b. Sept. 20, 1686, m. first, Joanna Hale 1710, m. second, Martha Clarke 1715, d. 1770.
 - 6-27 Hannah, b. Mar. 13, 1688, m. Benjamin Lunt 1712.
 - 6-28 Nicholas, b. Feb. 9, 1689, m. Judith Pike

NOYES

1716.

- 6-29 Nathan, b. Feb. 5, 1691, m. first, Sarah Clark 1714, m. second, Mary Greenleaf.
- 6-30 Lydia, b. Oct. 1695, m. Joseph Dole 1717.
- 6-31 Ephraim, b. Dec. 25, 1698, m. first, Prudence Stickney 1722, m. second, Mrs. Abigail B. Platts 1731.
- 6-32 Benjamin, b. Feb. 22, 1700, m. first, Mary Poor 1727, m. second, Sarah Ring 1755.
- 6-33 Mary, b. Mar. 13, 1703, m. Abigail Somerby 1724.
- 6-34 James, b. Aug. 19, 1705, m. Sarah Little 1729.

- 7-18 Abigail, b. Apr. 11, 1659, m. Simeon French 1707.
- 7-19 Rachel, b. Mar. 20, 1661, m. James Jackman 1682.
- 7-20 Thomas, b. June 20, 1663, m. Sarah Knight 1685, d. 1695 in Haverhill. They had children, born in Haverhill:-

- 6-35 Sarah, b. Jan. 9, 1688, m. Peter Mors 1713.
- 6-36 Bethia, b. Oct. 20, 1691, m. Joseph Danforth 1717.
- 6-37 Thomas, b. Jan. 7, 1694, m. Judith March 1723.

7-14 CUTTING NOYES, was born in Newbury, Sept. 23, 1649, m. in 1673 Elizabeth Knight (7-3), died before Nov. 18, 1734. They had children, born in Newbury:

- 6-10 John, b. Nov. 15, 1674, m. in 1700 Mary Noyes, his cousin, dau. of his uncle John. He was a cordwainer, and d. before Mar. 24, 1724, when his widow Mary was appointed administratrix to his estate. They had children, b. in Newbury:-

- 5-1 Nehemiah, b. 1704, m. Anne Stickney 1732.
- 5-2 John, b. Feb. 13, 1706, m. Sarah Johnson 1729.
- 5-3 Martha, m. Oliver Moody 1724.

NOYES

- 5-4 Mary, b. Nov. 24, 1710, m. Joseph Hale 1736.
- 5-5 Moses, b. May 13, 1715, m. first, Margaret Woodbridge 1742, m. second, Abigail Savory 1758.
- 5-6 Elizabeth, b. Mar. 1719.

- 6-11 Cutting, Jr., b. Jan. 28, 1676 (see following).
- 6-12 Elizabeth, b. Feb. 2, 1678, m. Samuel Pettengill 1710.
- 6-13 Joseph, b. Jan. 21, 1688, m. Jane Dole 1711, d. Feb. 14, 1755. He removed to Portland soon after the birth of his last child. He and Jane had children, born in Newbury:-
 - 5-15 Josiah, b. Sept. 8, 1712, m. Mary Lunt 1737, d. 1796.
 - 5-16 Dorothy, b. Apr. 9, 1715, m. Samuel N. Little 1735.
 - 5-17 Hannah, b. July 6, 1720, m. James Lunt 1743.
 - 5-18 Jane, b. Jan. 8, 1722, m. Moses Merrill.
 - 5-19 Amos, b. July 29, 1728, d. 1752.
 - 5-20 Peter, b. Dec. 3, 1731, m. Hannah Merrill 1752.

- 6-14 Bathsheba, b. 1690, m. Cutting Pettengill 1714.
- 6-15 Mary, b. Mar. 27, 1693, m. James Moulton 1717.

- 6-11 CUTTING NOYES, JR., first son of Cutting and Elizabeth (Knight) Noyes, was born in Newbury, Jan. 28, 1676. He married, first, in 1701-02 Elizabeth Toppan (6-15), and second, in 1709 Elizabeth Gerrish, who died in 1757. He was deacon of the church at Newbury and a member of the General Court of Massachusetts in 1704-05. All the children of Cutting Jr. were born in Newbury. By his first wife he had:-
 - 5-7 Cutting, 3rd, b. 1703, m. Mary Woodman in 1724. He was in Concord, N. H. Oct. 14, 1730, when it was voted that "he should have 50 acres of land in the town of Pennacook, as he agreed to do all

NOYES

of the blacksmith work of the town for ten years, and in the town of Rumford (Concord), from June 19, 1734. Cutting, 3rd and Mary had children, born in Newbury and Concord, N.H.:-

4-1 Eliphalet, b. Sept. 24, 1724, m. first, Judith Gaines, 1746, and second, Christian Hunt, 1760.

4-2 Jonathon, b. in 1728, m. Mary Willett, 1749.

4-3 Sarah.

4-4 Mary.

5-8 Jacob, b. in Newbury in 1704 (see following).

5-9 Samuel, b. 1706, m. Martha Smith in 1734. They were both admitted to full communion in the First Church of Newbury in 1737. He was a butcher by trade. He died in 1769, and his widow m. as her second husband, Capt. Gideon Wardwell, in 1772. Samuel and Martha had children:-

4-14 Samuel, Jr., b. Aug. 17, 1735, m. first, in 1757 Mary Bradbury, m. second, in 1782 Dorothy Pearson. He d. June 1, 1822.

4-15 Isaac, b. Jan. 30, 1737, m. first, in 1760 Rebecca Bryant, m. second, in 1772 Abigail Dresser, and m. third, Elizabeth Kinsley.

4-16 William, b. Jan. 17, 1738, m. first, in 1765 Mary Smith, m. second, in 1786 Lydia Hall, and m. third, in 1800 Mrs. Sarah Little. He d. Nov. 7, 1831.

4-17 Martha, b. June 19, 1743.

4-18 Mary, b. June 18, 1745, m. Timothy Noyes.

4-19 Edmund, b. Jan. 11, 1747, m. Ann (or Nancy) Brown in 1770, and d. June 26, 1824. He was a shipmaster and moved to Seabrook, N.H. from Newburyport, Mass. abt. 1780.

4-20 Benjamin, b. Feb. 5, 1749.

4-21 Catherine, b. Jan. 12, 1752.

4-22 Eunice, b. May 9, 1756.

NOYES

5-10 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 31, 1707-08.

5-11 Anne, b. Jan. 13, 1713-14.

5-12 Mary, b. Dec. 4, 1718.

5-13 Jane, b. Sept. 5, 1721.

5-14 Susanna, b. May 5, 1724.

5-8 JACOB NOYES, second son of Cutting, Jr. and Elizabeth (Toppan) Noyes, was born in Newbury in 1704. He married Jane Titcomb (5-1) in 1726, and died Nov. 11, 1786. They had children, born in Newbury:-

4-5 Edmund, b. Oct. 29, 1729, d. July 12, 1809. He was called "Captain".

4-6 Jane, b. Oct. 5, 1731, m. Jonathan Dole in 1750.

4-7 Mary, b. Feb. 22, 1734.

4-8 Joseph, b. July 11, 1736, m. first, Hannah Knapp in 1761, m. second, in 1804 Judith L. Adams, and d. Jan. 5, 1826. He served in the navy during the Revolutionary War. He was a charter member of the "Newburyport Marine Society" and followed the sea for many years as captain of a vessel. He had children, born in Newburyport:-

3-1 Nathaniel, b. Aug. 23, 1763, m. in 1784, Mary Rapall.

3-2 Jacob, b. Apr. 29, 1765, m. in 1790, Rhoda Richards.

3-3 Judith, b. Nov. 1, 1766, m. Rev. William Pidgrin.

3-4 Joseph, b. Oct. 1, 1768, m. Sarah Lovering, and d. July 14, 1854.

3-5 Ebenezer, b. Sept. 20, 1770.

3-6 Hannah, b. July 29, 1773, m. William C. Remick in 1799.

3-7 Giles, b. Jan. 1, 1777, m. ----, and d. in 1847.

3-8 Jane, b. Oct. 5, 1778, m. Eleazer Johnston in 1798 and d. in 1808.

4-9 Judith, b. Feb. 10, 1738.

NOYES

- 4-10 Abraham, b. Feb. 28, 1742 (see following).
4-11 Jacob, b. July 16, 1744, m. in 1771 Abigail Hall.
They had children:-

- 3-17 Lydia H., b. Nov. 5, 1773, m. William Ham
in 1818.
3-18 Mary, b. Feb. 9, 1777, m. Samuel Thompson
in 1798.

(From the Newburyport Herald, 1897)

“A strange find was made by workmen engaged in digging a sewer trench on Inn Street, Saturday, when they unearthed a gravestone some six feet below the surface. The inscription was plain, and read as follows: ‘Abigail Noyes, wife of Jacob Noyes, died Sept. 25, aged 52 years --- 1796’. There is no clew to its history, although the name is a common one in old Newbury”.

- 4-12 Anna, b. Mar. 15, 1747.
4-13 Elizabeth, b. Mar. 24, 1751, m. Dr. James Clarkson.

4-10 ABRAHAM NOYES, was born in Newbury, Mass. Feb. 28, 1742, the fourth child of Jacob and Jane (Titcomb) Noyes. He married first, in 1765, Anna Hayte, and second, in 1767, Anna Atkinson (4-6). He died Aug. 24, 1798. He had children, all by his second wife, and all born in Newburyport:-

- 3-9 Joseph, b. Sept. 17, 1770.
3-10 Hannah A., b. Dec. 17, 1771, m. in 1802, Jacob Lord.
3-11 Anna, b. July 10, 1774.
3-12 Ebenezer, b. Apr. 6, 1777, m. first, in 1799, Elizabeth Sumner, m. second, in 1816, Maria B. Smith. Ebenezer and Elizabeth had children, born in Dorchester:-

NOYES

- 2-1 Abraham, b. June 19, 1800, m. in 1824, Sarah Hersey and d. in 1851.
- 2-2 Joseph, b. Jan. 14, 1804 in Newburyport, m. in 1829, Mary Clark and d. Jan. 17, 1860. He was a clergyman and pastor of a church in Eastport, Me. and later, in Chelsea.
- 2-3 Eliza A., b. Jan. 23, 1806, m. John Little and d. in 1860.
- 2-4 Ebenezer, b. May 2, 1808, m. Sarah L. Bufum and d. in 1836.
- 2-5 Augusta M., b. June 5, 1817, d. 1872.

3-13 John, b. Feb. 19, 1779 (see following).

3-14 Sarah, b. Dec. 10, 1780.

3-15 Charles, b. Apr. 14, 1784.

3-16 Elizabeth, m. ---- Lord.

3-13 JOHN NOYES, born Feb. 19, 1779, in Newburyport, married there, May 7, 1812, Nancy Garan (3-12). They lived first in Newburyport and later in Salem, some of their children being born in each locality. Sometime prior to 1840, John Noyes and his family moved to Bangor, Maine, as the 1840 census, now in the Archives Building in Washington, D.C., lists him in Bangor as a resident. He is also listed in the census of 1850, the first census which gives the individual names of the family together with the state of birth. In this census John Noyes is listed as 70 years of age, his birthplace Massachusetts; his wife, Nancy is recorded as 60 years old, also born in Massachusetts. Also listed are sons, Henry age 33 and Daniel age 28, and daughters, Harriett age 20 and Henrietta age 17. John Noyes died, probably in Bangor, Jan. 23, 1860. He and Nancy had children:-

2-6 John, b. Mar. 27, 1813, m. ----, and had:-

1-1 A son, name not known.

1-2 A son, name not known.

2-7 Henry, b. Nov. 13, 1814, m. in 1854 Abigail Hos-

NOYES

kins. They had children, b. in Bangor, Maine:-

1-3 William H., b. May 7, 1853.

1-4 Fannie H., b. Feb. 19, 1856.

2-8 Albert, b. Aug. 9, 1816 in Newburyport, m. in 1840, Caroline Dole and d. Mar. 16, 1877 at Bangor. My aunt Annie, wife of Horace Edgar Carlisle (1-5), my mother's brother, in a letter received from California just before her death, states that he was "one of the money men in Bangor." Albert and Caroline had children:-

1-5 Frank C., b. Aug. 19, 1841, m. in 1866, Mary A. Burrows. According to Aunt Annie he was called "the City's watch-dog on Bangor finances." Frank and Mary had children:-

0-1 Caroline E., b. Oct. 23, 1870.

0-2 Marie C., b. June 16, 1877.

0-3 Isabelle (Isabel), b. Apr. 21, 1880.

1-6 Martha P., b. July 14, 1843, m. Gilbert S. Hadlock in 1886.

1-7 Helen A., b. Nov. 8, 1845.

1-8 Arthur F., b. Apr. 22, 1848, was a farmer by occupation.

1-9 Caroline A., b. Apr. 18, 1851, m. in 1877, Alfred Webb.

1-10 Edmund D., b. Oct. 24, 1853, m. in 1880, Annie S. Keene. He and his brother Albert were in the stove business in Waterville, Maine. Edmund and Annie had children, b. in Lewiston, Me.:-

0-4 Virginia D., b. Dec. 4, 1884.

0-5 Caroline D., b. Jan. 18, 1886.

Both daughters married and now live in Waterville, Maine (1950).

NOYES

- 1-11 Albert G., b. July 21, 1857, m. in 1889, Mary L. Parkhurst.
- 2-9 Nancy Ann, b. Jan. 29, 1818, was m. at Bangor, Maine, July 13, 1847, by the Rev. T. O. Sullivan, to John Carlisle, Jr. (2-5). Nancy died at the home of her daughter, Julia Carlisle (1-20) Gustin, in Somerville, Mass. Feb. 19, 1895. She and her husband are both buried in the Gustin family lot in Wildwood Cemetery at Winchester, Mass.
- 2-10 Mary J., b. Feb. 9, 1820, m. ---- Simpson.
- 2-11 Daniel D., b. Mar. 2, 1822, m. Jane N-----, a nurse, and followed the sea as a career. They had two children:-
- 1-12 Joseph, b. July 15, 1858, d. young.
- 1-13 Effie M., b. Jan. 12, 1864, m. Fred Dudley and went to Minneapolis, Minn. to live.
- 2-12 Harriet Maria, b. Mar. 25, 1828, m. Aug. 11, 1851 John Bush. They had children:-
- A-1 Lillian Wayne Bush, b. June 12, 1852 at Bangor, Me., d. Oct. 14, 1926, m. Oct. 6, 1873, at North Vassalboro, Me., Henry Franklin Rice, son of Edwin and Mary (Milner) Rice of Canton, Mass. They had children:-
- B-1 Lillie May Rice, b. Mar. 15, 1876, d. Mar. 7, 1947.
- B-2 Lizzie Maud Rice, b. Mar. 15, 1876, twin of Lillie May, d. Jan. 26, 1926.
- B-3 Grace Beulah Rice, b. May 28, 1880 in North Vassalboro, Me., m. in Boston, Mass. Apr. 30, 1913, Walter Everett Mills. He was b. Feb. 21, 1878 in Sarnia, Ontario, Canada, son of Henry and Agnes (MacAlpine) Mills.

NOYES

He died Oct. 20, 1940. Walter and Grace Mills had a daughter:-

C-1 Grace Lillian Mills, b. Feb. 3, 1921 in Boston, Mass. She is, at present, a teacher in the Boston public schools. In June 1949, Grace received her Master of Education degree from Boston University and was elected to membership in the Pi Lambda Theta National Honor Society for Women in Education. She and her mother now live together at their home in Boston.

B-4 Leslie Isaac Rice, b. Aug. 6, 1881, m. Eva Earle. They had four children:-

C-2 Hazel Claribel Rice, b. Apr. 7, 1902, d. Mar. 20, 1937, m. Frank Monahan. They had three children:-

D-1 James Monahan.

D-2 Francis Monahan.

D-3 Jean Elaine Monahan.

C-3 Marion Estelle Rice, b. Aug. 2, 1903, m. Joseph Griffin. They have no children.

C-4 Violet Helen Rice, b. Nov. 27, 1907, m. Laureston Parker. They had five children:-

D-4 Betty Parker, who m. Charles LeRoy Sweet, Jr. and has one son:-

NOYES

E-1 Chas. LeRoy Sweet
3rd.

D-5 Donald Parker.

D-6 Harold Parker.

D-7 Helen Parker.

D-8 Martha Parker.

C-5 Arlene Earle Rice, b. Aug. 8,
1909, m. Parker Bartlett. They
have one son:-

D-9 Edwin Bartlett.

B-5 Lulu Pet Rice, b. May 19, 1885, d.
Dec. 31, 1941, m. Wallace Edward
Conrad. They had one son:-

C-6 Harold E. Conrad, b. Sept. 14,
1913, m. Regina Keniston. They
have one son:-

D-10 Edward Conrad.

B-6 Harriet Evelyn Rice, b. June 15, 1886,
m. Ephraim Cooper. They had no
children.

A-2 Lizzie Noyes Bush, b. Oct. 6, 1854, m. Wil-
liam Dinsmore. They had a daughter:-

B-7 Florence Dinsmore, who now resides
in Bangor, Maine.

A-3 Alice Harriet Bush, b. Apr. 9, 1856, d. Apr.
12, 1856.

A-4 Jotham Francis Bush, b. Aug. 25, 1857, d.
Sept. 15, 1924, m. first, Rosabelle Staples,
and second, Mary Delia Shuman, b. June 24,

NOYES

1866. He and Rosabelle had children:-

B-8 Harold Bush, d. in infancy.

B-9 Everett Albert Bush, b. Oct. 31, 1881, d. Mar. 15, 1945, m. Ida Adella Maude Lusch, b. Jan. 19, 1888. They had two children:-

C-7 Malicent Rosabelle Bush, b. Aug. 23, 1910, m. Jesse Clyde Sum-sion, b. Oct. 23, 1907. They have no children.

C-8 Walter Everett Bush, b. Apr. 4, 1912, m. Margit Johnson, b. Nov. 6, 1917 in Stockholm, Sweden. They have two children:-

D-11 Walter Albert Bush, b. Dec. 31, 1940.

D-12 Joann Susan Bush, b. Dec. 15, 1944.

A-5 George Southwick Bush, b. Sept. 25, 1861, d. Jan. 25, 1943.

2-13 Henrietta, b. Feb. 22, 1830, m. Samuel Wells. He fought in the Civil War. They had no children. Aunt Etta's husband d. before the writer was born, and she lived at our home in Somerville for several years, when I was a boy. A very splendid old lady. She died in Cambridge sometime after my mother's death in 1914.

NOYES

References:-

- The Noyes Descendants of James, Nicholas and Peter,
by Col. Henry E. Noyes, U.S.A. and Miss Harriette
E. Noyes, pub. 1904, Vols. I & II.
- Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. III, pp. 296-299.
- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs, by Cutter and Ad-
ams, Vol. II, pp. 1118-1119.
- Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.
- Vital Records - Newburyport, Mass.
- Vital Records - Bangor, Maine.
- U.S. Census Records, Archives Bldg., Washington, D.C.
- Family Records and Personal Remembrances - Carlisle
and Gustin Families.
- Family Records and Information from Grace Rice Mills.

PARKER

- 9-1 ROBERT PARKER, was a very prominent divine and scholar and took an active part in the religious controversies that shook England during the close of the sixteenth and early part of the seventeenth centuries. Cotton Mather calls him "one of the greatest scholars in the English nation, and in some sort the father of all non-conformists of our day". Not being able to conscientiously conform to the Established Church, he took refuge in Holland after much tribulation and hot pursuit, where he died in 1614. His son:-
- 8-1 Thomas Parker, was born in Wiltshire, England in 1595. He studied at Magdalen College, Oxford, but joined his father in exile and entered the University of Leyden, where he displayed unusual scholarship. Some of his theological essays were published and were very favorably received. After his return to England, he taught at the free school in Newbury for a time. In March 1633, he, together with his cousins, Rev. James Noyes (8-3) and Deacon Nicholas Noyes (8-4), and about 100 others, embarked for New England in the "Mary and John". They landed at the mouth of the Mystic River, stopped a while at Medford and thence moved to Agawam, now called Ipswich. There they remained until the spring of 1635. Although they had achieved their goal to worship God according to the dictates of their consciences, they suffered the appalling hardships and privations of ill-equipped pioneers in a wild and practically uninhabited wilderness. Fortunately among the religious enthusiasts who immigrated to New England were some practical men of affairs who had a commercial instinct. There was a small society of gentlemen of non-conformist views in Wiltshire, England, among whom were Sir Richard Saltonstall, Henry Sewall, Richard and Stephen Dummer and others, who organized a company for stock raising in New England. After looking over the ground, they determined to start a plantation not far from Agawam

PARKER

at a place on the Quascacumquem River. They induced many of those who came on the "Mary and John" to join in this settlement under the spiritual leadership of Thomas Parker and James Noyes. The first boat load of these pioneers from Agawam came through Plum Island Sound and landed on the north shore of the Quascacumquem. The name of this river was, in 1697, changed to the Parker River, in honor of the Rev. Thomas Parker. The infant settlement was named Newbury as a compliment to Thomas Parker, their "minister" and James Noyes, their "teacher", because it was at Newbury, in England, that these two men formed the strong friendship which lasted throughout their lives. Thomas Parker never married and always lived with James Noyes. The place of settlement was at what is now known as the "lower green". Here they built a meeting house and, at first, the dwellings were clustered about it. As the community grew, the available farming lands were taken up and the settlement became scattered. About 1642 the question of moving the meeting house began to be agitated and was the subject of a prolonged and bitter controversy in the community and church. Edmund Greenleaf and Henry Sewall were bitterly opposed and petitioned the General Court to put a stop to the proceedings. Their application was not successful and they removed in high dudgeon from the town; Greenleaf to Boston and Sewall to Rowley. After much discussion and dissension it was finally determined at "a town meeting of the eight men", Jan. 2, 1646, that in order to "settle the disturbances that yet remayne about the planting and settling the meeting house, and that all men may cheerfully goe on to improve their lands at the new towne", the meeting house be located and set up before October next "in or upon the knowle of upland by Abraham Toppan's barn". The removal of the meeting house to the "new towne", which, in the passage of years is now

known as "Oldtown", may have tended towards the formation of two opposing factions in the church, which took opposite sides in the protracted ecclesiastical controversy for which the church of Newbury was famous in the history of New England Congregationalism. The question was one of church government rather than of doctrine and was of a theoretical rather than a practical nature. As a matter of fact the deeply respected minister of the church, Thomas Parker, and his friend James Noyes, the teacher, "carried it very lovingly towards their people, permitting them to assist in admitting of persons into the church society, and in church censure, so long as they acted regularly, but in case of maladministration, they assumed the power wholly to themselves". A large number of the congregation, however, demanded as a right what the pastor and teacher "lovingly permitted" as a favor, and asserted that the church in its corporate capacity had a right, and was consequently under a sacred obligation to manage its own affairs, and not be under the domination of the clergy. This controversy, which was not based on any actual grievance but was simply a question of theoretical government, reached a crisis in 1669. A series of presentments were made to the Courts at Ipswich and Salem and petitions to the General Court at Boston followed. The General Court, in 1671, rendered a decision, intended to be final, in favor of the clerical party, and the revolutionists in the church were fined. At this time there were exactly forty-one male church members enrolled on each side of the question, so that the congregation was evenly divided. Nicholas Noyes, naturally, as well as John Knight, Tristram Coffin and Henry Sewall favored the clergy; John Emery, John Emery, Jr., Sen. Abraham Toppan, John Bailey and Thomas Morse were opposed. The controversy was not, in fact, settled by the decision of the Court and continued with more or less acrimony

PARKER

during the life of Mr. Parker. After his death it gradually died out as the democratic spirit of the times made it evident it was the People who were destined to rule in both Church and State. Of Mr. Parker, Cotton Mather, in his *Magnalia*, says: "Removing with several devout Christians out of Wilkshire to New England, he was ordained their pastor at a town on his and their account called Newberry, where he lived many years, by the holiness, the humbleness, the charity of his life, giving his people a perpetual and most lively commentary on his doctrine". To Mr. Parker belongs the principal merit of having established a high intellectual standard in the infant colony, and a broadness of views rare in those days of persecution. Cotton Mather says: "he was a person of most extensive charity, which grain of his temper might contribute unto that largeness in his principles about church government which exposed him unto many temptations amongst his neighbors, who were not so principled". He was a very accomplished linguist, not only a classical scholar, but understanding Hebrew and Arabic; and so retentive was his memory that he was able to teach those languages when he became blind in his advancing years. His blindness was caused by his incessant application "but under this heavy calamity he was patient and cheerful". In conjunction with his cousin, the Rev. James Noyes, he opened a school which prepared students for the new college at Cambridge. Among his pupils were several who became clergymen. The best known are the Rev. James Noyes, who graduated at Harvard in 1659, the Rev. Joseph Gerrish and the Rev. James Bayley, both of whom graduated in 1669. The most famous of his pupils, however, was the Hon. Samuel Sewall. Mr. Parker who was unmarried, survived his cousin James Noyes twenty-one years, dying in 1677. On his tombstone, in the Oldtown cemetery is the simple inscription: "He was a great and good man".

PARKER

- 9-2 ANNE PARKER, sister of Robert Parker, was born in 1575, married about 1595, William Noyes (9-1). After the death of her husband she was appointed administratrix of his estate, May 28, 1622. She was buried at Cholderton Mar. 7, 1657. In her will she mentions "sons James and Nicholas, now in New England, and son-in-law Thomas Kent, of Upper Wallup, England".

References:-

- Brief Biographical Sketches, by Robert Noxan Toppan, pub. 1885 by the Historical Society of Old Newbury, Mass.
- Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, Vol. I, p. 1912.
- Noyes Genealogy, Vols. I and II, by Col. Henry E. Noyes and Miss Harriette E. Noyes, p. 1904.
- Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

CUTTING

* 9-1 JOHN CUTTING, Captain and "Mr.", of Charlestown and Newbury, a "ship-master", formerly of London, England is said to have crossed the Atlantic thirteen times, bringing many passengers to this country. In 1634 he had command of the "Frances". He was of Watertown, Mass. in 1636, afterwards of Charlestown, moving thence to Newbury about 1642, where he bought a house from John Allen in 1648. Wyman states that he bought land in Charlestown in 1648. His son John may have lived in Charlestown at that time. He was a man of much humor and many stories are told of his peculiarities which afforded much diversion to himself and others. Governor Winthrop in 1637, mentions Capt. Cutting's ship and tells of a Pequod whom the Governor had given him to take to England. In 1651 he was directed by the town of Charlestown to carry "Harry's" wife to London and "if her friends do not pay, the town to pay, if Harry pays him not". He was one of the eight commissioners, all entitled to the prefix "Mr.", who were appointed by the Town of Newbury in 1642, for removing from the Parker River to the Merrimac River. Previous to 1645 he received a grant from the Town of Newbury of a farm of 200 acres. He married in England, Mary, probably Mary Ward. John Cutting died Nov. 20, 1659, his will being dated Oct. 22, 1659 and probated Mar. 27, 1660. After his death, his widow married as her second husband, John Miller. Mary died Mar. 6, 1664. John and Mary Cutting had children:-

8-1 John, b. prob. bef. 1620, m. bef. 1641.

8-2 Mary, b. about 1622, married abt. 1640, Nicholas Noyes (8-4) of Newbury. Savage says Mary married Samuel Moody. However, John Cutting, in his will, mentions his daughter Mary, wife of Nicholas Noyes and in deed 27:8 at Salem, dated Apr. 1, 1673, is an agreement between Nicholas Noyes, his wife Mary and their son Cutting Noyes.

8-3 Sarah, b. abt. 1629, m. first, James Brown; m. second, Nov. 29, 1667, William Healey, Sr. of Cambridge and perhaps m. third, Dec. 3, 1685,

CUTTING

Hugh March, Sr. of Newbury.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 496.

Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.

Noyes Genealogy, Vol. I, Descendants of Nicholas Noyes,
by Henry E. Noyes and Harriette E. Noyes.

Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

Essex Inst. Historical Collections, Vol. 48, p. 85.

KNIGHT

* 9-1 JOHN KNIGHT, was born in England about 1600, probably in Romsey. Romsey is in Hampshire near Wiltshire, half way between Southampton and Salisbury, from which general locality the majority of the Newbury, Mass. immigrants came. Romsey is an extremely medieval town situated on the river Test, which flows into Southampton Water. A fine, early Norman abbey church, Saint Mary's, still stands in its quiet dignity and here in the churchyard rest many of the members of the ancient families, among them those of the Knights and Emerys. John Knight, the immigrant, married in England, Elizabeth -----. He was a merchant tailor by trade. In 1635, he, with his wife and son, John, sailed for New England from Southampton in April in the ship "James", arriving in Boston in June. He settled at Newbury, Mass., where, in 1637, he was licensed by the General Court at Boston to "keep an ordinary and give entertainment to such as neede". He was the predecessor of Tristram Coffin, as the inn keeper of the town. Although John Knight was not as prominent in public affairs as his brother Richard, he served as Selectman and as Constable in 1638, and also, in both capacities several times in later years. He was admitted as a freeman May 25, 1636. In 1639 he was granted a lot "on condition that he follow fishing". In 1645 he had a house lot in the "new town" joining South St. His wife, Elizabeth, died Mar. 20, 1645 and he married, second, Ann Langley, the widow of Richard Ingersoll, of Salem and died in May, 1670. John and Elizabeth Knight had a son:

8-1 John Knight, Jr., born in 1622 (see following).

9-2 RICHARD KNIGHT, brother of John, was born in England in 1602, and came to this country in the same ship sailing as his brother. In the custom house records he is listed as a "tailor, of Romsey, in Hauts". He settled in Newbury where he was made freeman May 25, 1636, was a deacon in the church and known as "Deacon Knight" and took a prominent part in town affairs. He married Agnes Coffley, who died Mar. 29, 1679. He died Aug. 4,

KNIGHT

1683 at the age of 81. They had children:-

- 8-2 Rebecca, b. Mar. 7, 1643.
- 8-3 Sarah, b. Mar. 23, 1648.
- 8-4 Ann.
- 8-5 Elizabeth.

8-1 JOHN KNIGHT, JR., was born in England in 1622. He came to this country with his father in 1635. He married here in 1647, Bathsheba Ingersoll (8-6), the daughter of his step-mother. He lived in Newbury where he was made freeman in 1650, was selectman in 1668 and died Feb. 25, 1678. His wife died Oct. 25, 1705. They had children:-

7-1 John, b. Aug. 16, 1648, m. Jan. 1, 1672, Rebecca, dau. of Rev. James Noyes and had:

- 6-1 James, b. Sept. 3, 1672.
- 6-2 Rebecca, b. Apr. 27, 1674.
- 6-3 John, b. Apr. 3, 1676.
- 6-4 Sarah, b. Feb. 25, 1679.
- 6-5 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 13, 1681.
- 6-6 Joseph, b. Oct. 9, 1683.
- 6-7 Nathaniel, b. Dec. 22, 1688.

7-2 Joseph, b. June 21, 1652, made freeman in 1684, m. Oct. 31, 1677, Deborah, probably dau. of the second Tristram Coffin, and had:

- 6-8 Judith, b. Oct. 23, 1678.
- 6-9 John, b. Jan. 20, 1680.
- 6-10 Joseph, b. Feb. 16, 1682, d. within two years.
- 6-11 Deborah, b. Apr. 26, 1684.
- 6-12 Sarah, b. Nov. 3, 1686.
- 6-13 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 18, 1690.
- 6-14 Joseph, again, b. Feb. 16, 1692. Joseph was an ensign. He d. Jan. 29, 1723.
- 6-15 Mary, b. Sept. 3, 1693.
- 6-16 Tristram, b. June 9, 1695.

KNIGHT

6-17 John, again, b. Dec. 10, 1696.

- 7-3 Elizabeth, born Oct. 18, 1655, married Cutting Noyes (7-14).
- 7-4 Mary, b. Sept. 8, 1657, m. Jan. 13, 1681, Timothy Noyes (7-16), brother of Cutting Noyes.
- 7-5 Sarah, b. Apr. 13, 1660.
- 7-6 Hannah, b. Mar. 22, 1662, d. young.
- 7-7 Hannah, again, b. Aug. 30, 1664, m. Mar. 31, 1684, James Noyes (7-17), brother of Cutting Noyes.
- 7-8 Richard, b. July 26, 1666, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Henry Jaques and had:

6-18 Henry, b. July 6, 1697.

6-19 Elizabeth, b. Mar. 11, 1702.

- 7-9 Benjamin, b. Aug. 21, 1668, m. Abigail, dau. of Henry Jaques, and had:

6-20 Benjamin, b. Feb. 8, 1693.

6-21 Isaac, b. Jan. 15, 1695.

6-22 Abigail, b. Apr. 15, 1697.

6-23 Daniel, b. Dec. 4, 1699, d. young.

6-24 Daniel, again, b. Jan. 11, 1702.

6-25 George, b. Jan. 31, 1704.

- 7-10 Isaac, b. Aug. 31, 1782, d. at age of 18 years.

References:-

A Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. III, p. 36-38.
Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.
Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

INGERSOLL

The name Ingersoll is also spelled Inkersall, as well as in various other forms.

* 9-1 RICHARD INGERSOLL probably lived in Sands, Bedfordshire, England. There he married, Oct. 20, 1616, Ann Langley, probably the cousin of John Spencer, one of the original settlers of Newbury. He came to New England with Higginson in 1629. A letter written by the Governor of the New England Colony in England, in May of that year to the Governor of Salem regarding passengers who came over with the Rev. Francis Higginson reads in part as follows: "There is also one Richard Howard and Richard Ingersoll, both Bedfordshire men, who, we pray you, may be well accommodated not doubting but they will well and orderly demean themselves". Richard Ingersoll brought with him his wife, Ann, sons George and John, and daughters Alice, Joanna, Sarah and Bathsheba. They settled in Salem, where, in 1636, he had "laid out to him" a house lot with two acres and eighty acres of plantation. In the next year more land by the Frost Fish Brook was given him and, in 1639, thirty acres in the Great Meadow. He seems to have lived near Leach's Hill, later known as Brown's Folly. In the handwriting of Governor John Endicott is this memorandum: "The XVIth of the 11th month called January, 1636, it is that Ric'd Inkersall shall hence forward have one penny for every p'son hee doth ferry over the North River during the town's pleasure". It is probable the town was pleased to continue this franchise as long as Richard lived since he is usually designated as "ferryman".

At a Salem town meeting held the seventh day of the fifth month, 1644, it was "Ordered that two be appointed every Lord's day, to walk forth in time of God's worship to take notice of such as either lye about the meeting house, or that lye at home or in the fields, without giving good account thereof, and to take the names of persons and to present them to the magistrate whereby they may be proceeded against". Richard Ingersoll was named for the "Sixth Lord's Day". Whether he performed this

INGERSOLL

duty is unknown. He died soon after, in 1644. His will, dated July 21, 1644 was proved Oct. 4, 1644. In it he gives to his daughter, Bathsheba, two cows. Governor Endicott read the will to him and he signed it with his mark. His inventory lists a pair of oxen at the value of £ 14 and his farm of fifty acres £ 7. The tradition that Robert Ingersoll built the House of the Seven Gables immortalized by Hawthorne is incorrect. It was probably built by John Turner between 1664 and 1680. In 1782 it came into possession of Capt. Samuel Ingersoll and remained in the Ingersoll family until 1880. After the death of Richard, his widow married John Knight (9-1). She died in 1677. Richard and Ann had children:

8-1 George, b. in England in 1618, who was eleven years old when he came to this country, m. Elizabeth ----- and removed to Gloucester where he was a selectman in 1652. He removed to Falmouth, Maine in 1657 and was the lieutenant called by Hutch. I. 266 following the Colonial Records 1668, Ingerfield. He was driven away at the destruction of the town by Indians in 1676, where one of his sons was killed. He was a representative in 1683 and 1685 and was living again in Salem, Mass. in 1694, where he died in that year. George and Elizabeth had children:-

7-1 Joseph, b. Oct. 14, 1646 in Salem.

7-2 Elizabeth, b. Feb. 1, 1648, d. soon in Salem.

7-3 Elizabeth, again, b. Mar. 19, 1651, in Salem.

7-4 Mary, b. Aug. 12, 1657 in Gloucester.

7-5 George, b. in Falmouth, Maine.

7-6 Samuel, b. in Falmouth, Maine.

8-2 John, b. in England in 1623, came with his father to this country. He was a mariner and went with Gloucester people to New London, Conn. about 1643 but was back in a year or two. He was made free-man at Salem Apr. 29, 1668, m. Judith Felton and removed to Casco, Maine. He was driven from

INGERSOLL

there by the Indian war and settled at Kittery. He m. second, Deborah -----, who was 71 in 1716, and survived him. He died in 1716. John had children:-

- 7-7 John, bpt. Sept. 10, 1654.
- 7-8 Nathaniel, bpt. Sept. 10, 1654.
- 7-9 Ruth, bpt. Sept. 10, 1654.
- 7-10 Richard, bpt. Sept. 10, 1654.
- 7-11 Sarah, b. June 3, 1655, m. in 1676, William Ropes.
- 7-12 Samuel, b. Oct. 6, 1658 (one record says Jan. 30, 1659).
- 7-13 Deborah, b. in 1668, possibly by second wife, m. Benjamin Larrabee.
- 7-14 Ephraim, b. in Casco, Maine.
- 7-15 Mary, b. in Casco, Maine, m. ---- Low.
- 7-16 Rachel, b. in Casco, Maine, m. John Chapman.
- 7-17 Abigail, b. in Casco, Maine, m. ---- Blacey.
- 7-18 A daughter, who m. ---- Brown and d. before her father.

- 8-3 Alice, b. in England, m. Josiah Walcott.
- 8-4 Joanna, b. in England, m. in 1643 Richard Pettin-gell.
- 8-5 Sarah, born in England, m. William Haines of Sa-lem in 1644 and second, Joseph Houlton of Danvers.
- 8-6 Bathsheba, born in England, m. here in 1647, John Knight, Jr. (8-1) of Newbury.
- 8-7 Nathaniel, b. in Salem abt. 1632, admitted as free-man at Salem Mar. 22, 1689, m. Hannah Collins and d. early in 1719. He was an inn-holder. He was chosen deacon Nov. 24, 1689 of that church at the village now Danvers, where the devil had his greatest triumphs, many of the trials of the witches being held at his house. It is said he and his wife had only one daughter, who died before him. Na-thaniel Ingersoll, who perished in a shipwreck Apr. 1, 1683, may have been his son.

INGERSOLL

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 519-521.

Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts, by Cutter and Adams, Vol. IV, p. 2631.

Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.

TOPPAN

About the end of the tenth century, the custom was established in England of taking the name of a locality to designate certain families. John of the top, or upper hamlet, or hame, appears to be the explanation of the name Toppan, or Topham (De Topham) as it was originally written. The family of Topham anciently possessed the greater part of the vale of Cloverdale, in Yorkshire, and Richard Topham, from whom there has been a continual male succession, held the lordship and property of Caldburgh in Cloverdale, during the time of Henry V, 1420. A family of this name was resident in Yorkshire about the time of the French conquest, 1066. The earliest mention of the family in the registry of the Archbishop of York is in the will of John Topham of Pately Bridge, West Riding of Yorkshire, dated May 1, 1403, proved the 13th of June, following. It divides his property between his wife, Elizabeth, and his sons and daughters. In England, the name has been spelled Tophan, Topham, Toppan and Tappan; in America the two spellings of Tappan and Toppan are in common use.

12-1 ROBERT TOPHAM, lived at Linton, near Pately Bridge, Yorkshire, England. He was a descendant of John Topham, mentioned above. Robert Topham's will was made in January 1550, and proved in the Archbishop's Court at York in February of the same year. It mentions sons Edward (11-1), Thomas (11-2), John (11-3), William (11-4) and Robert (11-5), daughter Agnes (11-6), a legacy to Ellen Topham and appoints his son Robert executor.

11-2 THOMAS TOPHAM, second son of Robert, was of Arnecliffe in Craven and died in 1589. His will was dated Apr. 24, 1588 and in it he desires to be buried in the church of Arnecliffe; mentions his wife, Isabel, five sons and one daughter. His children were:-

10-1 Edward, (see following).

10-2 Anthony, was of Arnecliffe and his will, dated July 1623, mentions wife, Agnes, son, Anthony, Jr., and dau., Isabel.

10-3 Lawrence, from whom are descended Sir William Topham and the Tophams of Holderness and Mid-

TOPPAN

dleham Hall. He was of Calbridge in Coverham and his wife's name was Agnes.

10-4 Henry.

10-5 William.

10-6 Isabella.

10-1 EDWARD TOPHAM, eldest child of Thomas and Isabel Topham, was of Aiglethorpe, near Linton. His pedigree is recorded in the College-of-Arms, with armorial bearings. The Tappan coat of arms may be seen in the public library in Newburyport, Mass. His wife's name was Margery (Margaret). They had children:-

9-1 Henry, reader of Gray's Inn, London, Esquire, parish of St. Martyne, city of York. His will is dated Apr. 29, 1612, and he m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Darley of Killinghunt.

9-2 Edward, counsellor of Gray's Inn, Esquire, m. Anne, dau. of John Scroope of Danby, had six children, one of whom, Francis, m. Mary, dau. of Sir Edward Payler, Baronet; another, Henry, was slain at Marston Moor, 1644.

9-3 Matthew, an alderman of the city of York, d. 1633.

9-4 William, (see following).

9-5 Christopher, of York, d. 1626.

9-6 Godfrey.

9-7 Thomas.

9-4 WILLIAM TOPHAM, fourth son of Edward and Margery Topham, resided for some time at Calbridge. He spelled his name Toppan or Tophan. His wife's name was Cecelia. They had children:-

8-1 Abraham, bapt. Apr. 10, 1606, (see following).

8-2 Cecelia, (Cicely), bapt. Feb. 27, 1608.

8-3 Isaac, d. Jan. 1612.

* 8-1 ABRAHAM TOPPAN, was born in England, baptized Apr. 10, 1606, and lived for some time in Yarmouth, County Norfolk. May 10, 1637, Abraham Toppan, his wife, two

TOPPAN

children, his wife's mother and a servant, Anne Goodwin, sailed from Yarmouth in the ship "Mary Ann". He called himself Toppan and is so designated in the records. On Oct. 16, 1637 he was admitted into the township of Newbury, being licensed by John Endicott, Esq. "to live in this jurisdiction and received into the town of Newbury as an inhabitant thereof and hath promised under his hand to be subject to any lawful order that shall be made by the towne". On May 2, 1638, he was admitted as free-man. In 1639 he was granted twenty acres of land at the "Great River", probably meaning the Merrimac. He acquired several additional parcels of land during the following years. He built his dwelling near the meeting house in Newbury. In 1638 he was one of the five men deputed to manage the town's affairs and thereafter he served as selectman many times, in 1647, 1650, 1664, 1667 and several other years. It is hardly likely that he heard of the death of his cousin, Henry Topham on July 2, 1644, who was a Lieut. Colonel of the Royalist Army under the command of Prince Rupert and was killed at the battle of Marston Moor. In 1659 he was one of the original proprietors of Pennecooke and Contocooke, (now Concord) N.H., and in 1664 he went to New Jersey and laid out and settled the town of Woodbridge, where he lived for some time. He made several trips to the Barbadoes, some of which were profitable, bringing home sugar, cotton, wool and molasses. A transcript from the County Court files in Salem in 1671 is as follows: "I, Ann Hills, sometime servant to Abraham Toppan, testify that A.T. did make sundry voyages to the Barbadoes of which one or two were profitable, the produce being brought home in sugars, cotton, wool and mollas-ses, which were then commodities rendering great profit, wool then being at 12 pence, sugar at 6 or 8 pence per pound profit of which he brought great quantities". Jacob Toppan, the son of Abraham, also testified in the same cause that "on the last voyage from Barbadoes above mentioned he brought home 8 barrells and one hogshead of sugar and two or three thousand pounds of cotton wool". Although Jacob Toppan does not say so,

TOPPAN

it is very probable that in the cargo there were some negro slaves. Gov. Bradstreet, about this time, was complaining to the Privy Council about the importation of slaves from the Barbadoes. Abraham Toppan married Susanna Taylor, born in 1607, died Mar. 20, 1689. Her mother's maiden name was Elizabeth and, after the death of Susanna's father, she married a Mr. Goodale of Yarmouth, England, who died in 1625, leaving her considerable property. She came to this country with her daughter and Abraham Toppan and went to Newbury with them, where she was living as late as 1647. Abraham Toppan died in Newbury, Mass., Nov. 5, 1672, in the house on "Toppan Lane" which he had built about 1670 for his son Jacob. The preamble to his will, dated June 30, 1670, probated Mar. 25, 1673, reads:

"In the name of God, I, Abraham Toppan of Newbury in the County of Essex, being at present, through mercy, in good health and of sound memory and understanding, Blessed be God, do make this my last will and testament in manner following. First, I commit my soul, both in life and death into the hands of the Almighty God, my most merciful creator through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ, my alone Savior and ever blessed redeemer through the power and presence of his holy and good Spirit, and my body to the earth whence its original was taken, to be buried by my executor hereafter named, in hope of a happy resurrection in the great day of the Man Jesus Christ to whom be glory forever".

In his will he states that he has done more for his son Peter than he can for the other children. Abraham and Susanna Toppan had children:-

- 7-1 Peter, b. in England in 1634, died Nov. 3, 1701, from the effects of a fall. He was a physician in Newbury, Mass. and a member of one of the five companies into which the sheep owners of Newbury were divided, being the third largest owner, with eighty sheep. He m. Apr. 3, 1661, Jane, dau. of Christopher and Anne (Boyton) Batt (now Bates). They had children:-

TOPPAN

- 6-1 Peter, b. Dec. 8, 1662, d. young.
- 6-2 Elizabeth, b. Oct. 13, 1665, m. Dec. 1685, Nathaniel Clark of Newbury.
- 6-3 Peter, Jr., b. Dec. 22, 1667, m. Apr. 28, 1696, Sarah Greenleaf.
- 6-4 Samuel, b. June 5, 1670, m. June 3, 1701, Abigail, b. Mar. 20, 1681, d. Jan. 28, 1771, dau. of Rev. Michael Wigglesworth of Malden, Mass. Samuel d. Oct. 30, 1750.
- 6-5 Christopher, b. Dec. 15, 1671, m. first Dec. 13, 1698, Sarah, dau. of Edmund Angier of Cambridge, m. second, Jan. 28, 1739, Elizabeth Dummer.
- 6-6 Jane, b. Jan. 4, 1674.

- 7-2 Elizabeth, b. in England, Oct. 16, 1635, m. Mar. 21, 1657, Samuel Mighill of Rowley.
- 7-3 Abraham, Jr., b. in Newbury in 1644, m. at Woodbridge, N.J. Nov. 9, 1670, Ruth, dau. of John Pike. Abraham, Jr. and Ruth Toppan had one or more children born in Woodbridge, N.J. that d. young, and at Newbury, Mass., had:-
 - 6-7 Mary, b. Oct. 25, 1674.
 - 6-8 Hannah, b. Apr. 14, 1677.
 - 6-9 Joseph, b. in 1681.

- 7-4 Jacob, b. in 1645 (see following).
- 7-5 Susanna, b. in Newbury, June 13, 1649.
- 7-6 John, b. in Newbury, Apr. 23, 1651, m. first, Sept. 3, 1688, Martha Brown, m. second, in 1717, Ruth Heard. He served in King Phillip's War, and was wounded at the battle of Bloody Brook, Sept. 18, 1676. He d. in Salisbury Dec. 26, 1723. By his first wife, Martha, he had:-
 - 6-18 James, b. Mar. 15, 1702.
Perhaps others.

- 7-7 Isaac, b. in Newbury, m. first, Sept. 19, 1669,

TOPPAN

Hannah, dau. of Stephen Kent, who d. Dec. 10, 1688, and he m. second, Mar. 27, 1691, Mary March. He removed to Woodbridge, Middlesex County, N. J. with his brother Abraham, under the auspices of the colony in charge of Rev. John Woodbridge, in the summer of 1665. By his first wife, Hannah, he had:-

- 6-19 Isaac, Jr., b. Sept. 20, 1673.
- 6-20 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 25, 1676.
- 6-21 Jacob, b. June 12, 1678.
- 6-22 David, b. Nov. 2, 1680.
- 6-23 John, b. Mar. 16, 1683.
- 6-24 Hannah, b. Dec. 23, 1686.

And by his second wife, Mary, he had:-

- 6-25 Mary, b. Nov. 17, 1693.
- 6-26 Benjamin, b. May 18, 1695.

7-4 JACOB TOPPAN, was born in 1645. He lived in Newbury, in the house on "Toppan's Lane" built for him by his father about 1670. He owned the large tract of land through which Toppan St., later called Toppan Lane, was cut before 1650. In 1694 he built a house, long known as the old Toppan house. He was admitted as a freeman May 23, 1677; was fence viewer 1680-88; tithing man 1687; selectman 1688; and perhaps other years. He was on a committee "to stint as to herbage" (for cattle), elected Jan. 21, 1701-02. He took the prescribed oath of fidelity to England, May 13, 1669. He was an ensign in Capt. Noyes' company in 1683, and was under arms in the war in 1690, under Capt. Daniel Pierce. He had the rank of Lieutenant late in life. He married, first, Aug. 24, 1670, Hannah, daughter of Henry Sewall. She died at York, Maine Nov. 11, 1699 and he married, second, Hannah (Fessenden) Sewall, widow of his brother-in-law, John Sewall. Judge Sewall, his brother-in-law, calls him "cousin and brother" in his famous diary. He often mentions the arrival in Boston of some member of

TOPPAN

" Brother Jacob Tappan's family ". He went to Ram's Island, May 12, 1716, "with Brother Tappan and Captain Greenleaf; dined at Brother Tappan's; visited my relations ". He visited Toppan's home May 10, 1707, and laid the foundation of the meeting house at Pipe Staff Hill. Jacob Toppan died Dec. 30, 1717. His widow died Apr. 4, 1723. By his first wife, Jacob Toppan had:-

- 6-10 Jacob, Jr., b. May 20, 1671, m. Sarah Kant.
- 6-11 Samuel, b. in 1672, d. Aug. 25, 1691 of smallpox.
- 6-12 Jane, b. Sept. 28, 1674.
- 6-13 John, b. Jan. 29, 1677, m. 1704 Judith Moody.
- 6-14 Hannah, b. Mar. 4, 1679.
- 6-15 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 20, 1680, m. in 1701 Cutting Noyes, Jr. (6-11).
- 6-16 Abraham, b. June 29, 1684, m. Oct. 21, 1713, Esther, dau. of Michael Wigglesworth, widow of John Sewall. He was in the famous military company which had to be provided with snow-shoes for fighting the Indians in the winter of 1706.
- 6-17 Anne, b. May 16, 1686.

References:-

- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts, by Cutter and Adams, pub. 1910, Vol. IV p. 2200, 2201 and 2204.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, pub. 1862, Vol. IV pp. 253-255.
- Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.
- Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

SEWALL

10-1 HENRY SEWALL, born about 1544, was a linen draper in the city of Coventry, England. He acquired a large estate, was a prudent man and was chosen mayor of the city in 1589 and again in 1606. He died Apr. 16, 1628 at the age of eighty-four, and was buried in Saint Michael's Church. He married Margaret, eldest daughter of Avery Grazebrook of Middleton, in the County of Warwick, in 1575. She died in 1629 and was buried beside her husband. His will, dated Sept. 1, 1624, proved June 1628, mentions his wife Margaret, his son Richard and daughters Ann and Margaret. His widow's will was dated May 7, 1628, and proved June 13, 1632. Henry and Margaret Sewall had children:-

9-1 Henry, Jr., bpt. Apr. 6, 1576 (see following).

9-2 Ann, m. Anthony Poore.

9-3 Margaret, m. Abraham Randall.

9-4 Richard.

* 9-1 HENRY SEWALL, JR., was born at Coventry, England, and baptized in Saint Michael's Church, Apr. 8, 1576. He married, in England, Ann Hunt (Colonial Records give her name as Ellen). Out of dislike to the English Hierarchy, he sent his only son, Henry 3rd, to New England in the year 1634, with "Net Cattel and Provisions suitable for a new Plantation". In this venture in New England, Henry, Jr. was associated with Sir Richard Saltonstall and Richard Dummer. Soon after he sent his son over with the cattle, he himself arrived and, in 1634, was of Ipswich. Savage states "No doubt the son would have been better pleased had the father continued at home for he was dissatisfied with everybody and thing, soon separated from his wife, disturbed the church at Ipswich before he moved to Newbury, and thence (after another controversy), removed to Rowley, there died 1657, more than 80 years old". (See Colonial Records I, 163, 233 and 286, beside the full relation in Coffin, 61) Under the date of Nov. 18, 1634, Governor Winthrop writes "an open pinnacle of Mr. Henry Sewall of Ipswich, going, deeply laden for Boston, was cast away on the rocks at

SEWALL

the head of Cape Ann in a northeast storm, but the men were saved''. He owned a house in Ipswich in 1635 and in 1637 he bought a house from Samuel Symonds. Henry Sewall and Richard Dummer were evidently regarded as the rich men of Ipswich and Newbury. Henry Sewall's son Henry was, from the first, doubtless settled at Newbury and Henry Sewall, the elder, moved there within a few years. In the original allotment of lands at Newbury there was set off to Henry Sewall (Senior) "in proportion to his contribution towards the new settlement" six hundred and thirty acres of land, by far the largest allotment except that of Mr. Richard Dummer. Four acres was the allotment made to most of the settlers. Subsequently Henry Sewall acquired more land, and was a large owner of cattle and sheep, as appears by the town records relative to commons and pasturage. He was evidently a man of strong convictions, and had a way of asserting them in an inconvenient manner. On Mar. 3, 1639, "for his contemptuous speech and carriage to Mr. Saltonstall, he was enjoined to acknowledge his fault publicly at Ipswich Court and bee of good behavior and was enjoined to appear at the next Quarter Court ----. He bound himself in £ 66 : 13 s : 4 d for his appearance and good behavior''. When the inhabitants of Newbury determined to remove the meeting-house to the "New Town" in 1646, which was the occasion of much contention and ill feeling, Henry Sewall, Sr., being vigorously opposed to the removal, became so much incensed that he left Newbury and went to Rowley, where he lived until he died in March 1657. That he was not altogether at peace in his new church relations appears from the records of the Court before which he was several times brought for unseemly behavior. For instance, in Dec. 1650, he was before the Court, and the following testimony was given: "Mr. Showell was walking in the foremost seat in the meeting-house, near the pulpit and Mr. Rogers being present and ready to step into the place to begin prayer, said, 'Mr. Showell, cease your walking'. Mr. S. answered, 'You should have come sooner', with more words to that purpose. But he did not cease his

SEWALL

walking. Presently our pastor added these words: 'Remember where you are, this is the house of God'. To which Mr. S. answered with a lowd voyce, 'I know how to behave in the house of God as well as you'. Then our pastor said, rather than disturb the congregation, 'Put him out', to which Mr. S. replyed, 'Lett us see who dare'. Henry Sewall, Jr. and his wife Ann had one child:

8-1 Henry Sewall, 3rd, b. in 1614 (see following).

8-1 HENRY SEWALL, 3rd, was born in Coventry, England, in 1614. In 1634 he came to this country with his father's "net cattel". Mr. Cotton would have had him settle in Boston, but, in regard to his cattle, he chose to go to Newbury instead. He at once became a leader in this settlement and was in the first boatload from Ipswich in the spring of 1635, which landed on the shore of the Parker River. Always, thereafter, he took a prominent part in the affairs of the settlement. In order that they might vote in the exciting election for Governor in May 1637, Henry, together with Nicholas Noyes (8-4) and other Newbury men walked to Cambridge, were made freemen, and cast their votes for John Winthrop. This election was the culmination of the trouble which Ann Hutchinson had wrought in the Commonwealth. Charles Francis Adams, in his *Three Episodes of Massachusetts History* says, "As election day drew near, Winthrop and Vane were put forward as opposing candidates and the adherents of neither neglected any precaution likely to influence the result, while the deep interest felt in that result, of itself, insured not only a full vote, but a large personal attendance.----- The day was clear and warm when at one o'clock the freemen gathered in groups at the north side of what is now Cambridge Common, where Governor Vane, in English fashion and beneath the open sky, announced the purpose of the meeting, the annual charter election. Most of the notabilities of the Province, whether magistrates or clergy, were among the large number present". Sir Henry Vane, as presiding officer, was desirous of at once entertaining a petition

of many inhabitants of Boston which was, in effect, that an appeal from the magistrates to the people in regard to pending proceedings against Mr. Wheelwright and Mrs. Hutchinson. Winthrop objected that the election of officers was the special business of the day and should be first disposed of. Sir Harry Vane was firm and an angry debate ensued. "The position assumed by the youthful Governor was striking and dramatic enough", says Mr. Adams, "It was suggestive of memories connected with that greater and more turbulent forum in which Gracchus and Sulpicius appealed directly from the Senate to the People of Rome. That, under the strain to which the eager and too zealous patrician now subjected it, the meeting did not break up into a riot, was due only to the self-control and respect for law and form, the inherited political habit, of those who composed it".

Of his father's connection with this memorable scene, Judge Sewall writes, in a letter preserved in his letter book, "May 17, 1637 - the election was held at Cambridge upon the Plain in the open Air. Gov. Vane was there and had the Mortification to see the excellent John Winthrop preferred before him and chosen Governor (who had been Gouvernour 1630-1-2-3). Indeed, Mr. Vane seemed to stand so hard for being chosen again, as to endeavor to confound and frustrate the whole business of the Election, rather than he himself should fail of being chosen. There was a great struggle, he being the principal magistrate, for managing the Election. My father has told me many a time that he and others went on foot from Newbury to Cambridge, forty miles, on purpose to be made free and help to strengthen Gov. Winthrop's party. And I find his name in the Record accordingly".

Although Henry Sewall and Nicholas Noyes manifested unusual public spirit on this occasion, it seems they did not always fully attend to their duties as citizens. In 1638 Nicholas Noyes was fined 2 s:6 d "for being absent from town meeting". Apr. 8, 1646, Mr. Henry Sewall and three others were fined 12 d apiece for the same offense "to be gathered within ten dayes". This was the occasion

SEWALL

when the town had some doubts as to the activity of the Constable. They provided "in case the Constable bring it not in by that time, Anthony Morse is appointed to distrayne on him, the Constable, for all the fynes".

In 1636 the first mill in Newbury was built at the falls of the Parker River by Mr. Richard Dummer and Mr. John Spencer. It would seem that soon after Henry Sewall acquired Mr. Spencer's interest and it would also appear that later he acquired Mr. Dummer's interest as well. For some mysterious reason, the land to which the mill privilege appertained had been excepted from the general grant which the settlers obtained from the Indians. In 1661, the claim of "Old Will", the Indian, against Henry Sewall, became a matter of concern before the Great and General Court at Boston. The court decreed and ordered: "that if it shall appeare unto said Henry Sewell that the said Indians, or any other, have any legall right unto any part of thee said land, the said Henry Sewell shall heerby have liberty to purchase the same of the said Indians". Apparently it did not so appear to Henry Sewall, because, in 1679 a grandson of "Old Will" brought a suit to recover the land against him. Eventually a settlement was effected, Henry Sewall paying the various grandchildren of "Old Will" the sum of twenty pounds in all.

On Mar. 25, 1646, Henry Sewall married Jane Dummer (8-6). He was thirty-two years of age and she was nineteen. The marriage ceremony was performed by Sir Richard Saltonstall. In 1647, Henry Sewall and his wife went back to England with the Dummers. After his return to England, he and his wife lived for a time at Warwick, then removed to Hampshire. It was at Tunworth, a little place in the northern part of Hampshire, that their eldest child, Hannah, was born. The family then moved to Bishopstoke (Savage says Basingstoke), halfway between Southampton and Winchester, the home of the Dummers, where their next child, Samuel, the famous diarist was born. Thereafter the family moved to Badesly, near Romsey, where three more children were born. Henry Sewall made one voyage to New England to see his

SEWALL

father. In 1657 his father died, "and in 1659 he went thither again, his rents at Newbury coming to very little when remitted to England". This time he concluded to remain and sent for his family. Judge Sewall writes, "My father sent for my mother to come to him in New England. I remember being at Bishopstoke and Badesly, Apr. 23, 1661, the day of the coronation of King Charles the Second, the Thunder and Lightening of it. Quickly after my mother went to Winchester with five small children, Hannah, Samuel, John, Stephen and Jane, and John Nash and Mary Hobs, her servants, there to be in readiness for the Poole wagons. At this place her near relations, especially my very worthy and pious uncle, Mr. Stephen Dummer, took leave with tears. Capt. Dummer of Swathling treated us with Rasins and Almonds. My mother lodged in Pumpyard, London, waiting for the going of the ship, the Prudent Mary, Capt. Isaac Woodgreen, Commander".

Hannah was then twelve years old and her brother Samuel nine. The journey must have seemed long to these young travelers. Samuel says, "we were about eight weeks at Sea, where we had nothing to see but Water and Sky; so that I began to fear I should never get to Shoar again, only I thought the Captain and Mariners would not have ventured themselves if they had not hopes of getting to Land again". They entered the Narrows of Boston Harbor, July 6, 1661. "My father hastened to Boston and carried his Family to Newbury by Water. Brother Tapan has told me our arrival there was upon Lecture Day, which was Wednesday. Mr. Ordway carried me ashore in his canoe. Three more daughters were born to Henry Sewall and his wife, in New England, making eight children in all and as Hannah was the oldest, she must have been her mother's helpmate in the difficulties of domestic life presented by the crude conditions of the new settlement. Although Henry Sewall was deamed a man of wealth by his neighbors, yet the life which his family lead in the earlier days of the settlement was doubtless one of hardship, discomfort, privation and danger. Before his family joined him in New England,

SEWALL

he had purchased a House near the Trayneing Green, "at the old town upon the little hill" not far from "Mr. Toppan's Meeting House", as the new meeting-house was called. The lot had originally been granted to Henry Travers in 1645, and by him sold to John Brown in 1659. Henry Sewall purchased it Nov. 7, 1660. There was a dwelling house on this land "and also shop and new shop lately built and floored". It was opposite the home of the Rev. James Noyes, with whom the Rev. Thomas Parker lived, on a lane called Noyes Lane; "which led off the Main Road", now High Street. Next by was Tristram Coffin's house and across the Main Road, the dwelling of Abraham Toppan. It was in Henry Sewall's house in Noyes Lane that Hannah and her brother Samuel lived after their arrival in New England. It was here that Samuel pursued his studies under the Rev. Thomas Parker who lived in the Noyes House opposite and it was here, doubtless, Jacob Toppan, the son of Abraham courted Hannah. Afterward Henry Sewall built a new house in the same vicinity, on what is now Parker St., which street now exists, and there he and his wife lived for many years.

Samuel Sewall, in his diary, under the date of May 14, 1700 writes: "Get to Newbury a little before sunset, visit my sick father in bed, call in Major Gen'l. whom father salutes. Kiss'd my hand and I his again. Mr. Tapan (the Rev. Christopher Toppan) "came in and pray'd with him and us". "May 15th Walks into the west end of the house with his staff and breakfasts there. I read the 17th Luke and went to prayer. My father would have stood up but I perswaded him to set still in his chair. Took leave and went to Portsmouth". "May 17, 1700 - Benj. Moss, Jun., is sent to me to acquaint me that my dear father died in the evening before". "May 18 - ride to Newbury in the Rain, when it breaks up Bro'r and Sister come from Salem. Bury my father. Bearers Col. Pierce, Mr. Nicholas Noyes, Mr. Samuel Plummer, Mrs. Tristram Coffin, Maj. Dan'l Davison, Major Thomas Noyes - had 8 underbearers. Sabath, May 19th Mr. Tapan in the afternoon preach'd a funeral sermon from -

SEWALL

Prov. 19:20. Said my father was a true Nathaniel". The inscription on Henry Sewall's gravestone in the Lower Green, evidently written by his son, Samuel, is as follows: "Mr. Henry Sewall, sent by Henry Sewall, his father in ye ship Elizabeth and Dorcas, Capt. Watts, commander, arrived at Boston 1634, winter'd at Ipswich, helped begin this plantation 1635, furnishing English servants, neat cattel and provisions. Married Mrs. Jane Dummer March ye 25, 1646. Died May ye 16, 1700 Aetat 86. His fruitful vine being thus disjoined fell to ye ground January ye 13, following Aetat 74. Psal. 27:10". Henry Sewall's will, dated Aug. 17, 1678 and probated May 24, 1700 at Salem, is an interesting document of great length. He disposes of many pieces of real estate in Coventry, Warwickshire, Bishopstoke, Hampshire, Romsey, Hants in England and also of his numerous farms and estates in Newbury and Salisbury, in New England. Henry and Jane Sewall had children:-

- 7-1 Hannah, b. May 10, 1649, at Tunworth, Hampshire, England, came to this country with her mother, arriving at Boston July 6, 1661. She m. at Newbury, Mass. Aug. 24, 1670, Jacob Toppan (7-4), and d. Nov. 12, 1699.
- 7-2 Samuel, b. Mar. 28, 1652, bpt. May 4 following, at Bishopstoke, County Hants, England, came to this country with his mother at the age of nine. He attended Harvard College in the class of 1671, admitted freeman in 1678, a member of the Artillery Co. in 1679 of which he was captain in 1701, a supervisor of the press 1681, and printed, with his own hand, the catechism, chosen an Assistant 1684 to 86, when the charter was abrogated and again on its restoration 1689-92, and named of the council in the new charter by King William and Mary, under advice of Increase Mather, of which list he was the last survivor when he withdrew in 1725. He was made Judge of the Supreme Court in 1692, and one of a special, but unlawful, commission, with others, under deputy-governor Stoughton, for

SEWALL

the trials of the witches, was several years judge of the probate and died Jan. 1, 1730. For his part in the doleful delusion of that monstrous tribunal at Salem, that caused the death of so many innocents, he suffered remorse for long years. He may also claim the honor of being one of the earliest in exertions against domestic slavery. He m. first, Hannah, the only surviving child of John Hull, the mintmaster, on Feb. 28, 1676. Savage says: "Folly has never been gratified by any tradition, more than the story of the marriage of Judge Sewall to his first wife. Tradition says that he received with her "as common report, thirty thousand pounds in New England shillings". Easy was it for credulity to accept the addition to the tale, that she was put into the scales against an equal load of her father's coin. Slight arithmetic would prove that father and daughter together would scarce balance one tenth of the silver, so that, if we strike out one of the ciphers from that 30000, and assume that dollars were the true reading instead of pounds, it might be less marvelous, if equally ridiculous". He was one of the richest men in the Province at his death, yet left no will, and his administrators saw no use in a return of inventory. Amicable partition, no doubt, was sufficient for the heirs. Hannah died and he m. second, Oct. 29, 1719, Abigail, dau. of Jacob Melyen, who was the widow of William Tilley and also of James Woodmansey. She died May 26, 1720, and he m. third, Mar. 29, 1722, Mary, dau. of Henry Shrimpton, widow of Robert Gibbs. She outlived Samuel, but neither his second or third wife brought him children. By his first wife, Hannah, he had:-

- 6-1 John, b. Apr. 2, bpt. Apr. 8, 1677, who d. next year.
- 6-2 Samuel, Jr., b. June 11, bpt. June 16, 1678, m. Sept. 15, 1702, Rebecca, eldest dau. of Gov. Joseph Dudley. He d. Feb. 27, 1751,

SEWALL

- and his widow d. Apr. 14, 1761.
- 6-3 Hannah, b. Feb. 3, bpt. Feb. 8, 1680, who d. unmarried at 44 yrs.
 - 6-4 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 29, 1681, bpt. June 1, 1682.
 - 6-5 Hull, b. July 8, bpt. July 13, 1684, d. young.
 - 6-6 Henry, b. Dec. 8, bpt. Dec. 13, 1685, d. in a few days.
 - 6-7 Stephen, b. Jan. 31, bpt. Feb. 6, 1687, d. in a few months.
 - 6-8 Joseph, b. Aug. 15, bpt. Aug. 19, 1688, grad. Harvard College in 1707, ordained Sept. 16, 1713, collea. with Rev. Ebenezer Pemberton at the Old South Church at Boston, m. Oct. 29, 1714, Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. John Walley. His wife d. Oct. 27, 1756 and he d. June 27, 1769, after having the opportunity for declining in 1724 the presidency of Harvard College.
 - 6-9 Judith, b. Aug. 13, bpt. Aug. 24, 1690, d. soon.
 - 6-10 Mary, b. Oct. 28, bpt. Nov. 1, 1691.
 - 6-11 Another child, b. Aug. 7, bpt. Aug. 13, 1693, d. soon.
 - 6-12 Sarah, b. Nov. 21, bpt. Nov. 25, 1694, d. young.
 - 6-13 Another child, b. in 1696, d. very soon.
 - 6-14 Judith, again, b. Jan. 2, bpt. Jan. 4, 1702.
Only six of the fourteen children grew to maturity.
-
- 7-3 John, b. Oct. 10, 1654, bpt. Nov. 22 following, in England, m. Oct. 27, 1671 Hannah Fessenden of Cambridge. He d. Aug. 8, 1699, and his widow m. Jacob Toppan who had been the husband of the sister of her husband, and d. Apr. 4, 1723.
 - 7-4 Stephen, b. Aug. 10, 1657 in England, m. June 13, 1682 Margaret, dau. of Jonathan Mitchell, and d. Oct. 17, 1725. His widow d. Jan. 20, 1736.
 - 7-5 Jane, b. Oct. 25, 1659, m. Sept. 24, 1677 Moses Gerrish, and d. Jan. 29, 1717.
 - 7-6 Ann, b. Sept. 3, 1662 in Newbury, m. first, Nov.

SEWALL

- 10, 1678 William Longfellow, and next, Henry Short
"had both Longfellows and Shorts".
- 7-7 Mehitable, b. May 8, 1665, m. Nov. 15, 1684 William Moody, and d. Aug. 8, 1702.
- 7-8 Dorothy, b. Oct. 29, 1668, m. Sept. 10, 1691 Ezekiel Northend.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. IV, pp. 53-56.
Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, p. 1912.
Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

DUMMER

- 12-1 RICHARD PYLDRYN, the earliest recorded ancestor of the New England Dummers, to my present knowledge, lived in Penne-Dower, County of Somerset, was a freeholder in Overton and in 1523, was of Owslebury in Hampshire, England, where he died and was buried before 1540. He married Maude Dummer, daughter of John Dummer of Overton. The Dummers have been a distinguished family from the time of William the Conqueror and their lineage traces back to a Henry de Dummera in the time of Henry I. Richard and Maude had two sons, both named John. One son John married, but died without issue. The other son:-
- 11-1 JOHN PYLDRYN (Dummer), for some reason assumed the name of his mother. He lived at Overton where he is in the list of Free Renters as late as 1542, and later at Darley where he is recorded as " John Pyldryn alias Dummer ". Darley Hants is five miles from Owlesbury. John married Alice ----- . He was buried at Darley (Durley) and his wife was buried there Dec. 15, 1603. John Dummer's will, dated and proved in 1574, in the seventeenth year of the reign of his Sovereign Lady Elizabeth, discloses that his wife's name was Alice and that he had two sons:-
- 10-1 John.
- 10-2 Thomas, (see following).
- 10-2 THOMAS PYLDRYN - DUMMER, lived in the vicinity of Bishopstoke, Hants where his name appears in the Manor Court Rolls. Later he was of Allington of South Stoneham. In 1608 he was the lessee of Swathley Farm in North Stoneham, near Bishopstoke. His wife's name was Joan. Thomas died in 1625 and Judge Sewall says " he lyeth interred in Bishopstoke Church ". Thomas and Joan had two sons, both of whom came to America. In New England they both dropped the Pyldryn from their names.
- 9-1 Richard, b. abt. 1559 at Bishopstoke, Hants came in the " Whale " from Southampton, arriving here

DUMMER

May 26, 1632. He settled first at Roxbury and built a mill there in 1633, was made freeman Nov. 6, 1632, and removed to Boston at the desire of his wife Mary. She died a few years later and he removed to Newbury where he was an Assistant in 1635 and 36. He favored Wheelwright and was turned out and disarmed in 1637, and went home to England. He returned again, however, in 1638, in the Bevis from Southampton, at which time he was about 40 years old. He was representative in 1640, 45 and 47. He m. for his second wife, in 1644, Frances, widow of Rev. Jonathan Burr of Dorchester, who d. Nov. 19, 1682 at the age of 70. By his first wife, Richard had:-

- 8-1 Shubael, b. perhaps at Ipswich, Feb. 17, 1636, grad. Harvard College in 1656, was of York, Maine. He began to preach in 1662, was made freeman in 1665, ordained Dec. 3, 1672, m. in 1656, Mary, dau. of Edward Rishworth, by his wife Susanna, dau. of Rev. John Wheelwright; was killed with 47 others in the assault by the Indians Jan. 25, 1692. At the same time his wife was carried away and died soon after of hardships in the wilderness.

By his second wife, he had:-

- 8-2 Jeremiah, b. Sept. 14, 1645, was of Boston. He was a goldsmith and served his apprenticeship with John Hull. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. in 1671. He m. in 1672, Ann, sometimes called Hannah, dau. of Joshua Atwater. He was freeman in 1680, of the Council of Safety or Provisional government in 1689, on the rising against Andros and d. in May 1718. Jeremiah and Ann had children:-

DUMMER

- 7-1 Jeremy, who was of Harvard College in 1699 and afterwards studied at the University of Utrecht, was a lawyer, agent at Queen Ann's court, wit, and friend of St. John, Viscount Bolingbroke, d. May 19, 1739, in England.
- 7-2 William, who was Lieut-Gov. of the Province, both under Shute and Burnet.
- 7-3 Samuel.
- 7-4 Ann, who m. John Powell.

- 8-3 Hannah, b. Nov. 7, 1647.
- 8-4 Richard, b. Jan. 13, 1650, m. Nov. 12, 1673, Elizabeth, dau. of John Appleton of Ipswich. He was made freeman in 1677, was of the Council of Safety, Apr. 1689 and d. July 4, 1690. He had children:-

- 7-5 Hannah, b. Aug. 12, 1674.
- 7-6 John, b. Aug. 8, 1676.
- 7-7 Richard, b. July 21, 1678, d. soon.
- 7-8 Richard, again, b. June 22, 1680.
- 7-9 Elizabeth, b. July 28, 1682.
- 7-10 Nathaniel, b. in 1685, d. Feb. 27, 1767.
- 7-11 Shubael, b. Jan. 10, 1687.

- 8-5 William, b. Jan. 18 or 28, 1659, d. Dec. 14, 1678.

- 9-2 Stephen, b. in 1609 (see following).

* 9-2 STEPHEN DUMMER, brother of Richard, was born in Bishopstoke, England in 1609. He married there, about 1626, Alice Archer, born about 1603. In 1625, at the Manor Court of Bishopstoke, Stephen was "admitted to the Middle Street and Hole farms" as Stephen Pyldryn alias Dummer, youngest son of Thomas Pyldryn alias Dummer. In May 1638, he came to New England in the ship "Bevis", sailing from Southampton. The custom

DUMMER

house lists the name of his wife, Alice Archer, age 35, and children, Jane, 10; Dorothy, 6; Richard, 4; and Thomas, 2; and also ten servants (unless some were for other people). He was made freeman May 22, 1639. He located here at Newbury, Mass. In 1645, three hundred acres were granted to Stephen Dummer at "Turkey Hill" in Newbury. "But the climate being not agreeable to my Grandfather and Grandmother Dummer", writes Judge Sewall, "they returned to England the winter following" (1647) "and my father" (Henry Sewall) "with them". All of Stephen Dummer's family returned to England with him, and none, except his daughter Jane, wife of Henry Sewall, ever returned to this country. Stephen and Alice Dummer had children:-

- 8-6 Jane, b. in England abt. 1628 (see following).
- 8-7 Dorothy, b. in England abt. 1632.
- 8-8 Richard, b. in England abt. 1634.
- 8-9 Thomas, b. in England abt. 1636.
- 8-10 Mehitable, b. in this country, probably at Newbury, Jan. 1, 1640.

I have no further record of the Dummers after their return to England, except for Jane. In 1689, Judge Sewall, grandson of Stephen and Alice Dummer visited his relatives in England and made notes of various facts about his Dummer connections, but nowhere does he mention his grandfather or grandmother. His grandmother was presumably dead at that date. His grandfather was buried at Bishopstoke Sept. 6, 1670.

- 8-6 JANE DUMMER, born in England about 1627-28, married here at Newbury, Mar. 25, 1646, Henry Sewall, 3rd (8-1), the marriage ceremony being performed by Sir Richard Saltonstall. Of his mother, Jane Dummer, Judge Sewall always writes with deep affection. The Judge often visited her and his father in Newbury and noted his visits in his diary. Under the date of May 20, 1697 he writes, "Ride to Rowley, Newbury, lodge at my Father's, who is indisposed by a Rheum in his eyes; much

DUMMER

rain at Newbury: Little or none at Salem: May 22nd I had my dear mother to meeting to hear Mr. Tapan preach ". Under the date of July 13, 1700, Judge Sewall writes, "My dear mother comes hither" (to Boston) "by water from Newbury in one of the Poors. Set sail on Thursday morning and lodged aboard two nights at Marblehead Harbour. Capt. Norden and others would have had her come ashore; but the wind was high and she chose to keep on board. Jonathan Woodman, Junr. waited on her at my house about five p.m. Saw her not till just night when brought in Mr. Cooke, Mr. Sergeant, Edw. Hutchinson to drink as they came from the Neck". Judge Sewall's account of his mother's death is quoted in full: "Jan. 14, 1701. Having been certified last night about 10 o'clock of the death of my dear mother at Newbury, Sam and I set out with John Sewall, the messenger, for that place. Hired horses at Charlestown; set out about 10 o'clock in a great Fogg. Dined at Lewis's with Mr. Cushing of Salisbury. Sam and I kept on the Ipswich Rode, John went to accompany Bror. from Salem. About Mr. Hubbard's in Ipswich farms, they overtook us. Sam and I lodged Compton's in Ipswich. Bro'r. and John stood for Newbury by Moonshine Jan. 15th. Sam and I set forward ----- we find the day appointed for the funeral; twas a very pleasant comfortable day. Bearers, Jno. Kent of the Island, Lt. Cutting Noyes, Deacon William Noyes, Mr. Peter Tappan, Capt. Henry Somersby, Mr. Joseph Woodbridge. I followed the Bier single. Then Bro'r Sewall and Sister Jane, Bro'r Short and his wife, Bro'r Moody and his wife, Bro'r Northend and his wife, Bro'r Tapan and Sister Sewall, Sam and Cousin Hannah Tapan, Mr. Payson of Rowley ----- went about 4 p.m. Nathan'l Brickett taking in hand to fill the Grave, I said: 'Forbear a little, and suffer me to say that amidst our bereaving sorrows we have the Comfort of beholding the Saint put into rightful possession of that Happiness of Living Deser'd and dying Lamented. She lived commendably four and fifty years with her dear Husband and my dear Father: And she could not well brook the being divided from him at her death; which

DUMMER

is the cause of our taking leave of her in this place. She was a true and Constant Lover of Gods Word, Worship and Saints; and she was always a cheerful patient cheerfulness submitted to the Divine Decree of providing Bread for herself and others in the Sweat of her Brows. And now her infinitely Gracious and Bountiful Master has promoted her to the Honor of higher Employments fully and absolutely discharged from all maner of Toil and Sweat. My honored and beloved Friends and neighbors. My dear Mother never thought much of doing the most frequent and homely offices of Love for me; and lavished away many thousands of Words upon me before I could return one word in answer; and therefore I ask and hope that none will offend that I have now ventured to speak one word in her behalf; when shee herself is become speechless'. Made a motion with my hand for filling the Grave. Note I could hardly speak for Passion and Tears''.

References:-

- Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. II, pp 79-80.
The Gustin Family, by Lester C. Gustin, Second Edition,
prev. printed 1949, p. 117-118.
Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.
Wentworth Genealogy, by John Wentworth, pub. 1878,
Vol. I, p. 121.

TITCOMB

* 8-1 WILLIAM TITCOMB, (name is also spelled Titcome), came to this country from Newbury, Berkshire, England in 1634. Savage says: "He had taken passage in the "Mary and John" from London in that year, but was casually deprived of the opportunity and came the next month on the "Hercules". He settled here, in Quasacumquen, which was incorporated the following year as the town of Newbury, so named in honor of their first minister, the Rev. Thomas Parker, who had preached in Newbury, England before coming to America. The name of William Titcomb is in the list of original proprietors who had grants of land of eighty acres or less. In 1670 the town granted to William Titcomb and Amos Stickney "the little pine swamp, to be their property, with skirts of the common, provided they make and maintain a sufficient fence about the hole for the safety of the cattle from time to time". The pine swamp is the tract of land on the south side of Oak Hill Cemetery and was, it appears, surrounded by the common. William Titcomb was a farmer. He was made freeman June 22, 1642. In 1646 he was chosen a selectman and probably filled that office at other times, as his name appears in the list of selectmen of 1675-76 who were instructed by the Council to see about fortifying from the Merrimack River to Charlestown River. At a general meeting of the freemen he was chosen, with others, "to be a committee for the towne to view the passages into Plum Island, and to informe the courte by way of petition concerning the rights the towne hath to the said island", etc. In 1655 he was chosen Representative to the General Court. In 1645 began the long and bitter controversy between the Rev. Thomas Parker (8-1) and a part of the Church which was not finally settled until a short time before Mr. Parker's death in 1677. This controversy was occasioned by the change which took place in the views of Mr. Parker concerning church government, he holding that the church should be governed by elders or presbyters and not by consent and election as held by the congregational body. We are told by Savage that the famous Cambridge platform, erected by the synod in 1648 "was

TITCOMB

in a great degree occasioned by the change of sentiment respecting church discipline entertained by the ministers at Newbury, Mr. Parker and his colleague, Mr. Noyes (8-3). The dissenters were called the Woodman party, so-called from Mr. Edward Woodman (8-1) "a man of talents, influence, firmness and decision". William Titcomb appears to have taken a prominent part in the controversy, he being of the Woodman party. The following is from the old records. "After sunset William Titcomb, Stephen Titcomb, Stephen Greenleaf (8-8), Richard Bartlett (8-5) and Caleb Moody came with a message to Mr. Parker and told him they were sent from the church to give him notice that the church had chosen two ruling elders, namely Mr. Dummer (9-1) and Mr. Woodman (8-1) and they were sent to the two neighboring churches to join with them to ordain them upon the day seven night". Witnesses to the message of the church: Captain Gerrish, Richard Knight, Nicholas Noyes (8-4), John Knight (8-1) sen., Mr. Woodbury and Anthony Somerby. "We whose names are here under-written do consent to the writing, which do declare an act of the church laying Mr. Parker unto blame and suspending him from all official acts in the church". There were 41 signatures to the above document.

On the 19th of April 1670, the ex-parte council which had assembled Nov. 4, 1669 met again in Newbury. The grievances of Mr. Parker and his party were presented the first day and Mr. Woodman's 26 grievances were presented on the second day, another grievance being sent in by his party on the third day, signed by William Titcomb and Caleb Moody in the name of the rest. On the fourth day "articles of accommodation" were drawn up and subscribed to by Mr. Parker and the church, they binding themselves to abide by the platform of discipline established by the General Court and practiced by the Churches in New England. The truce was of short duration and was brought before the General Court in Ipswich in 1671. The controversy before the court is set forth in "Early New England People", by Sarah Elizabeth Titcomb, pub. in 1882.

TITCOMB

William Titcomb married first, before 1640, Joanna Bartlett (8-2), daughter of Richard Bartlett, Sr. of Newbury. She died June 28, 1653, and he married, second, Mar. 3, 1653-54, Elizabeth Bitfield, widow of William Stevens. William Titcomb died Sept. 24, 1676. Judge Samuel Sewall (7-2) says in his Diary he died "Sabbath day after about a fortnight's sickness of the Fever and Ague" and "one week or thereabout lay regardless of any person and in great pain". His will was dated Sept. 18, probated Sept. 26, 1676. William and Joanna Titcomb had children:-

- 7-1 Sarah, b. Feb. 17, 1640, m. Thomas Treadwell of Ipswich.
- 7-2 Hannah, b. Jan. 3, 1641-42, m. abt. 1660, Edward Gove.
- 7-3 Mary, b. Feb. 17, 1643-44, m. Feb. 27, 1665, John Poore.
- 7-4 Milla (or Millicent), b. July 7, 1646, d. Jan. 20, 1664.
- 7-5 William, Jr., b. Mar. 18, 1648, d. June 2, 1659.
- 7-6 Penuel (or Peniel), b. Dec. 16, 1650, m. Jan. 8, 1684 Lydia Poore.
- 7-7 Benaiah, b. June 28, 1653 (see following).

By his second wife, Elizabeth, William had:-

- 7-8 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 12, 1654, m. May 23, 1671 Samuel Bartlett.
- 7-9 Rebecca, b. Apr. 1, 1656, m. Nathaniel Treadwell.
- 7-10 Tirzah, b. Feb. 21, 1657-58, m. first, in Nov. 1685, Thomas Bartlett, and second, James Ordway.
- 7-11 William, Jr., again, b. Aug. 14, 1659, m. May 15, 1683, Ann Cottle.
- 7-12 Thomas, b. Oct. 11, 1661, m. Nov. 30, 1693, Jonathan Clark.
- 7-13 John, b. Sept. 11, 1664, was living in 1676.
- 7-14 Ann, b. July 7, 1666, m. Mar. 10, 1687, Stephen Sawyer.

TITCOMB

7-7 BENAIAH TITCOMB, was born in Newbury June 28, 1653. He was a merchant and ship owner. Among the old records at the State House, Boston is the petition of Benajah Titcomb dated July 16, 1703 to the Governor and Council, in which he asks that the import money may be abated on goods brought in his "Ketch" from the island of Antigua to Newburyport on account of the vessel having been taken by Guillian La Fauche, a Frenchman, with a letter of marque, his vessel having 20 guns and 50 men. The son of Benaiah, who was supercargo and mate of said "Ketch", was forced to buy the vessel of La Fauche at an extreme rate, the master, Robert Kimball, going to France as hostage for the payment of said money. His petition was granted.

The following items are from Judge Sewall's Diary. "July 30, 1695, Jane sails for Newbury in Benayah Titcomb's sloop, loosed from the wharf past ten, night before last ". " Nov. 10, 1707. I received a letter from Bro'r who says Doct'r Topanfell off Mr. Titcomb's Wharf last Tuesday, and was found by it on Wednesday morn ". In 1683, an order having been passed by the Court of Assistants, making the ports of Boston and Salem the lawful ports for the lading and unlading of vessels, the following petition was sent in from Newbury. "To the honored General Court now sitting in Boston, the humble petition of some in Newbury: We humbly crave the favor that your honors would be pleased to consider our little Zebulon, and to ease as of that charge, which at present we are forced unto, by our goeing to Salem to enter our vessels, and thereby are forced to stay at least two days, before we can unload, besides other charges, in going and coming. That some meet person might be appointed to receive the enter of all vessels, and to act and doe according as the law directs, in that case we shall be bound forever to pray for your honors. May fifteenth, 1683 ". The signatures of Penuel, Benaiah and William Titcomb are among the eleven on the above document. Benaiah Titcomb took the oath of fidelity to Mass. in 1669 and swore allegiance in 1678 as required by the King. He married, Dec. 24, 1678 Sarah Browne (7-7), daughter

TITCOMB

of Richard Browne of Newbury. His will was dated Feb. 8, and probated Mar. 5, 1728-29. Benaiah and Sarah Titcomb had children:-

- 6-1 Benaiah, Jr., b. Oct. 24, 1679, was a "mariner", m. Mary -----. His will was dated Oct. 17, 1740 and probated July 1, 1747.
- 6-2 Joseph, b. Jan. 25, 1680-81, d. Apr. 2, 1681.
- 6-3 Edmund, b. Dec. 9, 1682 (see following).
- 6-4 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 14, 1685, m. Henry Sewall, son of John and Hannah (Fessenden) Sewall. John Sewall was a son of Henry and Jane (Dummer) Sewall.
- 6-5 Sarah, b. Mar. 2, 1688. Her name was still Titcomb in 1729.
- 6-6 Josiah, b. Mar. 29, 1693, m. Martha Rolf. They had a son, Jonathan Titcomb, b. Sept. 12, 1727. He was appointed Brigadier-General in the Revolutionary War and "manifested great zeal and activity in his country's cause throughout the war". He was with General Sullivan at the battle of Long Island, the Massachusetts troops being under the command of Brigadiers Lovell and Titcomb.
- 6-7 Enoch, b. Apr. 1, 1695, m. Jan. 1, 1718-19 Elizabeth Moody.
- 6-8 Mary, b. Feb. 17, 1697-98, was living in 1729.

6-3 EDMUND TITCOMB, born Dec. 9, 1682, probably at Newbury, Mass. He married (intentions published Nov. 18, 1704) Elizabeth (Hills) Greenleaf (6-11) of Newbury. They had a daughter:-

- 5-1 Jane, b. July 31, 1707, m. Nov. 2, 1726 Jacob Noyes (5-8) of Newbury.

TITCOMB

References:-

Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., by
David W. Hoyt, pub. 1902.

Early New England People, by Sarah Elizabeth Titcomb,
pub. 1882.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. IV, p. 307.

Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

BARTLETT

The Barttelots have lived at Stopham since the Conquest, fought at the battle of Poitiers in 1356 and at the battle of Crecy in 1348. They subscribed handsomely to the funds contributed to defend England against the attack of the Spanish Armada in 1588 and nearly every generation has furnished one or more members of Parliament.

- 21-1 Adam Barttelot, an esquire, came with the Conqueror from Normandy. He had his seat at Ferring, county Sussex and was buried at Stopham in 1100. He had a son:
- 20-1 William Barttelot de Stopham who was buried at Stopham church. His son:
- 19-1 John Barttelot, Esq. was also buried at Stopham church.
- 18-1 Richard Barttelot, Esq., son of John, was buried at Stopham church. His son:
- 17-1 Thomas Barttelot, Esq. married Assoline, daughter of John of Stopham. Adam Barttelot, brother of Thomas, had a seat at East Preston. Thomas and Assoline had a son:
- 16-1 John Barttelot, Esq. who lead the Sussex men and captured Castle Fontenoy, in France, at about the close of the fifteenth century. The castle on the Barttelot arms was granted as a crest to John Barttelot. In the sixteenth century the Swan crest was granted in commemoration of the right granted the family by William the Conqueror to keep swans in the river Arun, a right granted to few families. John Barttelot married Joan, the daughter and co-heir of John de Stopham. Their son:
- 15-1 John Barttelot, Jr., Esq. was a member of Parliament from Sussex in 1453. He married Joan, daughter and heir of John de Lewknor. Their son:
- 14-1 Richard Barttelot, Esq., died in 1489, married Petronilla, heir-general of Walton.

BARTLETT

- 13-1 John Barttelot of Stopham, son of Richard Barttelot, died in 1493. His wife was Olive Arthur, daughter of John, and heiress of Syheston. John and Olive Barttelot had children:
- 12-1 John Barttelot, Jr., who married Catherine, dau. of Sir John Dawtrey, and d. 1525.
- 12-2 Richard, (see following).
- 12-2 Richard Barttelot, Esq. married Elizabeth, dau. of John Gates. They had children:
- 11-1 William, b. in 1504, m. Ann, dau. Giles Corest of Hascombe, Surrey, died in 1601 at the age of 97 years.
- 11-2 Edmund, (see following).
- 11-2 Edmund the son of Richard, lived at Ernley and died in 1591. His son:
- 10-1 Edmund Barttelot, Jr. of Ernley, married Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Gore. They had sons:
- 9-1 John, b. abt. 1580, who was of county Kent, England, came, in 1634, in the "Mary and John", from London and was of Newbury in 1635. He was made freeman May 17, 1637, and m. in England, Joan -----, who d. Feb. 5, 1679. John d. Apr. 13, 1678. They had a son John and probably other children:
- 8-1 John, b. in England, m. Mar. 5, 1660, Sarah, dau. of John Knight. He was made freeman in 1669. They had children:
- 7-1 Gideon, b. Dec. 18, 1661.
- 7-2 Mary, d. Mar. 29, 1682.
- 9-2 Richard, b. abt. 1582 (see following).
- 9-3 Thomas, who came to this country, probably in 1630, in the employment of William Pelham. He

BARTLETT

was of Watertown, Mass. in 1631 and is called by Bond, an original proprietor of that town. He was made freeman Mar. 4, 1635, was an ensign in 1639 and m. Hannah ----- . He was several times a selectman and died Apr. 26, 1654. Thomas and Hannah Bartlett (Barttelot) had children:

- 8-9 Hannah, buried Aug. 26, 1639.
- 8-10 Mehitable, b. July 15, 1640, m. Jan. 7, 1658 Henry Spring.
- 8-11 Hannah, again, b. Aug. 6, 1642, m. Jan. 19, 1668 John Kendall.
- 8-12 Bathshua, b. Apr. 17, 1647, m. Nov. 23, 1671 John Applin.
- 8-13 Abial, b. May 28, 1651, m. Oct. 24, 1669 Jonathan Saunderson.

* 9-2 RICHARD BARTLETT, was born in Wiltshire, England about 1582. (One authority says 1575) He was a shoemaker by trade. Richard and his brother John (9-1) "sold back their lands" to the then heir of Stopham in 1634, and thereby had the pecuniary means to come to America and make a fair start in their new homes. He was in Newbury, Mass. in 1635 and was one of the earliest settlers of the old town of Newbury. He died in Newbury, May 25, 1647. His family Bible, one of the famous "Breeches Bibles" (so-called from the translation of the word for the original garment worn by Adam and Eve) contains the notation: "Richard Bartlett bought this book Anno Domini 1612", and contains the records of his children's births. He was an ancestor of the Hon. Josiah Bartlett of New Hampshire, signer of the Declaration of Independence and the then foremost citizen of that State. His oral will dated May 21, 1647, proved Sept. 29, 1647, stated that John had already received his share, bequeathed to Christopher and Joane (Joanna) and each of her four daughters and to Richard and John who received the "Great Bible". The Bartlett families, three in all, settled at and around the place called Bartlett's Cove in Newbury, opposite the Ames-

BARTLETT

bury ferry. (Joshua Coffin's "History of Newbury")
Richard Bartlett married in England, but the name of
his wife is unknown to me. He had children:-

8-2 Joanne (Jone, Joane), b. Jan. 29, 1610, in England,
m. here William Titcomb (8-1), one of the early
settlers and proprietors of the town of Newbury.
She died June 28, 1653.

8-3 John, b. Nov. 9, 1613.

8-4 Thomas, b. Jan. 22, 1615.

8-5 Richard, b. in England Oct. 31, 1621, was called
a shoemaker and yeoman in various records. In
this country he resided first in Newbury near Old-
town Hill, but afterwards moved to a place since
called Bartlett's Corner just above where the old
chain bridge stood. He was for four years, rep-
resentative of the town in the legislature. He died
in Newbury in 1698 at the age of 77. He married
here Abigail ----- who d. Mar. 1, 1687. They
had children:-

7-3 Richard, Jr., b. Feb. 21, 1649, m. Nov. 18,
1673 Hannah, dau. of John Emery, and had:-

6-1 Hannah, b. Nov. 8, 1674.

6-2 Richard 3rd, b. Oct. 20, 1676, who
was the grandfather of Richard (4-1)
of Pembroke, N. H. whose grandson,
Richard (2-1) was secretary of the
State.

6-3 John, b. Sept. 23, 1678.

6-4 Samuel, b. July 8, 1680, d. at 5 yrs.

6-5 Daniel, b. Aug. 8, 1682.

6-6 Joseph, b. Nov. 18, 1686, who was a
soldier, taken in the assault on Ha-
verhill Aug. 29, 1708, when his cap-
tain, Wainwright, was killed by the
Indians and was held in captivity for
four years, regarding which he left a
narrative, and d. in 1754.

BARTLETT

- 6-7 Samuel, again, b. May 2, 1689.
- 6-8 Stephen, b. Apr. 21, 1691, who was father of Gov. Josiah Bartlett (5-1) of New Hampshire, born at Amesbury in Nov. 1729, and one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence.
- 6-9 Thomas, b. July 14, 1695.
- 6-10 Mary, b. Nov. 15, 1697.

- 7-4 Thomas, b. Sept. 7, 1650, m. in 1685 Tirzah Titcomb, and d. Apr. 6, 1689. His widow m. James Ordway.
- 7-5 Abigail, b. in Mar. 1653.
- 7-6 John, b. June 22, 1655, called (to distinguish him as one of four contemporary Johns in Newbury) the "tanner", m. Oct. 29, 1680, Mary Rust, and d. May 24, 1736. They had children:-

- 6-11 Mary, b. Oct. 17, 1681, d. at 5 months.
- 6-12 John, b. Jan. 24, 1683.
- 6-13 Mary, again, b. Apr. 27, 1684.
- 6-14 Nathaniel, b. Apr. 18, 1685.
- 6-15 Dorothy, b. Aug. 22, 1686.
- 6-16 Sarah, b. Nov. 27, 1687.
- 6-17 Hannah, b. Mar. 13, 1689.
- 6-18 Nathan, b. Dec. 23, 1691.
- 6-19 Abigail, b. Aug. 12, 1693.
- 6-20 Alice, b. Mar. 18, 1695.

- 7-7 Hannah, b. Dec. 18, 1657.
- 7-8 Rebecca, b. May 23, 1661.

- 8-6 Christopher, b. Feb. 25, 1623, in England, m. here first, Apr. 16, 1645, Mary -----. She died Dec. 24, 1661, and he m. second, Dec. 17, 1663, Mary Hoyt, probably dau. of John and Frances Hoyt of Salisbury. Christopher d. Mar. 15, 1647. He had children, all by his first wife:-

BARTLETT

- 7-9 Mary, b. Oct. 15, 1657, d. young.
- 7-10 Anna, b. Sept. 28, 1650, m. Oct. 20, 1673 Edward Richardson.
- 7-11 Martha, b. Mar. 1652, m. Apr. 15, 1673 Thomas Stevens.
- 7-12 Christopher, b. June 11, 1655, m. Deborah Weed, dau. of John of Salisbury, Nov. 11, 1677, and d. Apr. 14, 1711. They had children:-
 - 6-21 Christopher, b. Feb. 26, 1679.
 - 6-22 Deborah, b. June 23, 1680.
 - 6-23 Mary, b. Apr. 17, 1682.
 - 6-24 Ann, b. Mar. 29, 1684.
 - 6-25 Lydia, b. Apr. 19, 1688.
 - 6-26 Hannah, b. Nov. 2, 1689.
 - 6-27 Sarah, b. Oct. 23, 1691.
 - 6-28 Abigail, b. Nov. 7, 1695.
 - 6-29 Samuel, b. May 16, 1698.
 - 6-30 Mehitable, b. Oct. 18, 1701.
- 7-13 Jonathan, b. July 5, 1657, d. at two years.
- 8-7 Anne, b. Feb. 26, 1625.
- 8-8 Samuel, b. Feb. 20, 1646 (this son is included by Savage Vol. I p. 132), d. May 15, 1732, was free-man in 1672, m. May 23, 1671, Elizabeth, dau. of William Titcomb, by his second wife, Elizabeth Stevens. They had children:-
 - 7-14 Elizabeth, b. May 13, 1672.
 - 7-15 Abigail, b. Apr. 14, 1674.
 - 7-16 Samuel, b. May 28, 1676.
 - 7-17 Sarah, b. July 7, 1678.
 - 7-18 Richard, b. Feb. 13, 1680.
 - 7-19 Thomas, b. Aug. 13, 1681.
 - 7-20 Tirzah, b. Jan. 20, 1684.
 - 7-21 Lydia, b. Nov. 5, 1687.

BARTLETT

References:-

Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts,
by Cutter and Adams, Vol. IV p. 2499-2500.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I p. 130-133.

Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.

Sketches of the Bartlett Family of England and America,
by Levi Bartlett, pub. 1876.

Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., by
David W. Hoyt, pub. 1897.

BROWNE

Next to Smith, Jones and Robinson, this is a most common name. One hundred twenty-three Browns had emigrated to America before the year 1700. Over thirteen hundred served in the Revolutionary war. One hundred thirty-nine had graduated from Yale up to 1904. The name Browne has been spelled in many ways, some of which are Boown, Bown, Braun, Broan, Brione, Broon, Brioun, Broune, Bourn, Brown, Brownn and Brune. The first Mr. Brown was probably so-called because of his swarthy complexion. Browing was the son of Brown. Brownell was the mighty Brown, nell coming from neil, meaning the mighty. Brownly or Brownlee was the Brown who lived on the pasture lands and Brownlow from lowe, meaning hill, was he who lived on a hill. Some distinguished men of this name have been B. Gratz Brown, who ran for vice-president with Horace Greely, Justice Henry B. Brown of the U.S. Supreme Court, who was from Connecticut, Senator Joseph E. Brown of Georgia, Jacob Brown, Commanding General of the U.S. Army in the war of 1812, John Brown, the abolition leader and Chas. Farrar Brown (Artemus Ward).

* 8-1 RICHARD BROWNE, came to America from Malford, Wiltshire, England in the ship "Mary and John" in 1634, bringing with him his wife, Edith. They settled first at Ipswich. He was one of the party of about a dozen families, which, in the spring of 1635, sailed through Plum Island sound and up the now Parker River to found the new settlement of Newbury. (See Nicholas Noyes (8-4)). He was made freeman May 6, 1635. Richard removed to the "Trayning Green" in 1646 and his lot was number sixteen from the river. His wife, Edith, died in April 1647, and he married, second, Elizabeth Greenleaf (8-5), widow of Giles Badger. Richard died Apr. 26, 1661 and his will was probated June 20 of that year. His widow, Elizabeth, died in 1683. By his first wife, Edith, Richard had:-

7-1 Joseph, who died before 1661.

7-2 Joshua, b. Apr. 10, 1642, made freeman in 1673, m. Jan. 15, 1669, Sarah, dau. of William Sawyer, and had:-

BROWNE

- 6-1 Joseph, Jr., b. Oct. 18, 1669.
- 6-2 Joshua, b. May 18, 1671.
- 6-3 Tristram, b. Dec. 21, 1672.
- 6-4 Sarah, b. Dec. 5, 1676.
- 6-5 Ruth, b. Oct. 29, 1678.
- 6-6 Samuel, b. Sept. 4, 1687, who grad. from Harvard College in 1705 and was the first minister of Abington.

7-3 Caleb, b. May 7, 1645.

And by his second wife, Elizabeth, he had:-

- 7-4 Elizabeth, b. May 29, 1649 (Savage says May 20).
- 7-5 Richard, Jr., b. Feb. 18, 1651, of Newbury, m. May 7, 1674, Mary Jaques and died Oct. 20, or 29, 1732. They had one son:-

6-7 Richard, 3rd, b. Sept. 12, 1675, grad. Harvard College 1697, m. Apr. 22, 1703 Martha Whipple. He was a minister of Reading, Mass.

7-6 Edmund, b. July 17, 1654, was mentioned in his father's will.

7-7 Sarah, b. Sept. 7, 1657, in Newbury, m. Dec. 24, 1678, Benaiah Titcomb (7-7). She was mentioned in her father's will.

7-8 Mary, b. Apr. 10, 1660, mentioned in her father's will, m. William Partridge.

8-2 GEORGE BROWNE, a carpenter by trade, came in the "Mary and John" in 1634, was made freeman May 13, 1640 in Newbury, where he was one of the first settlers, being there in 1635. He died Apr. 1, 1642.

BROWNE

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, pp. 264-279.
- Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., by
David W. Hoyt, p. 1902.
- Early New England People, by Sarah Elizabeth Titcomb,
pub. 1882.
- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts,
by Cutter and Adams, pub. 1910, Vol. III, p. 1947.
- Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

GREENLEAF

It is believed that the ancestors of the Greenleaf family were Huguenots who left France on account of their religious principles, sometime during the course of the sixteenth century. The French translation of the name is "Teuillevert". John Greenleaf Whittier, the poet, who was of this family, wrote a poem called "A Name" about the Greenleaf - Tuillevert family. The name is found in England, only in the parish of Ipswich, in Suffolk County.

* 9-1 EDMUND GREENLEAF, was born in the parish of Brixham, county of Devonshire, near Torbay, in England, in the year 1573-74 and was baptised Jan. 2, 1574. He was a silk-dyer by trade. He married in England, Sarah Dole (9-1), and had there several children. In 1635, he came with his family to America and settled in Newbury, Mass., near "Old Town Bridge" where, for some years, he kept a tavern. He was made a freeman, Mar. 13, 1639, where his name is recorded as Edmond Greenliffe, and was head of the militia under Gerrish in 1644. About 1650, he moved to Boston where he was admitted as an inhabitant Sept. 27, 1654. He married, second, Sarah (Jur-daine) Hill, daughter of Ignatius Jurdaine and widow, first of ---- Wilson and second, of William Hill of Fairfield, Conn., which marriage proved rather an unhappy one. She died in Boston in 1671. He died Mar. 24, 1671, in Boston. His will is recorded in the Boston Probate Records in the volume for 1669 to 1674, page 112 and (corrected for orthography) reads as follows:-

"In the name of God, amen. The two-and-twentieth day of December, sixteen hundred sixty-eight, I, Edmund Greenleaf, being mindful of my own mortality and certainty of death, and uncertainty of the same, and being desirous to settle things in order, being now in good health and perfect memory, do make, appoint and ordain this to be my last will and testament, in manner and form following; that is to say ---- first, and principally, I give and bequeath my soul into the hands of my blessed Redeemer, the Lord Jesus, who hath died and gave him-

self for me, and his blood cleanseth from all sin, and through his righteousness I do only look for justification and salvation; and do commit my mortal body, after this life is ended, into the dust from whence it was taken, there to be preserved by the power and faithfulness of my Redeemer, Jesus Christ, until the resurrection of the just, and then to be raised up by the same power to immortality and life, where I shall see him as he is, and shall ever be with him; and in this faith and hope I desire, through his grace and assistance, to live and die, and at last to be found of him in peace.

“Nextly, my will is, being according to God’s will revealed in his word, that we must pay what we owe and live of the rest, unto whose rule the sons of men ought to frame their wills and actions; therefore my mind and will is, that my debts shall be truly and justly paid to every man to whom I shall be indebted, by my executors hereafter named.

“And I first do revoke, renounce, frustrate and make void all wills by me formerly made; and I declare and appoint this to be my last will and testament.

“Imprimis - I give unto my son, Stephen Greenleaf, and to my daughter Browne, widow, and to my daughter Coffin, to each of them twenty shillings apiece. Item - I give unto my grandchild Elizabeth Hilton, ten pounds. Item - I give unto my grandchild Enoch Greenleaf, five pounds.

“Item - I give unto my grandchild Sarah Winslow, five pounds, if her father pay me the four pounds he oweth me.

“Item - I give unto my eldest son’s son, James Greenleaf, twenty shillings; and, after my funeral expenses, debts and legacies are discharged, I give and bequeath the rest of my estate unto my son, Stephen Greenleaf, and to my daughter Elizabeth Browne, and to my daughter Judith Coffin, equally to be divided amongst them and their children. And, further, I desire and appoint my son Stephen Greenleaf and Tristram Coffin the executors of this, my will, to see it executed and affirmed as near as they can; and I further entreat my cousin

GREENLEAF

Thomas Moon, mariner, to see to the performance of this my will.

“In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this twenty fifth day of December, 1668.

“Edmund Greenleaf” L.S.

“Signed, sealed, published and declared to be my last will in the presence of us,

“George Ruggell”

“John Furniside”

The inventory of Mr. Greenleaf's estate, which was appended to the will, amounted to slightly over one hundred thirty one pounds. The following is also recorded in the Probate Records with the will, probably to show reason why his wife, who survived him, was not mentioned therein.

“When I married my wife, I kept her grandchild, as I best remember, three years to schooling, diet and apparel; and William Hill, her son, had a bond of six pounds a year, whereof I received no more than a barrel of pork of £ 3 0 0 of that £ 6 0 0 a year he was to pay me, and sent to her son Ignatius Hill, to the Barbadoes, in mackerel, cider, and bread and pease, as much as come to twenty pounds, and never received one penny of it. His aunt gave to the three brothers £ 50 apiece - I know not whether they received it or no; but I have not received any part of it.

“Witness my hand, Edmund Greenleaf”.

“Besides, when I married my wife, she brought me a silver bowl, a silver porringer, and a silver spoon. She lent or gave them to her son, James Hill, without my consent”.

Children of Edmund and Sarah (Dole) Greenleaf were:-

GREENLEAF

- 8-1 Enoch, b. abt. 1613, bpt. Dec. 1, 1613 at St. Mary's, d. in 1617 and was buried at St. Margaret's, Sept. 2, 1617.
- 8-2 Samuel, b. ----, d. 1627, buried at St. Margaret's Mar. 3, 1627.
- 8-3 Enoch, again, b. abt. 1617, m. Mary ----, and was living in 1683. He had children:-
 - 7-1 Enoch, Jr., b. 1647, in England, m. first, Oct. 20, 1675, Bethiah Woodman, b. in 1650, d. Dec. 28, 1678 at the age of twenty eight. She is buried in the King's Chapel Burying Ground in Boston. He m. second, Aug. 29, 1679, Catherine Truesdale, b. in 1653, d. in Aug. 1712, at Cambridge. Enoch came to America after the Restoration and settled in Malden. He died in Aug. 1712, at Cambridge. He had two children by his first wife and eight by his second.
 - 7-2 Joseph, m. Sarah S----, June 4, 1690 and had three children, one son and two daughters.
 - 7-3 Mary.
 - 7-4 Rooksky, m. June 30, 1697, Thomas Cresse.
 - 7-5 Ruth, m. Dec. 16, 1689, John Cook.
 - 7-6 James, referred to in his father's will.
- 8-4 Sarah, bpt. Mar. 26, 1620 at St. Mary's, m. William Hilton (8-1) of Newbury. He d. Sept. 7, 1675 at Charlestown. He came to Plymouth from London, England, in 1621, moved thence to Dover in 1623 with his brother Edward, and thence to Newbury. Sarah d. in 1655. She and William had five children; Sarah, Charles, Ann, Elizabeth and William.
- 8-5 Elizabeth, bpt. Jan. 16, 1622 at St. Mary's, m. in 1642, Giles Badger of Newbury. He d. July 10, 1647 and she m. second, Feb. 16, 1648-49, Richard Browne (8-1) of Newbury, as his second wife. She is mentioned in her father's will as "daughter Browne, widow." By her first marriage she had

GREENLEAF

- one child, John.
- 8-6 Nathaniel, bpt. June 27, 1624 at St. Mary's, d. in 1634 and was buried July 24, 1634.
- 8-7 Judith, b. Sept. 2, 1625, bpt. Sept. 29, 1626 at St. Mary's, m. first, Henry Somerby of Newbury, bpt. Mar. 17, 1612, d. Oct. 2, 1652, and second, Tristram Coffin, Jr. (8-2) of Newbury. She d. Dec. 15, 1705.
- 8-8 Stephen, b. abt. 1628, in England (see following).
- 8-9 Daniel, bpt. Aug. 14, 1631 at St. Mary's, d. Dec. 5, 1654.
- 8-10 John, possibly, b. abt. 1632, m. July 26, 1665, Hannah, dau. of William Veasie of Braintree. He died Dec. 16, 1712. John and Hannah had nine children.
- 8-11 Mary, possibly, m. Mar. 5, 1669, John Wells of Newbury.

These last two may have been the children of Edmund Greenleaf, but it is not certain.

- 8-8 CAPT. STEPHEN GREENLEAF, son of Capt. Edmund Greenleaf, was born in England abt. 1628, and when seven years old, came to America with his father. They settled in Newbury, in which town Stephen resided until his death. He married, Nov. 13, 1651, in Newbury, Elizabeth Coffin (8-3), daughter of Tristram Coffin and Dionis Stevens. She died, Nov. 19, 1678, and he married, second, in March 1679, Esther, widow of Capt. Benjamin Swett. He was a captain of militia, and, as such, went to Cape Breton in the Indian Wars in the expedition of Sir William Phips to Quebec, and was there drowned in company with nine others, when their vessel was wrecked Dec. 1, 1690. He was sixty years of age at the time of his death. His second wife outlived him, dying in Newbury, Jan. 16, 1718 at the age of 89. Stephen Greenleaf was a religious man and a member of the First Congregational Church in Newbury to which he was admitted Dec. 6, 1674. He was made freeman in 1677, was representative in 1676 and 1786. By his first wife, Elizabeth Coffin, he had:-

GREENLEAF

7-7 Stephen, Jr., b. Aug. 15, 1652 in Newbury. He was a somewhat famous man in his day, and is distinguished in the Newbury records as "Capt. Stephen". He was prominent in the Indian wars and is mentioned in "Mather's Magnalia", as being in command of a company in the celebrated battle with the French and Indians at Wells, Maine, in 1690. He was, for several years, the representative of Newbury in the General Court, and, in 1689, was commissioned Agent of the State to treat with the Indians at Pennicook. He m. first, Oct. 23, 1676, Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. William and Joanna (Goodale - Oliver) Gerrish. She was born Sept. 10, 1654 and died Aug. 5, 1712. Stephen m. second, in 1713, Mrs. Hannah Jordan of Kittery, Maine, who died Sept. 30, 1743. He died Oct. 13, 1743, at Newbury, at the age of ninety-one years. Stephen, Jr. and Elizabeth had children:-

6-1 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 12, 1678-79, m. Nov. 7, 1695, Henry Clarke and had twelve children.

6-2 Rev. Daniel, b. Feb. 10, 1679-80, bpt. Feb. 22, 1679-80, graduated from Harvard College in 1699, practiced medicine for about six years and then, about 1706, became a minister. In 1708 he was ordained minister of the Congregational Church at Yarmouth, Mass. where he remained until 1727, when due to some disagreement he resigned. He then moved to Boston, opened an apothecary shop in what is now Washington Street between Court Street and Cornhill. He m. Nov. 11, 1701, Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel and Mary Gooking and granddaughter of Major General Daniel Gooking. She was b. Nov. 11, 1681 and d. in Nov. 1762. Daniel d. in Boston, Aug. 26, 1763. He and Elizabeth had thirteen children.

6-3 Stephen, b. Aug. 31, 1682, d. Oct. 15, 1688.

6-4 William, b. Apr. 1, 1684, d. Apr. 15, 1684.

GREENLEAF

- 6-5 Joseph, b. Apr. 12, 1686, m. Nov. 18, 1707, Thomasine Mayo, b. June 10, 1689, and lived in Newbury. They had seven children.
- 6-6 Sarah, b. July 19, 1688, m. Mar. 30, 1710, Richard Kent and lived in Newbury. Their first child, John, was b. Nov. 6, 1710.
- 6-7 Stephen, b. Oct. 21, 1690, m. Oct. 7, 1712, Mary Mackcres, b. in 1691, d. in 1771, in Woolwich. He d. in 1771. They had eight children.
- 6-8 John, b. Aug. 29, 1693, m. in 1713, Abigail Moody. He d. probably before 1725 as in 1726, Abigail m. second, Benjamin, son of John and Elizabeth Hills.
- 6-9 Benjamin, b. Dec. 14, 1695.
- 6-10 Moses, b. Feb. 24, 1697-98.

- 7-8 Sarah, b. Oct. 29, 1655, m. Richard Dole (8-2).
- 7-9 Daniel, b. June 16, 1657, d. in infancy.
- 7-10 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 5, 1660, m. Col. Thomas Noyes in 1669 as his second wife. He was the son of Rev. James and Sarah (Brown) Noyes and was born Aug. 10, 1648, and d. before Apr. 24, 1730. His first wife was Martha Pierce.
- 7-11 John, b. June 21, 1662. (see following)
- 7-12 Samuel, b. Oct. 30, 1665, m. Mar. 1, 1686, Sarah, dau. of John Kent, and resided in Newbury where he d. Aug. 6, 1694. They had three sons and one daughter:-

- 6-21 Daniel, b. Feb. 28, 1687.
- 6-22 John, b. Oct. 13, 1688.
- 6-23 Stephen, b. Aug. 27, 1690.
- 6-24 Sarah, b. Nov. 3, 1692.

- 7-13 Tristram, b. Feb. 11, 1667, m. Nov. 12, 1689, Margaret Piper, d. in 1760. They had children:-

- 6-25 Nathaniel, b. Jan. 25, 1692.
- 6-26 Elizabeth, b. Mar. 16, 1693.

GREENLEAF

- 6-27 Stephen, b. Apr. 16, 1694.
- 6-28 Edmund, b. June 24, 1695.
- 6-29 Sarah, b. Mar. 27, 1697.
- 6-30 Judith, b. Sept. 28, 1698.
- 6-31 Mary, b. Sept. 28, 1699.

7-14 Edmund, b. May 10, 1670, m. July 2, 1691, Abigail dau. of Abiel Somerby, lived in Newbury and died there in 1740. Edmund and Abigail had children:-

- 6-32 Judith, b. Dec. 15, 1692.
- 6-33 Rebecca, b. Sept. 29, 1693, died young.
- 6-34 Abigail, b. Mar. 6, 1695.
- 6-35 Mary, b. Sept. 10, 1697.
- 6-36 Rebecca, again, b. Feb. 22, 1700.
- 6-37 Edmund, b. Feb. 10, 1703.

7-15 Mary, b. Dec. 6, 1671, m. Joshua Moody.

7-16 Edith, (or Judith), b. Oct. 1673, d. in infancy.

7-11 JOHN GREENLEAF, was born June 21, 1662, at Newbury, at which place he lived until his death. He married there, first, Oct. 12, 1685, Elizabeth Hills (7-9). He and wife Elizabeth were admitted to the First Congregational Church in Newbury, Jan. 31, 1696. By his first marriage John had ten children, six sons and four daughters. Wife Elizabeth died and he married second, in 1716, Lydia, widow of Benjamin Pierce and dau. (Jonathan Greenleaf says sister) of Maj. Charles Frost of Kittery, Maine. Lydia died May 13, 1752, at the age of 78, surviving her husband, John, who died May 24, 1734. He was buried near the north corner of the "Old Town" meeting house, now torn down. John and Elizabeth had children:-

6-11 Elizabeth, born July 30, 1686 at Newbury, married first, (int. pub. Nov. 18, 1704) Edmund Titcomb (6-3). He died, and she married, second, Thomas Oakes. She died Feb. 3, 1718, and Mr. Oakes married, second, Oct. 27, 1720, Abigail Brooks. The

GREENLEAF

Genealogy of the Greenleaf Family by James Edward Greenleaf states that Elizabeth had no children. However, the Vital Records of Newbury show, among others, the birth of Jane, daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth Titcomb, born in Newbury, July 31, 1707.

- 6-12 Jane, b. Nov. 10, 1687.
- 6-13 Judith, b. July 15, 1689, d. Sept. 30, 1690.
- 6-14 Daniel, b. Dec. 24, 1690. He was a follower of the sea and was drowned on Newbury bar in January or February of 1729. He married, Nov. 17, 1710, Sarah Moody and had buried three young children before his death. At his death he left two sons and two daughters:-

- 5-1 David.
- 5-2 Jonathan.
- 5-3 Elizabeth, who m. Moses Pearson of Byfield.
- 5-4 Sarah, who m. Isaac Johnson.

His wife had another daughter, born a few months after his death, who died in infancy.

- 6-15 John, 3rd, b. Jan. 3, 1692. There were three John Greenleafs living in Newbury at this time, namely: John Sr., the son of Stephen Sr., John Jr., the son of Samuel and nephew of John Sr. and John 3rd, the son of John Sr., and they are recorded thus in the Newbury records. John Sr. is sometimes called "Quartermaster John". Savage does not mention John 3rd in his list of children of John Sr. John 3rd m. Sarah Smith, who d. on May 11, 1774 at the age of seventy-five. John d. Aug. 21, 1760. They had children:-

- 5-5 A son, b. Nov. 4, 1719, d. in infancy.
- 5-6 Richard, b. Apr. 23, 1721.
- 5-7 Jane, b. Aug. 29, 1723.
- 5-8 Sarah, b. July 30, 1725.
- 5-9 James, b. Oct. 7, 1727.

GREENLEAF

- 5-10 Hannah, b. Dec. 30, 1729.
5-11 Benjamin, b. Mar. 1732, d. Jan. 11, 1797.
- 6-16 Parker, b. Feb. 23, 1694, m. Nov. 24, 1715, Mary Jacques who d. in 1720. They lived in Newbury and had two daughters:-
- 5-12 Deborah, b. Oct. 27, 1716.
5-13 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 24, 1721.
- 6-17 Samuel, b. in April 1697, m. Elizabeth Kingsbury, and resided in Newbury where he was a tavern keeper. They had children:-
- 5-14 Margery, b. Sept. 6, 1725, m. ----- Lunt, of Portsmouth, N.H., and was a very pious woman.
5-15 Samuel, b. Sept. 8, 1727. He resided in Newbury where he d. Apr. 23, 1793. He had eight children, seven of them being daughters, as follows:-
- 4-1 Samuel, d. at sea, no children.
4-2 Anna, m. Capt. Green Pearson of Newbury.
4-3 Sarah, was deaf and dumb, but very intelligent. She died unmarried Dec. 26, 1824.
4-4 Margery, m. first Capt. Roberts and second, P. Rousseau of Newburyport.
4-5 Elizabeth, m. William Parsons of Boston.
4-6 Mary, m. ---- Sigourney of Boston.
4-7 Jerusha, m. Rev. Pearson Thurston, who settled first at Somersworth, N.H. and afterwards at St. Johnsbury, Vt.
4-8 Judith, m. Enoch Sawyer of Newbury (Belville).
- 6-18 Martha, b. Apr. 23, 1699, m. ---- Gage.

GREENLEAF

6-19 Benjamin, b. Nov. 21, 1701, resided in Newburyport where he d. July 4, 1783 at the age of 82. He m. first, Ann Hale, who d. Sept. 7, 1725, and he m. second, in 1726, Abigail (Moody) Greenleaf, widow of John, the son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Gerrish) Greenleaf. Abigail d. Mar. 9, 1777. By his first wife, Ann, Benjamin had:-

5-16 Susanna, m. Timothy Greenleaf, her second cousin, who was the son of John Sr.

By his second wife, Abigail, he had:-

5-17 Anne, who m. Matthew Perkins of Newburyport.

5-18 Judith, who d. unmarried at the age of 66.

5-19 Ebenezer, b. Mar. 8, 1732, d. Sept. 2, 1796, m. Hannah Titcomb and by her had five children, of whom two died unmarried:-

4-9 Ebenezer, b. Feb. 21, 1762, d. in infancy.

4-10 Ebenezer, again, b. Oct. 4, 1763, d. June 9, 1834, married his cousin, Jane Coombs, and by her, had a son and a daughter.

4-11 Moses, b. Jan. 5, 1766, d. unmarried in 1784.

4-12 Eunice, b. Aug. 31, 1768, m. Benjamin Chadbourn of South Berwick, Maine.

4-13 Hannah, b. Dec. 26, 1770, m. Jacob Perkins of Newburyport.

5-20 Abel, who also d. unmarried at the age of 66.

5-21 Elizabeth, who d. unmarried at the age of 68.

5-22 Jane, who m. Capt. William Coombs of Newburyport.

The two unmarried sisters and bachelor brother, known as "Uncle Abel", made one fam-

GREENLEAF

ily and were well known in Newburyport. They died within a few years of each other, Judith in 1796, Abel in 1799 and Elizabeth in 1805.

- 6-20 Stephen, born Oct. 6, 1704, m. Nov. 2, 1727, Eunice Wallis of Boston. In Boston, they lived in what is now Washington St. (then Newbury St.) a short distance south of the "Lamb Tavern", where he died Dec. 22, 1765. He was buried in the tomb of Mr. Wallis, near the corner of Park St. Church. Stephen and Eunice had eleven children, six of whom died unmarried, the most of the six in infancy:-
- 5-23 Thomas, b. July 17, 1728, died in infancy.
- 5-24 Thomas, again, b. Sept. 10, 1729, m. the widow Harris. They had no children.
- 5-25 Stephen, b. Feb. 14, 1730, m. the widow Soley of Boston and had one son, who died unmarried.
- 5-26 Eunice, b. Feb. 2, 1732, m. Samuel Franklin of Boston and died there, June 12, 1787. She had a daughter, Hannah, who married Samuel Emmons of Boston, and Mary, who married John Roulstone of Boston.
- 5-27 Sarah, b. Nov. 30, 1735, died young.
- 5-28 Elizabeth, b. Oct. 2, 1737, died in infancy.
- 5-29 Elizabeth, again, b. Jan. 19, 1739, d. single in 1826.
- 5-30 John, b. July 13, 1741, married, lived in Portsmouth, N. H. and was engaged in running the first stage from Boston to Portsmouth. He had one son, who died unmarried at the age of 32.
- 5-31 Mary, b. Mar. 16, 1742.

I have no knowledge of the other two children.

GREENLEAF

References:-

A Genealogy of the Greenleaf Family, by Jonathan Greenleaf, pub. 1854.

Genealogy of the Greenleaf Family, by James Edward Greenleaf, pub. 1896.

Genealogy Dictionary of First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 308.

Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

DOLE

The surname Dole was formerly de Dole, indicating the home of the family, and was derived, it is said, from an ancient city of that name. The Dole family is found on the English records back to the time of the Norman conquest. It is one of the few names in England that have been spelled the same for fully five hundred years.

10-1 WILLIAM DOLE, son of Richard Dole, inherited the Dole homestead at Ringworth, Gloucestershire, England. He was a tanner by trade, and had at least two children, a daughter, Sarah, and a son, Richard.

9-1 Sarah, the daughter, born in England, married there, Edmund Greenleaf (9-1), and came with him to this country, where they settled in Newbury. She died Jan. 18, 1663, in Boston, Mass.

9-2 Richard, was baptized at Ringworth, Gloucestershire, Dec. 31, 1622 (Savage says 1624). In his youth he was bound by his father as apprentice to John Lowell, glover, of Bristol, and when John Lowell and his wife, Mary, together with John's brother, Richard Lowell and father, Percival Lowell, came to New England in 1639, they brought Dole with them. The Lowell family settled in Newbury, and, for a time, Dole was a clerk for them. He entered upon a business career early, displayed great activity and enterprise and became a prominent merchant and extensive land holder. He built his house on the north Bank of the Parker river, just below the site of the old town bridge, and was active in town and church affairs. He was wealthy for his day; his inventory, dated July 26, 1705, shortly after his death, shows an estate valued at eighteen hundred and forty pounds. He married, first, May 3, 1647, Hannah, daughter of Henry (one authority says Honour) Rolfe, who came from county Wilts, England and was one of the first settlers of Newbury, Hannah died Nov. 16, 1678, and he married, second, Mar. 4, 1679, Hannah Brocklebank, widow of Capt. Samuel Brocklebank of Row-

DOLE

ley, who, perhaps, induced him to move to Rowley. She died, Sept. 6, 1690 and he married, third, Patience Walker, widow of Shuball Walker. Richard and his first wife, Hannah, had children:-

- 8-1 John, b. Aug. 10, 1648, a physician, m. Oct. 23, 1676, Mary, dau. of Capt. William Gerish.
- 8-2 Richard, b. Sept. 6, 1650, m. June 7, 1677, Sarah Greenleaf (7-8).
- 8-3 Anna, b. Mar. 26, 1653, d. July 6, 1653.
- 8-4 Benjamin, b. June 14, 1654, probably died young.
- 8-5 Joseph, b. Aug. 5, 1657, was captain of one of his father's ships.
- 8-6 William, b. Apr. 11, 1660, m. Oct. 13, 1684, Mary Brocklebank, dau. of his father's second wife by her first marriage, and d. Jan. 29, 1718.
- 8-7 Henry, b. Mar. 9, 1663.
- 8-8 Hannah, b. Oct. 25, 1665, m. May 18, 1692, John Moody.
- 8-9 Apphia, b. Dec. 7, 1668, m. Peter Coffin, grandson of Tristram Coffin (9-1).
- 8-10 Abner, b. Mar. 8, 1672.

Caroline Dole, who married Albert Noyes in Bangor, Maine in 1840 was, in all probability, descended from Richard (9-2) of Newbury.

References:-

N.E. Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol. III, p. 151.
Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Middlesex County, Mass., by Wm. Richard Cutter, Vol. IV, p. 1509.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 58.
Vital Records, Newbury, Mass.

COFFIN

The name Coffin is probably a translation or corruption of Colvinus, which signifies a basket or chest. From having custodianship of the King's treasure - such employment, like royalty being hereditary - Colvinus became associated with the custodians and, through changes made during succeeding generations, to the form of Coffin. The name, in the old records is also spelled as Covin, Cophin, Kophin, Coffyn and Coffyne. The old chateau of Courtiton, in Fallaise, a town in Normandy, was once the home of the Norman Coffins although the name is now extinct in that vicinity. The chateau, up to the close of the last century, was owned by Mons. LeClere, a grandson of the last Miss Coffin, who married a LeClere in 1796.

Sir Richard Coffin, knight, the progenitor of this family in England, came over with William the Conqueror in 1066, as one of his generals. He received from the King, as his part of the spoils of conquest, the manor of Alwington, in the Parish of Abbotsham and this property descended in a direct line in the family for upwards of seven centuries. From the time of Henry I to the age of Edward II, a space of two hundred years, the heir of this family was always called Richard. A Sir Richard Coffin held two knights' fees there from Robert, the King's son, in the reign of Henry II. There were also Coffin families at Combe Coffin, now Combe Pine, in the East of Devon; at Coffin Well, in the South, and at Ingarley, in the West. Sir Hugh, Sir Eilas and Sir Geoffrey Coffyn are also mentioned in the records.

15-1 JOHN COFFIN, born during the middle of the 15th Century, married about 1477, Philippa, daughter and co-heiress of Philip Hingston. They had children:-

14-1 Sir Richard, born about 1478. (see following)

14-2 Sir William, born about 1480. He went to Court and stood high in the estimation of Henry the Eighth. He was selected, in 1519, by the King, as one of the eighteen English knights to take part in the tournament before Guisnes, in France, with a like number of French gentlemen, practiced in arms and renowned for prowess. He was Master of Horse at the coronation of Anne Boleyn (Bulloigne), the

COFFIN

mother of Queen Elizabeth, and, appointed one of the gentlemen of the King's Privy Chamber, filled to the monarch's satisfaction a position of distinction and influence much coveted at Court. He married Margaret, the daughter of Sir George Dimock, the champion of England, and from her, after his death, as wife of Richard Mannors, descended the later Dukes of Rutland. Sir William took a prominent part in the Parliament, one ecclesiastical abuse, that of excessive mortuaries, being done away with, at his instance. He died at Standon, a royal manor of which he was high steward at the time, in 1538. He left no children, and, by his will, devised his lands to his brother Richard's sons and bequeathed his hawks, hounds and hunting gear to the King.

14-3 James, (third son) m. Anna, dau. of Sir Wm. Chudleigh.

14-4 Thomas, (fourth son)

14-5 Joan, m. John Bury Collston.

14-1 RICHARD COFFYN, son of John (15-1) and Philippa, was born about 1478. He married, about 1510, Wilmot, daughter of Sir Richard Chudleigh, famous in legal annals as party in a leading case which bears his name. Richard was sheriff of Devon in 1511. He and Wilmot had three sons:-

13-1 John, born about 1511, married Mary Cary and had:

12-1 Richard, b. 1569, d. 1617, m. 1589, Elizabeth, dau. of Leonard Loveis of Cornwall. They had eight sons; John, Richard, Leonard, Edmund, James, Henry, Edward and William, and seven daughters; Mary, Ibbot, Wilmot, Elizabeth, Christian, Julian and Katherine.

12-2 Prudence, m. Humphrey Berry of Berry-narbor.

12-3 Wilmot, m. William Addington of Co. Essex.

COFFIN

12-4 John, m. Grace, dau. of Richard Berry of Berrynarbor and had: Humphrey, Giles and Nicholas.

12-5 Mary, m. John Wollacombe of Combe.

13-2 James, born about 1512. (see following)

13-3 Edward.

13-2 JAMES COFFIN, second son of Richard (14-1) was born about 1512. He married, about 1562, Mary Cole, who was the near kinswoman of William who married Radigan, daughter of Nicholas Boscawen. They had a son:-

12-6 Peter, born about 1536. (see following)

12-6 PETER COFFIN, born about 1536, married about 1562, Mary, fourth daughter of Hugh Boscawen. Hugh Boscawen, born in 1479, married Philippa Carminow, of large possessions and royal descent, inheriting through Philip Courtenay, the unfortunate Marquis of Exeter, Plympton and other estates near Plymouth. Hugh Boscawen was a member of one of the most affluent and influential families of Cornwall whose estates, Tregothnan and Penkeville, lay near Brixton, the home of Tristram. Hugh had seven sons and seven daughters. He died in 1559 at the age of eighty. Mary, his fourth daughter was born about 1545 and died in 1622. Peter and Mary had a son:-

11-1 Nicholas, born about 1560. (see following)

11-1 NICHOLAS COFFIN, probably the son of Peter (12-6), was born about 1560, and married Joan ----- . In his will, dated Sept. 12, 1613, proved Nov. 3, 1613, Nicholas Coffyn of Brixton (one account says Butler's Parish) in Devonshire, mentions his wife Joan, four sons and a daughter. Nicholas Coffyn was the grandfather of the immigrant to New England. He lived to the end of the reign of the Tudors and saw the reign of the Stuarts commenced in the person of James VI of Scotland and I of England. He died in the reign of James I. Nicholas and Joan had children:-

COFFIN

10-1 Peter, born in 1585. (see following)

10-2 Nicholas.

10-3 Tristram.

10-4 John.

10-5 Anne.

10-1 PETER COFFIN, son of Nicholas (11-1), was born about 1585. He married Joan Thember who was born in 1584 and died in Boston, Mass. in 1661 at the age of 77 years. In his will, dated Dec. 1, 1627, and proved Mar. 13, 1628, Peter Coffyn of Brixton (Brixham) provides that his wife Joan (Thember) shall have possession of the land during her life and then the said property shall go to his son and heir, Tristram, "who is to be provided for according to his degree and calling". His son John is to have certain property when he becomes twenty years of age. He mentions his daughters Joan, Deborah, Eunice and Mary and refers to his tenement in Butler's Parish called Silverhay. Children of Peter and Joan (na) Coffyn were:-

* 9-1 Tristram, born in 1605. (see following)

9-2 John, only brother of Tristram, was one of the garrison at Plymouth Fort, in defense of which he was killed.

9-3 Joan, remained in England and married there.

9-4 Deborah, remained in England and married there.

9-5 Eunice, came to America in 1642, with her mother and brother, Tristram, and married here, William Butler of Cambridge and Hartford. They had no children.

9-6 Mary, came to America in 1642 with her mother and brother, Tristram, and married here, Alexander Adams, of Boston. They had children: Mary, born in Boston Jan. 19, bpt. Jan. 25, 1646; Susanna, b. May 14, 1648; John, b. Feb. 26, 1653; and Samuel, b. May 7, 1656, the last three being born in Dorchester.

10-2 JOHN COFFIN, brother of Peter (10-1), died without issue and his will, dated Jan. 4, 1628, and proved Apr. 3,

COFFIN

1628, appoints his nephew, Tristram Coffyn, his executor, and gives legacies to Tristram's sisters, all under twelve years of age.

- * 9-1 TRISTRAM COFFIN, son of Peter Coffyn (10-1), and Joan, was born in 1605 in Brixton Parish, town of Plymouth in Devonshire, and grew to manhood at a critical time in England's history. James I died in 1625, when Tristram was twenty years old. Charles I had been King only two years when Tristram's father died. The Petition of Right, in 1628, sought to limit the powers of the Crown and the King, soon after, abolished the Parliament and established the Star Chamber. The irrepressible conflict between Charles and the Parliament came to a crisis in 1642 and in August of that year the royal standard was raised at Nottingham. The King was generally supported by the nobility, the landed gentry, the High Church party and the Catholics. Tristram was a royalist and a Cavalier. His only brother, John, was killed in the defense of Plymouth Fort, and Tristram was, in all probability, in the fight. There was a Colonel Tristram Coffin in command of the garrison there, but this may have been his uncle. After the conflict in 1642, Tristram, at the age of thirty-seven, left all his comfortable estates in Old England and embarked for America, bringing with him his wife, Dionis Stevens, daughter of Robert Stevens of Brixton, County of Devon, and five small children, his mother, then aged fifty-eight, and two unmarried sisters, none of whom ever returned to the land of their birth. Having embraced the royal cause, he was compelled to leave England, where his lands and estates were sequestered. They came to this country in a vessel commanded by Captain Robert Clement, settling first in Salisbury, in the three mile space between the Merrimac and the New Hampshire border, as fixed by the patent. Later the same year they moved to Haverhill, for we find Tristram's name recorded Nov. 15, 1642 in that place as a witness to the Indian deed granted to the first settlers by Sagahew and Passaquoit, Sachems of Pentucket, now Haverhill. He is said to be the first

COFFIN

person in Haverhill to use a plough. In 1648, he moved to Newbury where he resided for several years, and where he was licensed to keep an inn and a ferry over the Merrimac. In 1654-1655 he returned to Salisbury, where he became a county magistrate and signed his name Tristram Coffin, Commissioner of Salisbury, Massachusetts. On July 2, 1659, he and his associates, Thomas Macy, Christopher Hussey, R. Swain, Peter Coffin, Stephen Greenleaf, Thomas Bernard, John Swain and William Pile, purchased from Thomas Mayhew 9/10 of the island of Nantucket. Tristram also purchased for himself the island of Tuckernuck, at the westerly end of Nantucket, from Potinot, an Indian sagamore. Early in 1660, Tristram came with his family to Nantucket. The island then was a dependency of the province of New York and on June 29, 1671, its Governor at Albany, Lord Lovelace, appointed Tristram Coffin its chief magistrate, and again, in 1677 he succeeded Thomas Macy as chief. Tristram's mother, Joanna Thember, died in Boston in 1661 at the age of seventy-seven. He died in Nantucket Oct. 3, 1681, at the age of seventy-six, his wife surviving him. Tristram and Dionis Coffin had children:-

- 8-1 Hon. Peter Coffin, the oldest child, was born at Brixton in 1631. He married, in this country, Abigail, daughter of Edward and Katharine Starbuck of Dover, N.H., afterward of Nantucket. Peter was one of the original purchasers of Nantucket, and tradition says, the wealthiest of them, owning large mill property. He was a merchant at Dover before the purchase, and subsequently lived at Nantucket, but only for a short time. He was made freeman in 1666 at Dover, a lieutenant in 1675 on service in King Philip's Indian War, a representative in the Legislative branch in 1672-73 and again in 1679. In 1690 he removed to Exeter, N. H. From 1692 to 1714 he was at different times associate justice, and chief - justice of the Supreme Court of New Hampshire, and a member of the Governor's Council. He died at Exeter, Mar. 21, 1715. Peter and

COFFIN

Abigail had children:-

- 7-1 Abigail, b. Oct. 20, 1657, m. Dec. 16, 1673, Daniel Davidson of Ipswich and Newbury.
 - 7-2 Peter, Jr., b. Aug. 20, 1660, m. Aug. 15, 1682, Elizabeth Starbuck, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary. She d. in Nantucket in 1699.
 - 7-3 Jethro, b. Sept. 16, 1663, m. Mary, dau. of John and Priscilla Gardner. She d. in 1726.
 - 7-4 Tristram, b. Jan. 18, 1665, m. Deborah Colcord.
 - 7-5 Robert, b. in 1667, m. Joanna, dau. of John Gilman, of Exeter, N. H., widow of Henry Dyer; d. May 19, 1710. They had no children.
 - 7-6 Edward, b. Feb. 20, 1669, m. Anna, dau. of John and Priscilla Gardner.
 - 7-7 Judith, b. Feb. 4, 1672.
 - 7-8 Parnell, d. in infancy.
 - 7-9 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 27, 1680, m. June 5, 1698, Col. John Gilman of Exeter, N. H. She d. July 4, 1720.
 - 7-10 Eliphalet, d. unmarried.
- 8-2 Tristram, Jr., was born in England in 1632. He married, in Newbury, Mass., Mar. 2, 1652, (Savage says Mar. 2, 1653) Judith Somerby, widow of Henry, and daughter of Capt. Edmund (10-1) and Sarah Greenleaf. She was born in 1625 and died in Newbury, Dec. 15, 1705. He was made freeman Apr. 29, 1668, and died in Newbury, Feb. 4, 1704-5. He was a merchant tailor, and filled many positions of trust and honor in Newbury. The early records of Newbury bear evidence of his identity with the interests of that town. In the severe ecclesiastical contest concerning Rev. Thomas Parker of Newbury, Tristram Coffin, Jr., bore a conspicuous part in the interest of Mr. Parker, of whose First Church of Newbury, he was deacon for twenty years. Tristram and Judith had children, all born in Newbury:-

COFFIN

- 7-11 Judith, b. Dec. 4, 1653, m. Nov. 19, 1674, John Sanborn of Hampton, N.H.
- 7-12 Deborah, b. Nov. 10, 1655, m. Oct. 31, 1677, Joseph Knight.
- 7-13 Mary, b. Nov. 12, 1657, m. Oct. 31, 1677, Joseph Little.
- 7-14 James, b. Apr. 22, 1659, m. Nov. 16, 1685, Florence Hooke.
- 7-15 John, b. Sept. 8, 1660, d. May 13, 1677 in Newbury.
- 7-16 Lydia, b. Apr. 22, 1662, m. first, Moses Little, m. second, Mar. 18, 1695, John Pike.
- 7-17 Enoch, b. Jan. 21, 1663, d. Nov. 12, 1675 in Newbury.
- 7-18 Stephen, b. Aug. 18, 1664, m. Oct. 8, 1685, Sarah Atkinson, who d. Aug. 21, 1725.
- 7-19 Peter, b. July 27, 1667, m. Apphia Dole and died Jan. 19, 1746 in Gloucester.
- 7-20 Nathaniel, b. Mar. 22, 1669, m. Mar. 29, 1693, Sarah Dole and d. Feb. 20, 1748-49.

8-3 Elizabeth, born in England abt. 1634-35, married in Newbury, Nov. 13, 1651, Capt. Stephen Greenleaf (8-8). She died at Newbury, Nov. 19, 1678.

8-4 James, born in Devonshire, England, Aug. 12, 1640. He was the first representative to the General Court from Nantucket in 1691, and held this position for twenty years. He also was selectman and held other offices during this period, was Judge of the Common Pleas and for twelve years Judge of Probate, the first Nantucket records beginning with his administration. He married, Dec. 3, 1663, in Salisbury, Mass., Mary, dau. of John and Abigail Severance. They had children:-

- 7-21 Mary, b. Apr. 18, 1665 in Nantucket, m. first, Richard Pinkham of Portsmouth, N.H., and second, Feb. 1, 1741, James, son of Richard and Sarah Gardner, and d. in Nantucket, Feb. 1, 1741.

COFFIN

- 7-22 James, Jr., b. possibly in Dover, N.H., m. first, Love, dau. of Richard and Sarah Gardner, and second, Ruth, dau. of John and Priscilla Gardner, and d. in Nantucket, Oct. 2, 1741.
- 7-23 Nathaniel, b. at Dover, N.H. in 1671, m. Aug. 17, 1692, Demaris, dau. of William Gayer and Dorcas Starbuck. She d. in 1764, at the age of ninety and he d. Aug. 29, 1720. Their oldest son, William, married Ann Holmes and moved to Boston where he died in 1774. This branch of the family were loyal to England during the Revolution and thereby suffered exile and confiscation after that war. Their second son, Nathaniel, was a graduate of Harvard College, 1744, and m. in 1748, Elizabeth Barnes. Their son, John, served with honor on the British side during the Revolution and d. in 1838, the oldest general in the British Army. Another son, Sir Isaac Coffin, served in the British Navy during that struggle, and was captain of the 74 gun war frigate Shrewsbury at the age of twenty-two. In 1804 he was appointed rear-admiral and, four years later to vice admiral, and finally, in 1814 he became a full admiral. He was made a baronet in 1804.
- 7-24 John, b. in Nantucket, m. Hope Gardner, dau. of Richard, and d. there July 1, 1747.
- 7-25 Dinah, b. in Nantucket, m. Nov. 20, 1690, Nathaniel Starbuck, Jr., and died there Aug. 1, 1750.
- 7-26 Deborah, b. Nantucket, m. Oct. 10, 1695, George, son of William Bunker, and died there Oct. 8, 1767.
- 7-27 Ebenezer, b. Mar. 30, 1678 in Nantucket, m. Dec. 12, 1700, Eleanor, dau. of Nathaniel Barnard and died there Oct. 17, 1730.
- 7-28 Joseph, b. Feb. 4, 1680 in Nantucket, m. Bertha, dau. of John Macy, and d. July 14, 1719.

COFFIN

- 7-29 Elizabeth, b. in Nantucket, m. first, Jonathan, son of William and Mary Bunker, and second, Thomas Clark. She died in Nantucket Mar. 30, 1769.
- 7-30 Benjamin, b. Aug. 28, 1683, was drowned at sea.
- 7-31 Ruth, b. in Nantucket, m. Joseph, son of Richard and Mary Gardner, and died there, May 28, 1748.
- 7-32 Abigail, b. in Nantucket, m. Nathaniel, son of Richard and Sarah Gardner, and died there Mar. 15, 1709.
- 7-33 Experience, b. at Nantucket and died young.
- 7-34 Jonathan, b. Aug. 28, 1692 in Nantucket, m. Hepzibah, dau. of Ebenezer Harker, died in Nantucket, Feb. 5, 1773.

- 8-5 John, born in England abt. 1641, died in Haverhill, Mass., Oct. 30, 1642.
- 8-6 Deborah, born in Haverhill, Nov. 16, 1642, died Dec. 8, 1642.
- 8-7 Mary, b. in Haverhill Feb. 20, 1645, m. Nathaniel Starbuck. She was an exceptional woman, took an active part in the affairs of Nantucket and became the leader of a movement to establish a Friends Meeting on the island. She died at Nantucket, Nov. 13, 1717. Nathaniel and Mary had ten children, four sons and six daughters, seven of whom married.
- 8-8 John, born in Haverhill Oct. 20, 1647, m. Deborah, dau. of Joseph and Sarah Austin. He moved to Edgartown, on Martha's Vineyard about 1682-83 and died there Sept. 5, 1711. John and Deborah had children; all born in Nantucket:-

- 7-35 Lydia, b. June 1, 1669, m. first, John Logan, second, John Draper and, third, Thomas Thaxter of Hingham.
- 7-36 Peter, b. Aug. 5, 1671, m. first, Christian Condry, and, second, Hope, dau. of Joseph and

COFFIN

- Bethiah (Macy) Gardner. He died in Nantucket Oct. 27, 1749.
- 7-37 John, Jr., b. Feb. 10, 1673.
 - 7-38 Love, b. Apr. 23, 1676, died single.
 - 7-39 Enoch, b. 1678, m. Beulah Eddy about 1700 and d. in Edgartown in 1761.
 - 7-40 Samuel, m. Miriam Gardner, dau. of Richard Jr. in 1705 and died Feb. 22, 1764.
 - 7-41 Hannah, m. Benjamin Gardner, son of Richard, Jr., and died Jan. 28, 1768.
 - 7-42 Tristram, m. Mary Bunker, dau. of William, in 1714, and died Jan. 29, 1763.
 - 7-43 Deborah, m. June 18, 1708, Thomas Macy, son of John, and died Sept. 23, 1760.
 - 7-44 Elizabeth, died single.
 - 7-45 Benjamin, b. Aug. 23, 1683.
- 8-9 Stephen, born at Newbury, Mass. May 10, 1652. He married Mary Bunker, dau. of George and Jane, abt. 1668-69. He took care of his father and mother as they grew older and succeeded his father in the management of the estate. He died at Nantucket, Nov. 14, 1734. Stephen and Mary had children; all born in Nantucket:-
- 7-46 Daniel, lost at sea, April 1724.
 - 7-47 Dionis, b. Sept. 21, 1671, m. Jacob Norton.
 - 7-48 Peter, b. Nov. 14, 1673, m. in Boston.
 - 7-49 Stephen, Jr., b. Feb. 20, 1675, m. 1693 Experience, dau. of Thomas Look.
 - 7-50 Judith, m. first, Peter Folger, son of Elezer, second, Nathaniel Barnard, son of Nathaniel, and third, Stephen Wilcox. She died Dec. 2, 1760.
 - 7-51 Susanna, m. Peleg, son of William Bunker, and died June 11, 1740.
 - 7-52 Mehitable, m. Armstrong Smith.
 - 7-53 Anna, m. Solomon Gardner, son of Richard, Jr., and died Apr. 22, 1740.
 - 7-54 Hephzibah, m. Samuel Gardner.

COFFIN

7-55 Paul, b. Apr. 15, 1695, m. Mary Allen, dau.
of Edward, and died in April 1729.

References:-

Admiral Sir Isaac Coffin, by Thomas C. Amory, pub.
1886.

The Coffin Saga, by Will Gardner, pub. 1949.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 418.

Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

Vital Records - Haverhill, Mass.

Vital Records - Nantucket, Mass.

New England Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol.
II, p. 336-341.

Genealogical and Personal Memoirs, by Cutler & Adams,
Vol. IV, p. 2586-2587.

CHADWICK

* 9-1 JOHN CHADWICK, born in England about 1602, came to this country, possibly in Gov. Winthrop's fleet, with his brother, Charles, who arrived here Oct. 19, 1630. He was made freeman in 1656, lived first in Watertown, but removed early to Malden. He was called sergeant by his wife Joan, who died July 11, 1674. John Chadwick died soon after 1680, in which year he is recorded as being a witness, age 79. He and Joan had children:-

8-1 Elizabeth, born Apr. 1, 1648 in Watertown, married Nov. 11, 1667, Gershom Hills (8-8) and died Aug. 12, 1712.

8-2 John, born perhaps first, d. Mar. 17, 1651.

8-3 Sarah, b. June 1, 1650, m. May 23, 1668, Thomas Grover of Malden.

8-4 James, b. Apr. 15, 1653, a soldier of Moreley's company, was wounded in the great swamp fight, Dec. 19, 1675. He was made freeman in 1690. He m., in Feb. 1677, Hannah Butler and had:-

7-1 Jemima, b. Mar. 13, 1687.

7-2 Benjamin, b. Apr. 9, 1689.

7-3 Abegail, b. Apr. 4, 1692.

and perhaps others.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 351.

Ancestry and Descendants of William and Joseph Hills,
by William Sanford Hills, p. 74.

ATKINSON

The name Atkinson is spelled in various ways in the colonial records, such as, Atkinson, Adkinson, or Atkeson.

- * 8-1 THEODORE ATKINSON, born about 1612, was a feltmaker by trade. He came to this country from Bury, Lancashire, England in the employ of John Newgate, arriving here Nov. 11, 1634 with his wife, Abigail. He settled first in Boston and soon after his arrival, on Jan. 11, 1635, he joined the First Church of Boston. He was made freeman May 18, 1642 and became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1644. On Aug. 31, 1640 he was granted "a great lot at Muddy River for two heads, if it be there to be had after others are served that had their grants before him". Undoubtedly the land was found for Theodore Atkinson was an inhabitant of that town on Jan. 25, 1661, when he was made a member of a committee of six "chosen for perambulation between Muddy River and Cambridge and between Muddy River and Roxbury". In 1645 he purchased a house on Court St., Boston, the second lot from Washington St. and in 1652 moved to a house on what is now Bromfield St., which, some years later, he sold to Edward Rawson, the Secretary of the Colony. His pasture was east of what is now Pearl St. He was constable in 1649 and "clerk of the market" in 1655. In 1669 he was one of the original founders of the Old South Church, of which church he continued as a member, until his death. The name of Theodore Atkinson appears in various real estate transactions and almost constantly as an appraiser of estates, a witness to wills and in similar capacities. It seemed as though nearly everybody that died in Boston in the last half of the seventeenth century was indebted to Theodore Atkinson, as his name appears as a creditor of countless estates. His wife, Abigail, died and he married second, Mary Lyde, widow of Edward Lyde, and daughter of the Rev. John Wheelwright and Mary Hutchinson, who was the daughter of Edward Hutchinson of Alford, England and a sister of Ann Hutchinson. Theodore died in 1701 at the age of 89. He and Abigail had children:-

ATKINSON

- 7-1 John, b. in 1640 (see following).
 7-2 Theodore, Jr., b. Apr. 19, bpt. Apr. 28, 1644. He lived in Boston and m. Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Mitchelson and his wife, Ruth Bushell. He was killed by the Indians in the great fight of Dec. 19, 1675 while serving as a sergeant in Davenport's company at Narraganset and his widow m., Nov. 15, 1676, Henry Deering. Theodore, Jr. and Elizabeth had children:-

- 6-11 Elizabeth, b. June 25, 1668.
 6-12 Theodore, 3rd, b. Oct. 1669, was a counsel of New Hampshire in 1716 and d. in 1719.
 6-13 Edward, b. Sept. 8, 1671.
 6-14 Abigail, b. Dec. 13, 1672.

- 7-3 Nathaniel, b. Nov. 28, bpt. Nov. 30, 1645, graduated from Harvard College in 1667.
 7-4 Abigail, b. Aug. 24, 1647. d. young.
 7-5 Thomas, b. 1654.
 7-6 Abigail, again, b. Dec. 9, 1657.

By his second wife, Mary, he had:-

- 7-7 John, again, b. June 13, 1672.

- 8-2 THOMAS ATKINSON, born in England, came to this country from Bury, Lancaster and settled in Concord, Mass., where he was made a freeman, Dec. 7, 1636. His wife's name was Susan (Susanna). Thomas died Nov. 18, 1646 and the administration of his estate was granted his widow, Nov. 25, 1646. Some of his estate was in England and his brother, Robert (8-3) of Timby, parish of Halifax, England is mentioned in the settlement. Susan, the widow of Thomas, married, second, "William Almie (or Alline) the tyler". Thomas and Susan had children:-

- 7-8 Rebecca, b. 1638.
7-1 John, b. 1640 (see (7-1) following).
 7-9 Susanna, b. Apr. 28, 1641, m. Apr. 10, 1660, Caleb

ATKINSON

Brooks.

7-10 Hannah, b. Mar. 5, 1643, m. Jan. 19, 1669, Caleb Brooks, widower of her sister.

7-1 JOHN ATKINSON, born in 1640. Some authorities state that John was the son of Thomas rather than Theodore, and was born at Concord, Mass. It is claimed that, after his father, Thomas, died, he was adopted by his uncle Theodore Atkinson of Boston, under whom he learned the trade of felter and hatter. However, researches as given in the "Essex Antiquarian" make him the son of Theodore, born about 1639-40. Savage states that neither the date of birth or baptism of John, son of Theodore is recorded. The weight of opinion, however, favors his being the son of Theodore. Crapo, in "Certain Comeovers" states John Atkinson was one of the older sons of Theodore, born in Boston in 1636. He learned his father's trade as hatter in Boston and met his future wife, Sarah Merrick (Mirick, Myrick) of Charlestown and courted her. When James Merrick removed to Newbury in 1657, Sarah (7-11) went with him and John Atkinson followed soon after. They were married there, Apr. 27, 1664. Sarah died after 1686 and he married, second, June 3, 1700, the widow Hannah Cheney who died Jan. 5, 1705. After her death, John resided with his son, John, Jr., until his own death which occurred between June 26, 1713 and Sept. 29, 1715. Little of record appears regarding John except that, in 1668 and again in 1678, he took the oath of allegiance. John Atkinson and Sarah Merrick, who was the mother of all his children, all born at Newbury, Mass., had:-

6-1 Sarah, b. Nov. 27, 1665.

6-2 John, Jr., b. in 1667 (see following).

6-3 Thomas, b. Dec. 27, 1669.

6-4 Theodore, b. Jan. 23, 1672.

6-5 Abigail, b. Nov. 8, 1673.

6-6 Samuel, b. Jan. 16, 1676.

6-7 Nathaniel, b. Nov. 29, 1677.

6-8 Elizabeth, b. June 20, 1680.

ATKINSON

6-9 Joseph, b. May 1, 1682, killed by the Indians in Maine in 1706.

6-10 Rebecca.

6-2 JOHN ATKINSON, JR., b. in Newbury in 1667, was a felt-maker by trade. His father acknowledged dutiful care on his part and bequeathed to him a house, barn and land in Newbury. He died between June 30 and Sept. 27, 1744. He married, about 1693, Sarah, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Hilton) Woodman of Newbury, born Oct. 19, 1670. They had children:-

5-1 Thomas, b. March 16, 1693.

5-2 John, b. Oct. 29, 1696.

5-3 Theodore (Theoder), b. Oct. 8, 1698.

5-4 Sarah, b. Nov. 6, 1700.

5-5 Hannah, b. Jan. 21, 1702.

5-6 Abigail, bpt. Mar. 1705.

5-7 Joseph, b. Oct. 5, 1707.

5-8 Mary, b. Feb. 19, 1709.

5-9 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 13, 1714.

5-10 Ichabod, b. Aug. 13, 1714 (see following).

5-10 ICHABOD (Ichabod) ATKINSON, was born in Newbury, Mass. Aug. 14, 1714. Elizabeth, youngest daughter of John and Sarah Atkinson, was his twin sister. He lived in Newbury where he is described in the records as "yeoman" and feltmaker. He married there, Nov. 6, 1733 (int. published Oct. 7, 1733), Priscilla (5-4), daughter of John and Sarah (Butler) Bailey, who was born Aug. 29, 1712 and died Feb. 9, 1793. That he was a prudent and thoughtful man is indicated by the fact that he made his will May 29, 1797, nearly seven years before his death, which occurred Jan. 3, 1804. Ichabod and Priscilla had children:-

4-1 Moses, b. Sept. 22, 1734, m. May 19, 1757, Mary Merrill of Rowley.

4-2 Matthais, b. Jan. 6, 1736, m. Apr. 10, 1766, Abigail Bayley.

ATKINSON

- 4-3 Merium, b. Mar. 20, 1739, m. Sept. 21, 1757, Ralph Cross, Jr.
- 4-4 Abigail, bpt. July 30, 1742, m. Joshua Moody, Jr.
- 4-5 Hannah, b. Sept. 2, 1743.
- 4-6 Anna, b. May 16, 1746, m., in 1767, Abraham Noyes (4-10).
- 4-7 Sarah, b. Nov. 1, 1748, m. Jan. 17, 1765, Joseph Clement of Newburyport.
- 4-8 Amos, b. Mar. 20, 1754, in Newbury, where he resided and followed the occupation of hatter. He was among the immortal minute men of the Revolution, and served as a Lieutenant in the regiment commanded by Col. Moses Little in that struggle. He m. first, (int. published Oct. 17, 1778), Anna Bayley of Amesbury, youngest child of Capt. William and Anna (Lowell) Bayley, and they had one child:

3-1 William.

He m. second, in 1784, Anna Knowlton, and they had children:-

- 3-2 Nancy.
- 3-3 Charles.
- 3-4 George.
- 3-5 Amos.
- 3-6 Anna.

References:-

- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts, by Cutter and Adams, Vol. IV, p. 2526.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 74-75.
- Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.
- Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.

MYRICK

From "Burke's Peerage", edition 1887, page 946, et seq. we glean the following:- "The Meyricks are of the purest and noblest Cambrian blood, and have possessed the same ancestral estate and residence at Bodorgan, Anglesey, Wales, without interruption above a thousand years. They have the rare distinction of being lineally descended both from the sovereign Princes of Wales of the Welsch royal family and from King Edward I, whose eldest son was the first Prince of Wales of the English royal family.

Cadvan (Catamanus) descended from a long line of regal ancestors, was king of North Wales at the end of the 6th century and had his palace at Aberffraw. He fought at Bangor Iscoed, and is supposed to have been killed there, and buried at Bardsey. His grandson:

King Cadwaladr, a chivalrous and illustrious Prince, founded the church of Llangwaladr, A.D. 650, the parish church of Bodorgan, which is still the family seat, near Aberffraw, which became a sanctuary. He removed thither the remains of King Cadvan, which were re-buried in a stone coffin. The lid of the coffin, with the following original description, still legible, is now affixed to the wall inside the church: - "Catamanus Rex, sapientissimus, opinatissimus omncum Regum", i.e. "King Cadvan, the wisest and most famous of all Kings". Cadwaladr began his reign A.D. 680 and was the last crowned King of the British race. He died at Rome and was canonized. He was succeeded by his son:

Idwal Twrch, who was succeeded by his son:

Rhodvi Molwynog, A.D. 703, whose son:

Conan was Prince of North Wales, A.D. 720. His only daughter and heiress:

Essylt was married to Mervyn Vrych, King of Powys, and their son:

MYRICK

Rhodri Mawr, (Roderick the Great) King of all Wales, began to reign A.D. 843 and fell in battle A.D. 876. From him were descended (besides others) Owen Gwynnedd, Prince of Wales A.D. 1136 and:

Llowarch ap Bran, Lord of Monau (Menai) and founder of the I I, noble tribe of North Wales and Powys. They were brothers-in-law, their wives being sisters. Llowarch ap Bran, was succeeded by his son, Meredydd, who married his cousin, Gwenillian, granddaughter of Prince Owen Gwynnedd.

Meredydd ap Llowarch, ap Bran of Bodorgan, whose descendent:

Eva, daughter of Meredydd ap Cadwgan of Bodorgan, his only child and heiress, married Einion Sais, the direct descendent and representative in the 6th degree from Cydafaél Ynnyd, Lord of Cydewain.

The Ancestry and Descendents of Einion Sais, who married Eve, daughter of Meredydd ap Cadwgan, follows:-

- 21 Cydafaél Ynnyd, Lord of Cydewain, County Montgomery, and Judge of Powys, i.e. regent under the Prince of Wales, called Powys or Powys-land. He was a lineal descendent from Urien, Lord of Rhigid, A.D. 90, who is claimed to be a direct descendent from Coel Codebog, a British king, B. C. 262. Cydafaél married Arienwen, daughter of Jarworth, the eldest son of Prince Meredydd ap Bleddynn, who was Prince of Wales, A.D. 1063. In the year 1212, when the country was threatened by invasion by the English, Cydafaél seized a firebrand with which he ran from mountain to mountain summoning the people to arms, whereby he gave such timely notice that the invaders were repulsed. For this service his kinsman, Llewellyn the Great, granted him a coat of arms: "Sable, (to indicate the night), three firebrands, or, fired ppr.". This coat was augmented (temp. Henry V) by a grant to his descendent, Einion Sais, who married Eve

MYRICK

of Bodorgan. The line of descent from Cydafaël to Einion Sais is as follows:

- 20 Samuel, son of Cydafaël.
- 19 Madoc, son of Samuel.
- 18 Tydyr, son of Madoc.
- 17 Torworth, son of Tydyr.
- 16 Davydd, son of Torworth.
- 15 Einion, son of Davydd Einion Sais, was usher, or chamberlain of the Palace of Sheen (Richmond) to Henry VI (temp. 1413 - 1471) and so-called "Sais", i.e. "Saxon", on account of his being so much in England. He fought in the wars of Henry V by whom his coat-of-arms was augmented. He was succeeded by his son:
- 14 Heylin of Bodorgan (Heylin ap Einiawn Esq., was living in 1495) whose son and successor:
- 13 Llewellyn ap Heylin married Angharad, daughter of William ap Evan, another descendent of Prince Owen Gwynedd. Llewellyn fought at the battle of Bosworth (1485) on the side of Henry VII. His son:
- 12 Meyrick ap Llewellyn (Meuric) was a Captain of the Guard at the coronation of Henry VIII, Apr. 25, 1509. He was first High Sheriff of the County Anglesey, which office he held until his death. From him the name "Meyrick", signifying "Guardian" is derived as a surname, in pursuance of an act of Henry VIII requiring that the name of every man at the time should be borne by his descendants as a surname, there being no surnames before that time, in Wales. He married Margaret, daughter of Roland, Rector of Aberffraw, Anglesey, Wales. His will is dated Nov. 30, 1538.
The English descendants of Meyrick ap Llewellyn had

MYRICK

among them many men of prominence in the church, in the army and in letters. Sir Rhys Merrick's "Ancient Arms and Armour" is quoted as an authority the world over. Sir John Merrick represented England at the Russian Court as Ambassador in 1617. Six were knighted, by different sovereigns of England. One, Sir Gelly Merrick was knighted on the field at the siege of Cadiz for brilliant and gallant services at the storming of that stronghold.

Inhabiting as they did, the island of Anglesey, it is probable that many younger sons followed the sea for gold or glory. It is stated by one writer that Sir Henry Morgan, the Buccaneer, the "scourge of the Spanish Main" wrote his name "Morgan ap Meyrick", i.e. Morgan, the son of Meyrick. Certainly, later generations might be credited with a hereditary love of the ocean, hundreds of Merricks have followed the sea as an occupation; and no less than a score of them were lost at sea from the port of Nantucket alone, dying a "natural death" as it was reckoned by the hardy whalers of that seaman's paradise. Children of Meyrick ap Llewellyn were:-

- 11-1 Richard Merrick, Esq. of Bordorgan, Anglesey, Wales, who succeeded Meyrick ap Llewellyn as High Sheriff of Anglesey County.
- 11-2 Rt. Rev. Roland Merrick, D.D., the first Protestant Bishop of Bangor, Wales, born 1505, and buried in Bangor Cathedral; from him are descended the Meyricks of Goodrich Court and of Bush., of whom are the Philadelphia branch of the family in America.
- 11-3 William Merrick, died unmarried.
- 11-4 Owain Merrick, died unmarried.
- 11-5 John Merrick, born abt. 1513, (see following).
- 11-6 Rev. Edmund Merrick L.L.D., Archdeacon of Bangor, Wales. The family of Edmund became extinct in the 18th century.
- 11-7 Rev. Reynault Merrick, Rector of Llanechid, Wales.
- 11-8 Alice.
- 11-9 Sionedd.

MYRICK

11-10 Agnes.

All these children except William and Owain (Owen) are known to have married and all the married sons left descendents in the male line.

11-5 REV. JOHN MERRICK, Rector of Llandachya, Wales. He was born about 1513. It is said he was first in the navy which he left to enter the ministry. He had three children of record:

10-1 William, (see following).

10-2 Owain, a minister at Llangylle.

10-3 Maud, who married a Powell.

10-1 WILLIAM MERRICK, b. abt. 1546, was at Llanleschid, where he may have been born. Upon the death of his uncle, the Bishop of Bangor, he was transferred to another living in the south, at Morfil in Pembrokeshire. He was Rector of St. Davids, a little fishing village on St. Bride's Bay, in the extreme southwest part of Wales, at the western end or mouth of the Bristol Channel. William had a son:-

9-1 John Merrick, b. abt. 1579, (see following).

9-1 JOHN MERRICK, or "Sion" (the Welsh for John), son of William, was born about 1579, probably at St. Davids, Pembrokeshire, where his father was rector. He is the probable father of the four brothers Merrick, who sailed from Bristol, England in the ship "James" in the spring of 1636, for America. Although we do not have definite proof, there is a strong possibility that John Merrick himself came to this country and was the John Merrick who had a grant of land at Hingham in 1637 and who died at Roxbury, June 25, 1650, leaving a widow, Elizabeth. Although the records of their births have not been found, the probable children of John were:-

8-1 William, born in 1603 in Wales, and came in the

MYRICK

ship "James" from Bristol in the spring of 1636. He was a farmer by occupation after reaching the Colony, but what trade or avocation he followed in Wales is not known. He was interested in military matters, serving for six years after his arrival, in the colonial militia under Capt. Myles Standish. He is mentioned first as an ensign and later as a lieutenant. He probably devoted the greater part of his time to this work as he was not married until 1642, at the end of his six years service. He lived both in Eastham and Duxbury within the decade from 1637 to 1647, as some of his children were born in Eastham during this time and yet he is reported as a citizen of Duxbury in 1636. He probably owned land in both places. The records report he was allotted land "next the glade at Powder Point" in 1636, another lot at Great Head in 1637 and was one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater. He was surveyor of highways in 1646, and constable in 1647. He married, in Eastham, in 1642, Rebecca -----, and was made freeman there, May 22, 1655. In his will, dated Dec. 3, 1686, proved Mar. 6, 1688-9, he is described as "about 86 years of age", so he was 40 when his first child was born. Children of William and Rebecca were:-

- 7-1 William, b. Sept. 15, 1643.
- 7-2 Stephen, b. May 12, 1646.
- 7-3 Rebecca, b. July 28, 1648.
- 7-4 Mary, b. Nov. 4, 1650, m. Stephen Hopkins, Jr., son of Stephen Hopkins of the "Mayflower".
- 7-5 Ruth, b. May 15, 1652, m. in Jan. 1677 Edmund Freeman, son of Major John and Mercy (Prence) Freeman.
- 7-6 Sarah, b. Aug. 1, 1654, m. Dec. 18, 1672, John, Jr., also son of Major John and Mercy.
- 7-7 John, b. Jan. 15, 1656-7.
- 7-8 Isaac, b. Jan. 6, 1660-61.

MYRICK

- 7-9 Joseph, b. June 1, 1662.
- 7-10 Benjamin, b. Feb. 1, 1664-5
- 8-2 James, b. in 1612, (see following).
- 8-3 John, b. in Wales in 1614, came to this country on the "James" from Bristol, England, in the spring of 1636. He settled in Charlestown where he was made freeman, Feb. 14, 1641. He was a cooper and block maker by trade and had his own shop on the waterfront in Charlestown, where he died Feb. 15, 1678-9. He accumulated considerable property during his lifetime. His will, proved in 1678-79, appointed his brother James, of Newbury, as administrator. John married Apr. 3, 1655, (Savage III, p. 198) Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Wyborne of Boston. (George B. Merrick gives "3rd day of 2nd mo." 1655 at Cambridge, Mass. by Capt. Humphrey Atherton regarding marriage of Elizabeth) John and Elizabeth had children:-
- 7-20 Hopestill, b. Feb. 20, 1642-3, m. Richard Rosmorgan, Oct. 7, 1664, d. Feb. 14, 1691.
- 7-21 Benjamin, b. June 22, 1644, m. Sarah Orton of Charlestown.
- 7-22 Hannah, b. abt. 1646, m. Aug. 1, 1673, John Walker and d. Mar. 21, 1716.
- 7-23 Joseph, b. abt. 1648, m. Sarah -----.
- 7-24 Amathia, b. abt. 1650, m. Abel Benjamin.
- 7-25 Mary, b. abt. 1652, m. Joseph Allen of Sudbury.
- 7-26 James, b. 1654, d. young.
- 7-27 John, b. 1655, m. Elizabeth Trowbridge Feb. 9, 1682-3 and d. July 11, 1706.
- 7-28 Sarah, b. May 1, 1657, m. Thomas Chapman 1675.
- 7-29 Mercy, b. Dec. 30, 1658, m. John Mousall Apr. 24, 1695.
- 7-30 Abigail, b. in Feb. 1660, m. Joseph Allen of Sudbury.

MYRICK

8-4 Thomas, the youngest son, was born in Wales in 1620 and sailed from Bristol, England with his three brothers in the ship "James" in the spring of 1636. He settled first at Roxbury, but moved to Connecticut shortly thereafter. He was for a short time in Hartford in 1638 and moved thence to Springfield where he m. July 14, 1639, Sarah, dau. of Rowland Stebbins, it being the third English marriage in that town. Thomas was made free-man in 1665 and d. Sept. 7, 1704. He and Sarah had children:-

7-31 Thomas, b. Feb. 12, 1641, d. young. This was the third birth on the town records.

7-32 Sarah, b. 1643.

7-33 Mary, b. 1645, d. soon.

7-34 Mary, again, b. 1647.

7-35 Hannah, b. Feb. 10, 1650.

Sarah, wife of Thomas died, and he m. second, in 1653, Elizabeth Tilley. They had children:-

7-36 Elizabeth, b. 1654, d. young.

7-37 Miriam, b. 1656, d. at 28 years.

7-38 John, b. 1658, married and had 13 children.

7-39 Elizabeth, again, b. 1661.

7-40 Thomas, b. 1664, married and had 7 children.

7-41 Tilley, b. 1667, married and had one son and four daughters, d. in 1732 at Springfield.

7-42 James, b. 1670, married and had 7 children.

7-43 Abigail, b. 1673.

* 8-2 JAMES MERRICK, the second son of John and Elizabeth, was born in Wales in 1612, and was one of four brothers who sailed on the "James" out of Bristol in the spring of 1636 for America. He settled first in Charlestown. He was a fish packer and cooper by trade. The village of St. Davids, Pembrokeshire, his birthplace, existed by its fishing industry so his selection of the trade he followed was natural. He owned his own place of business

MYRICK

on the waterfront in Charlestown. He probably married either in England or soon after his arrival here, a wife whose name is not preserved, and by her had a daughter, Sarah. He m. second, in 1652-3, Margaret -----. The records in Charlestown state that "James Merick, the cooper, and Margaret, his wife, sold house and lot in Charlestown to John Andrews". They also state that "in 1676 James Merick, age 52 years, in 1664, deeded to his son James, in Newbury, lands situated in Newbury". In 1657, (Savage says 1656), James moved to Newbury, Mass. and became a farmer. The date of his death is not recorded, but he died before his wife, who died in Newbury, Apr. 2, 1708. James had children:-

7-11 Sarah, probably b. abt. 1632-1642, by his first wife, (see following).

By his second wife, he had:-

7-12 James, b. abt. 1654 at Charlestown, m. Hannah -----, and had:-

6-1 Benjamin, b. Apr. 16, 1683.

6-2 James, b. July 16, 1684 (perhaps Apr. 16, 1683, and twin of Benjamin).

6-3 John, b. Sept. 10, 1686.

7-13 John, b. 1656, d. young of smallpox.

7-14 Hannah, b. Feb. 6, 1657 at Newbury, m. Benjamin Knowlton of Springfield.

7-15 Abigail, b. Sept. 5, 1658.

7-16 Joseph, b. Apr. 27, 1661.

7-17 Isaac, b. Jan. 6, 1665.

7-18 Timothy, b. Sept. 28, 1666, m. Mary Lancaster.

7-19 Susanna, b. Aug. 20, 1670.

7-11 SARAH MYRICK (Merrick), probably born abt. 1632-1642, m. Apr. 27, 1664, John Atkinson (7-1) of Newbury. There seems to be a little uncertainty about the exact parentage of Sarah. That she was closely related to the

MYRICK

four brothers, Merrick, who came to this country together in 1636, is without question. George Byron Merrick, in his genealogy of the family, places her as a sister of the four brothers. This would seem to be an error, as she would then have been too old to be the wife of John Atkinson, married in 1664, as they had ten children after that date. Also, the father of the four brothers, John, was born about 1579. His first child was born in 1603, so his marriage probably took place in 1602, when he was 23 years old. Assuming his wife to be about 20, this would place the latest date of birth of Sarah at about 1627. But Sarah was not married until 1664, which would make her 37 at that time. As Rebecca, her youngest child was not born until about 1684, she would have been 57 years old at that time, a very improbable occurrence. However, in the chapter on Atkinson, it is noted that John met and courted his future wife, Sarah, at the home of James in Charlestown. When James moved to Newbury, Sarah went with him and John followed soon after and married her in Newbury. James, was born in 1612, and assuming he married first, in his early twenties, this would place the date of birth of Sarah at about 1635 or later. This would make her about 49 at the oldest at the birth of Rebecca, with the strong possibility that if she was born in this country, she could have been five or more years younger. This, I believe, is the true explanation of Sarah's parenthood and that she was the daughter of James.

References:-

- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Middlesex County,
by William Richard Cutler, pub. 1908, Vol. III -
p. 1109, Vol. IV - p. 1739.
- Genealogy - Merrick - Mirick - Myrick Family of Massachusetts, by George Byron Merrick.
- Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. III, pp. 198-218.
- Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

WOODMAN

* 8-1 EDWARD WOODMAN, came to America, bringing with him, says Coffin, his wife Joanna and his sons Edward and John. It is probable he made the trip on the "James" of London which embarked Apr. 6 and arrived in New England on June 3, 1635, the same ship which brought his brother, Archelaus. Archelaus, although still a minor, is entitled mercer in the records, but it is probable it was his brother Edward who deserved that description but did not give his name and excite suspicion that he was not authorized under the odious orders of the council to go to America. In this country, Edward settled in Newbury, Mass. where his son, Joshua, the first English male child of the town, was born. He was made free-man, May 25, 1636, was representative the following September and in 1637, as well as several years later. He, with his son Edward, was long involved in the great religious quarrel of which lengthy reports are given in the "History of Newbury" by Coffin. His wife or widow, Joanna is mentioned in the records of Nov. 9, 1653, but the time of Edward's death is not mentioned. They had children:-

7-1 Edward, b. in England in 1628, married here, Dec. 20, 1653, Mary, probably daughter of William Goodridge. They had children:-

- 6-1 Mary, b. Sept. 29, 1654.
- 6-2 Elizabeth, b. July 11, 1656, d. young.
- 6-3 Edward, b. in 1658, d. young.
- 6-4 Rebecca, b. Sept. 17, 1661, d. soon.
- 6-5 Rebecca, again, b. July 20, 1663.
- 6-6 Sarah, b. July 18, 1665.
- 6-7 Judith, b. Nov. 18, 1667.
- 6-8 Edward, again, b. Mar. 20, 1670, m. June 29, 1702, Mary, probably dau. of William Sawyer.
- 6-9 Archelaus, b. June 9, 1672, m. Hannah ----.
- 6-10 Margaret, b. Aug. 31, 1676.

7-2 John, b. in England, lived perhaps at Ipswich in

WOODMAN

1648, but m. at Newbury July 15, 1656, Mary Field and the next year was established at Dover, where he was made freeman in 1666, was a captain and was representative in 1684. He d. about 1707. He had children:-

6-11 John, m. a dau. of Francis Raynes of York, and d. June 10, 1705.

6-12 Mary.

6-13 Sarah, and perhaps others.

John, Mary and Sarah outlived their father.

7-3 Joshua, b. in Newbury in 1637 or 38, the first English male child to be born in the town. He m. Jan. 22, 1666, Elizabeth, perhaps dau. of John Stevens of Andover, in which town the marriage took place. They had a dau. Mehitable b. Sept. 20, 1677 and a son Jonathan. (Coffin, in his history of Newbury, does not give the date of Jonathan's birth, nor that of any more children). He probably moved to Andover, where Farmer says he lived, although he was buried in Newbury where his gravestone gives the date of his death as May 30, 1703. Joshua and Elizabeth had children:-

6-14 Mehitable, b. Sept. 20, 1677.

6-15 Jonathan.

7-4 Sarah, b. Jan. 12, 1642.

7-5 Jonathan, b. Nov. 5, 1643 (see following).

7-6 Ruth, b. Mar. 28, 1646, and perhaps others.

8-2 ARCHELAUS WOODMAN, younger brother of Edward, was born in England in 1618. He was named Hercules in the report to the government of the list of passengers from Southampton in the "James" of London. Savage says: "Perhaps the custom-house officers knew more of Hercules than of the other name, though both are equally heathenish, but probably the sound was not unlike". Archelaus was made freeman May 17, 1637, was

WOODMAN

a lieutenant in 1670, representative in 1674 and 75. Coffin says he married, first, Elizabeth -----, who died Dec. 17, 1670, but gives no children. He married, second, Nov. 13, 1678, Dorothy Chapman, and died Oct. 7, 1702.

7-5 JONATHAN WOODMAN, was born in Newbury, Mass., Nov. 5, 1643. He married July 2, 1668, Hannah Hilton, daughter of William. He took the oath of allegiance Feb. 26, 1669 and, in 1681, calls Stephen Greenleaf his uncle. Savage says he would gladly see the cause. Sarah Greenleaf (8-4), daughter of Edmund (9-1), married William Hilton (9-1). Their daughter Hannah married Jonathan Woodman. Stephen Greenleaf (8-8) was the brother of Sarah, mother of Jonathan's wife. Therefore, Stephen Greenleaf was the uncle of Jonathan by marriage. I trust this information will make glad the soul of Mr. Savage. Jonathan and Hannah had children:-

6-16 Hannah, b. Mar. 8, 1669.

6-17 Sarah, b. Oct. 19, 1670 at Newbury, Mass., m. about 1693, John Atkinson, Jr. (6-2).

6-18 Ruth, b. July 11, 1672.

6-19 Jonathan, b. Apr. 16, 1674.

6-20 Ichabod, b. Apr. 26, 1676.

6-21 Mary, b. Apr. 25, 1678.

6-22 William, b. Mar. 29, 1681.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. IV, pp. 640-641.
Vital Records, Newbury, Mass.

HILTON

This family traces its descent from thirteen Sureties for the Magna Charta of A. D. 1215, as follows:

William d'Albini
Hugh Bigod
Roger Bigod
Henry de Bohun
Gilbert de Clare
Richard de Clare
John FitzRobert

Robert FitzWalter
John de Lacie
William Malet
Saire de Quincey
Robert de Roos
Robert de Vere

Of these barons, d'Albini, Hugh and Roger Bigod, Henry de Bohun, Gilbert and Richard de Clare, John FitzRobert, Robert FitzWalter and Robert de Vere were descended from Sveide the Viking, a Norse king, A.D. 760. William d'Albini and Robert FitzWalter were also descended from Pharamond, Duke of the East Franks, A.D. 404 and Hugh Bigod from Ruric of Kief who died in 879. John FitzRobert and John de Lacie claimed descent from Cerdic, King of Wessex, who died in A.D. 534. Cerdic was an ancestor of Alfred the Great. William Malet was descended from Clovis, King of the Franks, born in A.D. 466 as was Margaret, wife of Saire de Quincey. The wife of Robert de Roos was Isabel, daughter of William the Lion, King of Scotland and widow of Robert Bruce and Robert de Vere was descended from the kings of France and Germany.

13-1 WILLIAM HILTON of Hilton, died before May 31, 1506. He married Margery Bowes. Their son:-

12-1 WILLIAM HILTON of Hilton. He fought at the battle of Flodden, Sept. 9, 1513. He married Sibyl Lumley, and they had a son:-

11-1 WILLIAM HILTON of Bidick, died in 1562, married Margaret, daughter of James Metcalf, and had a son:-

10-1 ROGER HILTON of London, 4th son, mentioned in the will of his mother. According to the records of the family, he was a merchant, citizen and fishmonger; married and had a son:-

HILTON

9-1 WILLIAM HILTON, a fishmonger of London, i.e., of that guild or company, came in the ship "Fortune" to Plymouth in 1621, leaving his wife and two children to follow in the "Ann", the next ship to sail. The letter he wrote to them in Nov. 1621, is preserved in Young's "Chronicles". In the division of lands, reference being made solely to the ship, in which any claimant came, we have his wife and two children as so entitled, without names. William moved, possibly shortly after the arrival of his wife and children and certainly prior to 1627, (before the division of cattle) to join his brother, Edward, in Dover, N. H. It is not proven that the Hilton brothers were the first men to make a settlement on the soil of New Hampshire, but the honor, if it does not belong exclusively to them, is certainly shared by them. Edward Hilton, younger brother of William, was one of the company sent by the proprietor of Laconia, to make settlement on the Piscataqua river. They expected to cultivate the vine, discover mines and carry on the fisheries. The Hiltons located first at Dover Neck, seven miles from Portsmouth. William was of Newbury, Mass. but his stay there must have been short as he is named in the records for Dover, N.H. in 1642, and was representative for Dover in 1644. However, Newbury and Dover are only about twenty miles apart, with easy excess between the two, by water, so it is not inconceivable that he may, for a few years, have been active in both places. The name of his wife, possibly a second one, was Frances, as learned by a deposition by her, in 1688, when she was the wife of Richard White, in which she testified that forty years before her husband, William Hilton, had hired a house at Kittery Point, Me. of Nicholas Shapleigh. The Maine records state that he was there in 1648 to 1650, and was licensed to sell wine, keep the ferry and have control of Great Island. The date of his death is not known, but it was after 1661, as in that year he was a constable at Kittery. He had, besides other children, a son:-

8-1 William Hilton, Jr., born in England (see following)

HILTON

- 9-2 EDWARD HILTON, younger brother of William, was of English birth, but the date and place of his nativity are unknown. He came from London to Piscataqua in the spring of 1623. He, as well as his older brother, William, were members of the guild of fishmongers, and Edward was selected to take charge of the settlement of Dover which was to be supported mainly by fishing. He was sent over by the company of Laconia, and settled at Dover Point. Edward was from the first a very busy man, and as time passed, the amount of his business increased. At first, the settlement of Dover was practically a little republic with Edward Hilton, the company's agent, at its head. He was the first of the "Rulers of Dover" and held office from the spring of 1623 to 1631. They had a hard time and Hilton, a friend of Governor Winthrop, sought the protection of Massachusetts in 1641. He was regarded by the Massachusetts government as the principal man in the Dover settlement, and after its annexation by Massachusetts, which was mainly effected by him, he was depended upon to assist in maintaining it. He was the first named in the list of magistrates of Dover in 1641, but moved to Exeter shortly afterwards. The records of Exeter show that he settled there and had a house in that part of Exeter which is now South Newfields, at least as early as December 1639. A large grant of land had been made to him by the Exeter authorities, on "4 day of the 1st week of 10th month 1639". In 1653 another grant of about two miles square, comprising the whole village of Newfields, was made to him for his charges in setting up a sawmill. A considerable part of this grant has remained to this day the property of his descendants. He became a leading man in the place, serving as townsman and selectman from 1645 nearly every year up to 1652. In 1657 he was one of the committee of two from Exeter who met a company of three from Dover and "settled the bounds" between the two towns by marking the line, and agreed upon the enjoyment that each town should have of the border land. He was repeatedly chosen by the inhabitants on various important committees to look after their interests and was in all

HILTON

respects a useful and valuable citizen. He was assistant judge of the court of common pleas and has been styled "The Father of New Hampshire". He died early in 1671. He brought a wife with him to America, or soon after married one, who was the mother of his children, but what her maiden name was, is unknown. His second wife was Catherine, daughter of the Hon. Alexander Shepleigh, agent of Sir Ferdinando Gorges in Maine, widow of James Treworgie (Treworthy) of Kittery. By his first wife, name unknown, he had children:-

- 8-2 Edward, Jr., b. 1630 (Quint says 1626), m. Ann, dau. of Samuel Dudley, granddaughter of the Governors Winthrop and Dudley, and had:-
 - 7-12 Winthrop, a very prominent officer in the militia, who was killed by the Indians June 23, 1710, just after being elected to the Council, but before taking his seat.
 - 7-13 Dudley, carried away by the Indians, probably when his brother Winthrop was killed, for there is no record of him after that.
 - 7-14 Joseph, b. abt. 1681.
 - 7-15 Jane, who m. Richard Mattoon.
 - 7-16 Ann, who m. Richard Hilton.
 - 7-17 Mary, who m. Joseph Hall.
 - 7-18 Sobriety, who m. Jonathan Hilton.
- 8-3 William, b. 1632 or 1628. He was a captain in the militia. This William was probably the William of York and possibly the William who went from the Barbados in 1663 on a voyage of discovery to the coast of Florida.
- 8-4 Samuel, of Exeter, about which not much information is available except that, with his brothers, Edward, Jr., William and Charles, he administered the large estate left by his father and that he was united with a great many others of the New Hampshire people that desired protection under Massachusetts jurisdiction.
- 8-5 Charles, b. abt. 1643-44, the youngest son, outlived

HILTON

his father, and died about 1683-84, unmarried and at the age of forty.

8-6 Sobriety, b. 1633, m. Henry Moulton.

8-7 Mary, b. 1635, m. John Scribner.

By his second wife, Catherine, he had:-

8-8 Elizabeth, b. 1639, m. Capt. John Gillman.

8-9 Susannah, m. Christopher Palmer.

8-1 WILLIAM HILTON, JR., born in England, sailed to this country from London, with his mother in the ship "Ann", arriving in Plymouth in 1623. He probably went to Dover, N.H. with his father, remaining in that vicinity until about the late sixteen thirties when he moved to Newbury, Mass., where he was made freeman May 19, 1642. He married in Newbury, Sarah Greenleaf (8-4), dau. of Edmund. She died in 1655. After the death of his wife, he moved to Charlestown. His relation with the Church at Newbury was transferred to that of the Church at Charlestown, Aug. 14, 1670. William married, as his second wife, Mehitable, dau. of Increase Nowell. He died, Sept. 7, 1670, and his widow married deacon John Cutler. She died in September 1711. Budington, p. 192, refers to the "Relation of a Discovery on the Coast of Florida" by a William Hilton, commissioner, with two others in the ship "Adventure", set out from Barbados in August 1663, published in London in 1664, but this could not have been William (8-1), but may have been William Hilton (8-3) son of Edward, or may have been another William Hilton, not of New England. William, Jr. (8-1) had children by his first wife, Sarah, all born in Newbury:-

HILTON

- 7-1 Sarah, b. in June 1641.
- 7-2 Charles, b. in July 1643.
- 7-3 Hannah, b. either abt. 1639 or 1645 (see following).
- 7-4 Ann, b. Feb. 12, 1648.
- 7-5 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 6, 1650.
- 7-6 William 3rd, b. June 28, 1653.

By his second wife, Mehitable, he had:-

- 7-7 Nowell, b. May 4, bpt. May 10, 1663.
- 7-8 Edward, b. Mar. 3, bpt. Mar. 4, 1666.
- 7-9 John, bpt. May 24, 1668.
- 7-10 Richard, b. Sept. 13, bpt. Sept. 18, 1670. He lived in Charlestown, and had a wife, Elizabeth, who d. Sept. 22, 1718 at the age of 49. He died Jan. 25, 1721.
- 7-11 Charles, b. Apr. 19, bpt. Apr. 27, 1673.

7-3 HANNAH HILTON, born either about 1639 or 1645, probably in Newbury, Mass. Some writers, notably Budington and Coffin, place Hannah as the daughter of William Hilton, Sr. (9-1). However, the William who had a wife and two children in England in 1621 would have reached middle age before his second wife, the daughter of Increase Nowell, was born in 1638. So, it is very improbable that he was the William who married Mehitable Nowell. My belief is that William, Jr. was the father of Hannah, and that William, Sr. was her grandfather. This is further borne out by the fact that Jonathan Woodman (7-5), who married Hannah Hilton, called Stephen Greenleaf "uncle". (See Savage Vol. IV, p. 641) Stephen was the brother of Sarah Greenleaf who married William Hilton of Newbury, but this William was William, Jr., and not William Sr., as given in the Greenleaf genealogy by James Edward Greenleaf. Further, I believe the William Hilton who was made freeman in Newbury on May 19, 1642, was William, Jr. and not his father, as is stated in some records. Hannah Hilton married, July 2, 1668, Jonathan Woodman (7-5).

HILTON

References:-

Genealogical and Family History of the State of New Hampshire, by Ezra S. Stearns, pub. 1908, Vol. IV, pp. 1774-1775.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, pp. 422-424.

Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

BAILEY

The name Bailey, as a surname, is probably from the town Bailli. Bailie is also the name of a township in Cumberland, and Bailey the name of one in Lancashire. The spelling of the name has never been uniform. It has appeared in the English and American records as Bailey, Baily, Baley, Balie, Balisle, Ballie, Balley, Bally, Baly, Bayley, Bayly, and Bylie.

- * 9-1 JOHN BAILEY (Bayley), came to this country in the ship "Angel Gabriel" which sailed from Bristol, England in April 1635. He was a weaver from Chippenham, Co. Wilts. The ship was wrecked at Pemaquid (now Bristol) Maine in the great storm of August 15, 1635, and John Bailey barely escaped with his life. His son, John, Jr., came with him and another daughter, Johanna, either came with him or soon after. His wife, his son, Robert, and two or more other daughters, remained in England and never came to this country although he urged them to do so. He, himself, never gained the courage to go back after them, after his experience in the shipwreck. John Bailey settled first in Newbury, in the vicinity of Parker river. In 1637 he moved further into the forest and built a log cabin near the mouth of the Powow river, taking with him William Scholar as help. Here he fished the Powow river, on which he had the sole fishing rights, in consideration of furnishing a certain proportion of his catch to the town, in those days fish being an important item of food. In 1639 began the settlement of Colchester, afterwards called Salisbury. John Bailey's name is on the list of the first division of land in Colchester. In 1651 he was sentenced by the court to return to England by the next vessel or send for his wife to come over to him, but this order was never obeyed as he died soon after. His will, proved Apr. 13, 1652 gave his home at Salisbury to son John, Jr. to use during his lifetime, then to go to John 3rd, they to pay his widow six pounds if she came over to "Newburyland". He gave his daughter, Johanna, wife of William Huntington, and her husband, the house and five acres of land he bought from Mr. Rowell, his son Robert, fifteen pounds and his daughters ten pounds each, if they came over to New England and

BAILEY

five pounds each if they did not. His wife, who remained in England, was Elizabeth, daughter of William and Jane (Langburne) Knight of Embourne, Berkshire, England. John and Elizabeth had children:-

- 8-1 John, Jr., born 1613 (see following).
- 8-2 Johanna, m. William Huntington of Amesbury.
- 8-3 Robert, who remained in England.
Two or more daughters.

8-1 JOHN BAILEY, JR., was born in England in 1613, and came to this country with his father at the age of 22. He settled, in 1650, on the plain about a quarter of a mile from Deer Island and opposite Carr Island. He was made freeman in 1669 and died in Mar. 1691, at the age of seventy-eight. He married Eleanor, sister of John and Anthony Emery (Savage says perhaps dau. of John). They had children:-

- 7-1 Rebecca, b. Nov. 24, 1641, m. Aug. 22, 1661, Isaac Brown, son of Thomas, of Newbury. They had two daughters and a son.
- 7-2 John, b. May 18, 1643, d. in 1663.
- 7-3 Sarah, b. Aug. 17, 1644, m. Oct. 8, 1665, Daniel Cheney and had three sons and four daughters.
- 7-4 Joshua, died young.
- 7-5 Joseph, b. Apr. 4, 1648 (see following).
- 7-6 James, b. Sept. 12, 1650, grad. from Harvard College in 1669, was a preacher at Salem Village, near Danvers, but neither Bentley's History nor Felt's Annals of Salem (the best places to seek for such information) state whether he was ever ordained, but probably not, as in Apr. 1680, a committee was chosen to obtain another preacher instead of him and he was succeeded by the unfortunate George Burrows. James is probably the one ordained at Weymouth, Sept. 26, 1703. He was made freeman in 1673 and died Jan. 17, 1707 in Roxbury. He m. Sept. 17, 1672, Mary, daughter of George Carr, and had children:-

BAILEY

- 6-11 Mary, b. July 5, 1673.
- 6-12 John, b. 1675.
- 6-13 James, b. 1678, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. Samuel Ruggles.
- 6-14 Isaac, b. 1681, m. Mary Saxton.
- 6-15 Sarah, b. 1683.
- 6-16 Joshua, b. 1685.

- 7-7 Joshua, b. Feb. 12, 1653.
- 7-8 Isaac, b. July 22, 1654, d. in 1740, m. June 13, 1683, Sarah, dau. of John Emery and had children:-

- 6-17 Isaac, b. Dec. 20, 1683, m. Sara Titcomb in 1707.
- 6-18 Joshua, b. Oct. 30, 1685, m. Sarah Coffin in 1706.
- 6-19 David, b. Dec. 12, 1687, m. Experience Palmer.
- 6-20 Judith, b. Feb. 11, 1690, m. James Ordway.
- 6-21 Sarah, b. Feb. 11, 1692, m. Benjamin Chase.

- 7-9 Rachel, b. Oct. 19, 1662, m. Feb. 16, 1680, Samuel Poor of Newbury and had five daughters and one son.
- 7-10 Judith, b. Aug. 3, 1665, died in 1668.

7-5 JOSEPH BAILEY, born Apr. 4, 1648, married Priscilla Putnam (7-19), and moved to Arundel(Kennebunk), Maine, left there in 1703, but returned in 1714 and was killed there by the Indians in 1723, at the age of seventy-five. Joseph and Priscilla had children:-

- 6-1 Rebecca, b. Oct. 25, 1675.
- 6-2 Priscilla, b. Oct. 31, 1676, m. Jonathan Walcott of Salem.
- 6-3 John, b. Sept. 16, 1678 (see following).
- 6-4 Joseph, b. Jan. 28, 1681.
- 6-5 Hannah, b. Sept. 9, 1683, m. ---- Lassell.
- 6-6 Daniel, b. June 10, 1686.
- 6-7 Martha, b. 1688.

BAILEY

- 6-8 Judith, b. Feb. 11, 1690.
- 6-9 Lydia, b. Nov. 25, 1695.
- 6-10 Sarah, b. Feb. 14, 1698, m. Isreal Joslyn.

6-3 JOHN BAILEY, born Sept. 16, 1678, married, first, in 1700, Mary, dau. of John Bartlett. She died in 1708, and he married, second, in 1711, Sarah (Butler 6-2) Giddings, widow of Job Giddings who died Feb. 27, 1708, and dau. of Lieut. William and Sarah Butler, of Chebacco (now Essex). John Bailey had children by his first wife, Mary:

- 5-1 John, b. in 1701, m. in 1721, Rachel Leadiary of Marblehead.
 - 5-2 Joseph, b. in 1702, m. in 1726, Deborah Hudson.
 - 5-3 Mary, b. in 1708, m. Peter Merrill.
- By his second wife, Sarah Butler, he had:-

- 5-4 Priscilla, b. Aug. 29, 1712, m. (int. pub. Oct. 7, 1733), Ichabod Atkinson(5-10). Priscilla died Feb. 9, 1793.
 - 5-5 Daniel, b. in 1714, m. the Widow ---- Dunn, dau. of Samuel Skilling of Falmouth, Maine.
 - 5-6 Hannah, b. in 1717, m. James Merrill.
 - 5-7 William, b. in 1719, m. in 1742, Anna Lowell of Amesbury.
 - 5-8 James, b. in 1722, m. Abigail, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (Woodberry) Plumer.
 - 5-9 Abigail, b. in 1724, m. ---- Chase.
- Of the above, John, Joseph, and Daniel moved to Falmouth, Maine.

References:-

- John Bailey of Salisbury and Newbury, by Mrs. Milton Ellsworth.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 142.
- Butlers and Kinsfolk, by Elmer Ellsworth Butler.
- Vital Records - Salisbury, Mass.
- Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

EMERY

The surname Emery, or Amery, or D'Emery, is one of ancient origin in England. Gilbert D'Amery, a Norman Knight of Tours, was with William the Conqueror in 1066 at the battle of Hastings. It may be that from him sprung the numerous families of Amory and Emery.

- * 9-1 JOHN EMERY, was born in Romsey, England, Sept. 29, 1598, the son of John and Agnes Emery. He was a carpenter by trade. He, with his brother Anthony, sailed from Southampton, Apr. 3, 1635, in the ship "James", arriving in Boston, June 3, 1635. With him was his wife, Mary, his son, John and his daughter, Ann. John Emery settled at Newbury soon after he landed. He was given a grant of land on the southerly side of the main road leading to what is now the bridge over the Parker River, a short distance above the Lower Green of Oldtown. He was active in the town and soon became one of its leading spirits, but being of a strong, independent character, he was often at odds with those in power. Characteristically, the first record we have of him is that on Dec. 22, 1637, he was fined twenty shillings for enclosing ground not laid out or owned by the town, contrary to the town's order. He probably felt that he had a right to that land, and that the town ordered otherwise did not bother him in the least. In February 1638, the Selectmen determined that "John Emery shall make a sufficient Pound for the use of the Towne, two rod and a halfe square by the last of the present month if he cann". Either he wouldn't or couldn't, since the following April, Richard Brown, the constable, was ordered to do it. John Emery was admitted as freeman, June 2, 1641, and recorded as one of the ninety-one free-holders of the town, Dec. 2, 1642. In the same year he was appointed, with three others, to valuate all the property in the town for the purpose of proportioning each man's share in the new division. April 10, 1644, he received a grant of twenty-two acres and five rods, being his own and Henry Putnam's portion of "Divident" land in the great field beyond the new town. In 1645, he was assigned a lot in the new town, "joyning Cross Street", which lot, however, he apparently never

EMERY

occupied. On Dec. 18, 1645, a committee of seven was appointed by the town at a public meeting "for to procure a water mill for to be built and set up in said towne of Newbury to grind theyr corne ", and John Emery and Samuel Scullard were given twenty pounds in merchantable pay and ten acres of upland and six acres of meadow, free of all rates for the first seven years, they on their part agreeing to "sett up said mill ready for the town's use to grind the town's grists, at or before the twenty-ninth of September 1646 ". The mill appears to have been built at "the little River " and operated by John Emery, whose son, John, followed his father as miller on the Artichoke. John Emery was appointed to answer the Court at Ipswich in the spring of 1654, in behalf of the town for failure to make and care for a road to Andover. No doubt they felt he could defend the town's actions with the same skill he used in defending his own. On May 26, 1658, the General Court at Boston ordered John Emery and others to appear at the next October court. On Oct. 19, 1658, the General Court "having heard the case relating to the military company petition of Newbury, preferred by "John Emery, Senior, who, with his sonnes John Emery, Junr., John Webster and Solomon Keyes, have been so busy and forward to disturb the peace -----, judge it meete to order that the said John Emery, Senior, John Emery, Junior, John Webster and Solomon Keyes be severely admonished to beware of like sinful practices for time to come which this court will not beare; and that they pay the several chardges of their neighbors at the last Court and this in coming". Among the neighbors who had been obliged to travel to Boston to testify as to the cantankerous conduct of John Emery was Nicholas Noyes (8-4). On March 16, 1663, John Emery was presented to the Court at Ipswich by Henry Jaques, Constable of Newbury, for entertaining travelers and Quakers. May 5, 1663, his presentment for entertaining Quakers was referred to the next court. The next Court fined him four pounds, costs and fees for entertaining strangers. The evidence given in the case was "yt two men quakers we entertained very kindly to

EMERY

bed and table & John Emmerie shok ym by ye hand and bid ym welcome ". Also "that the witness heard John Emery and his wife say that he had entertained quakers and that he would not put them from his house and used argument for the lawfulness of it". John Emery, in May 1663, petitioned the General Court for the remission of his fine. The petition was signed by the selectmen of the town and fifty of the citizens, among them being Abraham Toppan (8-1), John Knight (9-1) and John Bailey (8-1). Endorsed on this petition is the following: "The Magts have considered the grounds of this petition & consent not to any revision of the Com. Court's sentence ". A further endorsement is to the effect: "Consented to by the Deputies provided they may have ye ten shillings agayne". The last endorsement is: "The Magists Consentyes ". So, after all, John Emery got off with a fine of ten shillings instead of four pounds plus costs. He was also prominent in the case of Lieut Robert Pike, refusing to recognize the authority of the Court to deprive him and his neighbors of the right of petition. In the famous ecclesiastical difficulties he was a member of the Woodman party. He was selectman in 1661, fence viewer in 1666, grand juryman in the same year, jury of trials in 1672, and appointed to carry votes to Salem in 1676. He married, first, in England, prob. Alice Granthorn, who d. in Newbury in April 1649. He m. second, Mary (Shatswell) Webster, widow of John Webster of Ipswich, Oct. 29, 1650. He died in Newbury, Nov. 3, 1683. His wife died Apr. 28, 1694. He made his will, May 1, 1680, proved Nov. 27, 1683, in which he mentions his age as 83 years. The inventory amounted to 263 pounds, 11 shillings. John Emery had children by his first wife:-

- 8-1 Eleanor, probably, (see following).
- 8-2 John, Jr., born in England abt. 1628, came to this country with his first wife in 1635. She died, and he married, second, Oct. 2, 1648, Mary Webster, dau. of his step-mother. He d. in 1693 at the age of 65 years. His widow d. Apr. 28, 1694. They had children:-

EMERY

- 7-1 Mary, b. June 24, 1652, m. Mar. 10, 1671, the second William Sawyer.
- 7-2 Hannah, b. Apr. 25, 1654.
- 7-3 John, 3rd, b. Sept. 12, 1656, m. June 13, 1683 Mary, dau. of the first William Sawyer.
- 7-4 Bethia, b. Oct. 15, 1658.
- 7-5 Sarah, b. Feb. 26, 1661.
- 7-6 Joseph, b. Mar. 23, 1663.
- 7-7 Stephen, b. Sept. 6, 1666, m. Nov. 29, 1692, Ruth, dau. of Henry Jaques.
- 7-8 Abigail, b. Jan. 16, 1669.
- 7-9 Samuel, b. Dec. 20, 1670.
- 7-10 Judith, b. Feb. 5, 1673.
- 7-11 Lydia, b. Feb. 19, 1675.
- 7-12 Elizabeth, b. Feb. 8, 1680.
- 7-13 Josiah, b. Feb. 28, 1681.
- 8-2 Ann, b. in England abt. 1631, m. James Ordway Nov. 23, 1648 and died Mar. 31, 1687. They had five sons and five daughters.
- 8-3 Ebenezer, a daughter, b. in Newbury, Sept. 16, 1648, m. Apr. 21, 1669, John Hoag. They had three sons and two daughters.

And by his second wife, John Emery, Senior had:-

- 8-4 Jonathan, b. in Newbury, May 13, 1652, m. Mary, dau. of Edward Woodman, Jr., Nov. 29, 1676. (Savage says Nov. 20th) He served as a soldier in Maj. Appleton's company in King Phillip's war, being pressed at Newbury Dec. 3, 1675. He took part in the Narragansett fight, Dec. 19, 1675 and was wounded in the shoulder. He and Mary had children:-
 - 7-14 Mary, b. Sept. 25, 1677.
 - 7-15 Jonathan, Jr., b. Feb. 2, 1679.
 - 7-16 David, b. Sept. 28, 1682.
 - 7-17 Anthony, b. Nov. 13, 1684.
 - 7-18 Stephen, b. Jan. 13, 1687, d. next year.

EMERY

7-19 Sarah, b. Dec. 18, 1688.

7-20 Stephen, again, b. June 24, 1692.

7-21 Edward, b. Nov. 10, 1694.

9-2 ANTHONY EMERY, was born in Romsey, Hants, England about 1600. He came to this country on the same ship as his older brother John, bringing with him his wife, Frances and son John. They landed at Boston, June 3, 1635 and the following August he was in Ipswich. Soon after he moved to Newbury, where he lived until about 1640. He was a carpenter by trade. A court record of Dec. 22, 1637 establishes him as a brother of John Emery. In 1640, Anthony moved to Dover, N.H. and on Oct. 22 of that year, signed the Dover Combination. His house was at Dover Neck, about a mile from the present railroad station at Dover Point. He kept an ordinary or inn, which was destroyed by fire. He was selectman in 1643-48. On Nov. 15, 1648 he bought of John White, a house, field and great barren marsh on Sturgeon creek in Piscataqua, afterwards Kittery, now Eliot, Maine, and two other marshes. In 1649 he was a grand juror in Dover and removed to Kittery where he lived eleven years. He was a juryman several times; selectman in 1652-59, and constable. He was one of the forty-one inhabitants of Kittery who acknowledged themselves subject to the government of Massachusetts Bay in 1652. He received four different grants of land from the town. In 1660 he was fined and disfranchised for entertaining Quakers, whereupon he sold his property, and removed to Portsmouth, Rhode Island, Sept. 29, 1660, where he was received as a free inhabitant. He was juryman on several occasions, chosen constable June 4, 1666, and deputy to the general court Apr. 25, 1672. He had children:-

8-5 James, born in England about 1630, came to America with his parents. He m. first, Elizabeth ----, who d. after 1687. He m. second, Dec. 28, 1695, Elizabeth (Newcomb) Pidge, widow and second wife of John Pidge of Dedham. He had children:-

EMERY

- 7-22 James, b. abt. 1658.
- 7-23 Zachariah, b. abt. 1660.
- 7-24 Noah, b. abt. 1663, had a narrow escape from the Indians Apr. 1, 1693.
- 7-25 Daniel, b. Sept. 13, 1667.
- 7-26 Job, b. 1670.
- 7-27 Elizabeth.
- 7-28 Sarah.

8-6 A son, name not known to me.

8-7 Rebecca.

8-1 ELEANOR EMERY, probably came to this country with John Emery. Coffin, in his history and Mrs. Emery, in her "Recollections", state that Eleanor was a sister of John Emery. Hoyt, however, states that she was a sister of John Emery, Jr. (daughter of John Emery, Sr.) and I believe this latter to be correct, as being more in accord with the dates of her marriage and death. She was, unquestionably either the sister or daughter of John, Sr. Eleanor married John Bailey, Jr. (8-1).

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, pp. 118-119.
- Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.
- Descendants of John and Anthony Emery of Newbury, by Rev. Rufus Emery, pub. 1890.
- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts, by Cutter and Adams, pub. 1910, Vol. II, pp. 1273-1274.
- Vital Records - Newbury, Mass.

Aeneas married Creusa. (The date is a disputed matter of archaeology) His alleged mother (based on mythology only) was the heathen goddess Venus, who was fabled to have arisen from the sea and was believed to inhabit, with other gods and goddesses, the atmosphere a mile or more above Mount Olympus.

Ascanius, the Trojan.

Julus, High Priest; his descendants are unknown for about 560 years.

87 Numerius Julius Julus, who asserted his descent from Ascanius. His son:-

86 Lucius Julius Julus had a son:-

85 Caius Julius Julus who was Consul A.U.C. 265; he had:-

84 Caius Julius Julus, Consul A.U.C. 272 who had:-

83 Caius Julius Julus, Consul A.U.C. 307, 319, 320, and had:

82 Lucius Julius Julus, Military Tribune A.U.C. 351. He had probably:

81 Lucius Julius Julus, Military Tribune A.U.C. 368.

Following, there are three generations of which there is no record, then:

77 Lucius Julius Libo, whose son:

76 Lucius Julius Libo was Consul A.U.C. 487 and whose son or grandson was supposed to be:

75 Numerius Julius Caesar, first of the Caesars; his son was:

74 Lucius Julius Caesar and his son:

- 73 Sextus Julius Caesar, Military Tribune, Proconsul, A.U.C. 573. He had a son, Caius Julius Caesar, a quiet Roman citizen, who was the father of Caius Julius Caesar, who married Marcia, daughter of Quintus Marcius Rex and had a son Caius Julius Praetor, who died at Pisa while putting off his shoes, A.U.C. 669 and who married Aurelia, a learned lady. They were the parents of Julius Caesar, the great Emperor and Dictator, born A.U.C. 654 or B.C. 100. Sextus Julius Caesar had another son:
- 72 Sextus Julius Caesar, who was Consul A.U.C. 597 and had a son:
- 71 Lucius Julius Caesar, who had a son:
- 70 Lucius Julius Caesar, Consul A.U.C. 664, author of the Julian Law. His daughter:
- 69 Julia, married Marcus Antonius Creticus, Praetor A.U.C. 682, and they had:
- 68 Mark Anthony, Triumvir, whose daughter, by his third wife Octavia, was:
- 67 Antonia Minor. She married Claudius Drusus Nero Germanicus (brother of the Emperor Tiberius and son-in-law of Augustus Caesar. They had:
- 66 Claudius, the Emperor, whose daughter:
- 65 Genissa, married Arvigarus, who died in A.D. 74. His father was Cunobelin (or Kimbeline) who died A.D. 17. His grandfather was Theomantius (or Tenacious) who died in B.C. 26. His great grandfather was Lud, King of the Britons, B.C. 54, in whose time Julius Caesar made his first attempt on Briton and his great, great grandfather was Heli, King of the Britons. Arvigarus and Genissa had a son:
- 64 Marius, who married a daughter of Queen Boadicea and

PUTNAM

died in A.D. 125. Their son:

- 63 Coilus, died in A.D. 170; his daughter:
- 62 Athildis married in 128, Marcomir IV, King of the Franks. Their son:
- 61 Coldomir IV, King of the Franks, died in 166. He married Hasilda, daughter of the King of the Rugij. Their son:
- 60 King Farabert died in 186. His son:
- 59 King Sunno or Hanno, died in 213. His son was:
- 58 King Hilderic, died 253, and his son:
- 57 King Bartherus, died in 272. His son:
- 56 Clodius III or Clogio, died in 298. He lived during the reigns of Aurelian and Diocletian. His son:
- 55 King Walter, died in 306, in the first year of the reign of Constantius. His son:
- 54 King Dagobert, died in 317, during the reign of Constantius. His son:
- 53 Clodomir, King of the Franks, died in 337. His son:
- 52 Richimir II, King, died in 350, slain in a battle against the Romans. His son:
- 51 King Theodomir, died in 360, slain with his mother by Julian. His son:
- 50 Clodius V, or Clogio, died in 378. He reigned in the reigns of Valens in the East and of Gratian in the West. His elder son Marcomir was last King of France; his

PUTNAM

younger brother was:

49 Dagobert, died 389, was the first Duke under the Romans, who changed the title from King to Duke. His son, Genebald, Duke, died 419 without issue. Dagobert's daughter:

48 Argotta was wife of Pharamond, first King of France. She is called mother of all the Kings of France.

Pharamond was the son of Macomir I, Duke of the East Franks, died 404; son of Clodius I, Duke, died 389; son of Dagobert, Duke, died 379; son of Genebald I, who with 2686 men and their wives and children were sent by his brother Clodomir IV, King of the Franks, A.D. 328, in quest of new habitations and planted them between the Almans and the Thuringi, and became their first Duke, and died 358; he was son of Dagobert (number 54 above). The son of Argotta and Pharamond was:

47 Clodio, surnamed Crinitus, because he compelled his subjects to wear long hair and beards in token of liberty from the Romans, died 445 or 447, he married Basina, daughter of Weldelphus, King of the Thuringians; their son:

46 Sigimerus I married a daughter of Ferreolus Tonantius, a Roman senator; their son:

45 Ferreolus, Duke of Moselle, Markgrave of the Schelde, married Deuteria, a Roman lady; their son:

44 Ausbert, died 570, married Blithildis, daughter of Clothary, King of France, their eldest son:

43 Arnoaldus, died 601, Markgrave of the Schelde, after the death of his wife Oda became a monk; their son:

42 St. Arnolph (Arnoul), died 640 or 641; patriarch of the Carolingian and Capetian kings; his wife Dodo was a Saxon lady. He was Mayor of the Palace under Dagobert I;

after his wife's death he became Bishop of Metz, died a hermit and was canonized saint: their son:

- 41 Anchises, Andegisus or Ansigise, died 685, was Markgrave of the Schelde or Mayor of the Palace under Sigibert II and married Begga or Beggue, 658-698, heiress of Brabant and daughter of Pepin de Lauden le Vieux, who died in 639 and had wife Itte or Iduberge, died 652, who was sister of St. Modould, Bishop of Treves. The paternal grandfather of Begga was Carolman, Mayor of the Palace of Austrasie, who died 615. The son of Anchises and Begga was:

- 40 Pepin of Heristal, or Crassus, founder of the Carlovigian line of Kings, died 714, Mayor of the Palace 678, Duke of Brabant (France) 687 married Alphaide; their son was:

- 39 Charles Martel, the "Hammer", born 690, was Duke of Austrasie 715, King of the Franks and won the battle of Tours, a battle decisive in the world's history, over the Saracens in 732. He married Lady Bothrude as his first wife. She died in 724 and Charles died Oct. 22, 741. Their son was:

- 38 Pepin le Bref, 714-768. As Maire du Palais, but holding supreme power, he twice crossed the Alps with an army and wrested five cities and a large extent of territory from the enemies of the Pope. These, which he gave as a gift to the Church, were the beginnings of the temporal power of the popes in Italy. He became King of the Franks in 751. He married Lady Berthe (Bertha) au Grand Pied, (died July 12, 783), daughter of Caribert, Count of Loan, and died in Sept. 768. Their son was:

- 37 Charlemagne, born Feb. 26, 742, King of the Franks and Roman Emperor, created Emperor in 800 by Pope Leo III, and died Jan. 28, 814. He was Canonized Dec. 29, 1165. He had three sons, Pepin, Charles and by his second wife, Hildegard (born 757, died Apr. 30, 782):

- 36 Louis I, (the later form of Clovis) le Debonnaire, born 778, died June 20, 840, Emperor 814, married 819 as his second wife, Judith, who died Apr. 19, 843, daughter of Welfe or Guelph I, Duke of Bavaria and Souabe who died about 824, and who was the founder of the line of Dukes of Bavaria. The son of Louis and Judith was:
- 35 Charles II, the Bald, born May 15, 823, died Oct. 6, 877-78, King of Neustria and Aquitaine, King of France 839, King of the Lombards 876 and Emperor 875. His daughter Judith by her third husband, Baldwin I, Count of Flanders was ancestress of Matilda, wife of William the Conqueror. The son of Charles II by his second wife, Adelheida (Hermentrude) whom he married Dec. 14, 842 and who died Oct. 6, 869, daughter of Eudes, Duke of Orleans, was:
- 34 Louis II, Le Beque, born Nov. 1, 846, died Apr. 10, 879, King of Aquitaine and King of France, 877. He married Adelaide, or Judith, sister of Wilfred, Abbé de Flavigny as his second wife. Their son was:
- 33 Charles III, the Simple, born posthumously, Sept. 17, 879, died Oct. 7, 929, sole King of France. He married about 917 as his second wife, Edgina (Ogive) born about 902, daughter of Edward I, the Elder, born about 870, King of England 901-925, whose father was Alfred the Great, born about 849, King of England 871-901. He conquered the Danes, 878, and their King Godrun was converted to Christianity and became a peaceful subject; he defeated the Northmen invasion about 894; was anointed by Pope Leo IV; founded the University of Oxford; founded or improved the navy of England; compiled a code of laws, made London his capital, was a scholar and patron of learning; the wisest and greatest of all the Kings of England. The father of Alfred the Great was:
Ethelwulf, Anglo-Saxon King of England, died 857. He married first, Lady Osburga, daughter of Earl Oslac, the Dane, Grand Butler of England, and second, Judith,

daughter of Charles II, the Bald, King of France and Emperor of Germany. He left four sons by Osburga: Ethelbald, Ethelbert, Ethelred, and his youngest son, Alfred the Great. The father of Ethelwulf was:

Egberht, surnamed the Great, born about 775, died 836, a Saxon King of England, was a descendent of Cedric. He married Lady Redburga, first Queen of England; succeeded to the West-Saxon crown on the death of King Bithrick, 800; England was then three separate Kingdoms: Mercia, Northumbria and Wessex; he united the three and gave the whole the name of England. His eldest son was Ethelwulf.

Cedric the Saxon, ancestor of Egberht, was of the tribe of the Gewissas. He landed in 495 at Southampton Water and conquered the country from the Isle of Wight and Sussex to Bedford; his Kingdom of the West-Saxons was named Wessex. He died in 534.

Charles the Simple and his wife Edgina had a son:

32 Louis IV, born 920-21, died Sept. 10, 954, was King of France in 936, married in 939, Lady Gerberga de Sax, daughter of Henry I, the Fowler, Duke of Saxony and Emperor of Germany 919, and his second wife Matilda, daughter of a Saxon Count. Henry I was born in 876 and died in 936. His father was Otto, Duke of Normandy, who died in 912. Louis IV and his wife, Lady Gerberga had a son:

31 Charles, Duke of Nether Lorraine and Brabant, heir to the throne of France, but excluded; died 992. He married first, Bonne, Countess d'Arderne, daughter of Ricunius, Duke of the Moselle and had a daughter:

30 Gerberga de Brabant, Countess of Lorraine, who married Lambert I, Count de Mons, and Count de Louvaine, in the right of his wife, died 1015. He was son of Rainier, third Count of Hainault. They had a daughter:

29 Mahaut de Louvaine who married Eustace I, Sovereign Count of Boulogne, died 1049. He had a son:

28 Eustace II, Sovereign Count of Boulogne, Arderne, etc. He accompanied William of Normandy in his conquest of England and received grants of many English manors. (See Freeman's Norman Conquest, IV, 129, 744, etc.) He is depicted in the Bayeux Tapestry. He married first, about 1050-51, Princess Gode, or Godoia, a widow, sister to Edward the Confessor of England ("Anglo - Saxon Chronicle") She died 1054. He married second, in Dec. 1057 (see Chronicle of William of Malmesbury) Ida, daughter of Godfrey IV de Bouillon, Duke of Lorraine, who died 1069. Count Eustace took a monk's vow, and his wife became a nun, and died in a convent, Aug. 13, 1113. He died in 109-, having by Lady Ida, six children of record. (See Ellis's Introduction to Domesday) Of these, were the celebrated Crusaders, Count Godfrey de Bouillon, born 1060, and Count Baldwin de Boulogne, born 106-, both Kings of Jerusalem, and Count Eustace III, born 1059, who was in the first Crusade with his brothers (Chronicle of Matthew of Paris), who married the daughter of the King of the Scots (see the Chronicle of Pierre de Langtoff) and was the father of the wife of Stephen de Blois, "King of the English". (See L'Art de Verifier les Dates des Faits Historiques", "Monumenta Germaniae Historica"; "Manuel Historie de Genealogie et Chronologie"; Anderson's "Royal Genealogies", etc. for above pedigree.) Another son of Count Eustace II and Lady Ida was:

27 Geoffrey de Boulogne, born about 1062. It has not been found that he was a Crusader with his brothers, but about 1093-94 he was "in the odour of sanctity", being a monk, according to a letter by the then Archbishop of Canterbury, St. Anseim to Count Eustace II. (Lady Ida also corresponded with the Archbishop) At the instance of his son, "Geoffrey, a monk at Bec", the Archbishop rebuked the Count for bigamy. His wife, Geoffrey's mother, had become a nun, and the Count himself had taken a vow, but nevertheless had married again, for the third time. The Archbishop argued that it was unlawful for him to marry in his wife's lifetime, although his wife

was a nun. (See letters of Archbishop Anselm, in Freeman's "William Rufus") This is good proof that Eustace II of Boulogne, had a son, "Goisfredus", or Geoffrey, although he is not mentioned in "L'Art de Verifier", and like works. Geoffrey married before the Domesday Survey 1080-86, (as appears in "Domesday Book I fo. 36 under Aultone, Surrey", "De his hidis tenet Wesain VI, hidas de Goisfrido filio comitis Eustachii, hanc terram dedit ei Goisfridus de Mannevil cum filia sua"; see Round's "Feudal England", p. 330 and Ellis's "Domesday") a daughter, name unknown, of "le Sire de Magneville", Geoffrey de Mandeville, Lord of Aultone, Surrey, one of the heroes of Hastings, who was rewarded with 118 lordships in England, with his chief seat at Walden, in Essex, and was the first Norman constable of the Tower of London. (See Planche's "The Conqueror and His Companions") Geoffrey's son:

26 William de Boulogne died before 1130. (See "Monasticon Anglicanum" VI fo. 1017) Wife's name unknown. His son and heir was:

25 "Faramus de Bolonia de Tingry" in Boulogne, "nobilis et veneraudus" Lord of Martock, Somersetshire, of Wendover, Bucks., of Cotes, Cambridgeshire, etc. In the year 1141, Faramus, or Pharamond, was in joint charge of the King's "familia" during his captivity. Pharamond retained favor under Henry II and is frequently of record in the Pipe Roll, and received sixty pounds annually from the Royal dues in Wendover and Eaton. At this time he held six fees of the honor of Boulogne. He also inherited the marriage portion of his grandfather, in Surrey, and the manor of Carshalton, a confiscated estate of Earl Geoffrey, grandson of the first Geoffrey de Mandeville. (See Brayley's "Surrey" IV, 65, and Collinson's "Somersetshire" III, 4, as to his other lands) Pharamond had, by his wife, Matilda, married before 1157, a son William who died v.p., and a daughter and heiress:

PUTNAM

- 24 Sybilla de Boulogne de Tyngrie. She married before 1171, Euguerrand, or Ingieram de Fienles, or Fiennes, a Lord in Boulogne, who lost his life at Acon 1189. Their son and heir was:
- 23 William de Fienes, feudal lord of Martock, Somerset, of which manor he had livery, in 1207-8, on quit claim of his mother. He died in 1240-1, having issue by his wife, whose name has not been preserved, Ingelram, his heir (who had livery of his father's estates in 1241, and was a knight at Eversham and died 1267, ancestor of the Lords Dacre of the South, the Lords Saye and Sele, etc.) and:
- 22 A daughter, name unknown, who married (see Lipscombe's "Bucks", Edmondson's "Baronagium Genealogicum" 412), Bartholomew de Hampden, Bucks., who had by this match certain lands in Windover manor, Bucks., on which Pharamond, his wife's ancestor, was assessed a fine in 4 Hen. II and which had been her father's in 2 Hen. III. Their son:
- 21 Sir Reginald de Hampden, died 1220, had by his wife Agnes, daughter of Sir Ingram Burton, a son:
- 20 Sir Alexander de Hampden, high sheriff of Bucks. and Bedford, 1249 and 1260, died 1262. He married Marian, daughter of Sir Bryan Herdby, and had a son:
- 19 Sir Reginald de Hampden, died 1332, who married Nichola, daughter of John de Grenville, of Wolton, and had a son:
- 18 Sir John de Hampden, a knight of the shire, 1360-62, high sheriff of Bucks. and Bedford, 1360, died 1375. He married Joan, daughter of Sir Philip d'Alesbury, and had a son:
- 17 Sir Edmund de Hampden, a knight of the shire, 1399,

PUTNAM

high sheriff of Bucks. and Bedford, 1390, died 1420. He married Joan, daughter of Sir Robert Belknap, and had a son:

- 16 Sir John de Hampden, a knight of the shire, 1420 and 1430, high sheriff of Bucks., and Bedford, 1450, died 1450. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John de Walesbury, in Cornwall, and had a daughter:
- 15 Anne de Hampden, who married William de Puttenham, of Sherfield, Penn, Wableton, Long Marston, etc. in Co. Sohants, Bucks., and Herts., died 1492. Their third son was Nicholas Putnam.

The above Genealogy of Nicholas is obtained from sources which, to the best of my knowledge, are correct, namely the Lincoln, Pearce, Porter, Ayer and Related Families, by William Ensign Lincoln, pub. 1930, who gives as his references, "Your Family Tree", by David Starr Jordan, Ph.D., L.L. D., Chancellor Emeritus of Leland Stanford Junior University and Sarah Louise Kimball, D. Appleton & Co., 1929, pages 54-56 and pages 61-73, and The Putnam Lineage by Eben Putnam, pub. 1907, in which he refers to "Americans of Royal Descent", by C.H. Browning, as well as to many other authenticated sources. It is included herein, with the hope it may to a certain degree, at least, add a more understandable interest to the pages of history.

- 14-1 NICHOLAS PUTNAM, of Penn, Bucks., who was named in his father's will and in the Bucks. "Visitations" (see Eben Putnam's "Putnam Family" and references therein) had, by his wife whose name has not been preserved:

13-1 John, named in the Herald's Visitation Pedigree.

13-2 Henry, (see following).

- 13-2 HENRY PUTNAM, (of Eddlesborough in 1526) was named in the will of his brother in 1526. He probably died intestate. The name of his wife is unknown. He had a son:

PUTNAM

12-1 Richard, (see following).

12-1 RICHARD PUTNAM, who removed from Eddlesborough to Woughton, left a will, dated in 1556. He married Joan -----, surname unknown, and had a son:

11-1 John, (see following).

11-1 JOHN PUTNAM was of Rowsham, in Wingrave, Bucks., where he was buried, Oct. 2, 1573. He had, by his wife, name unknown, a son:

10-1 Nicholas, (see following).

10-1 NICHOLAS PUTNAM, named in his father's will, died in Stewkeley. His will was proved Sept. 27, 1598. He married, at Wingrave, Jan. 30, 1577, Margaret, daughter of John and Elizabeth Goodspeed. They had a son:

9-1 John, (see following).

* 9-1 JOHN PUTNAM, bpt. at Wingrave, Bucks., Jan. 17, 1579-80, came from Aston Abbotts, Buckinghamshire, where his children were all baptized, 1612 to 1627, to New England, and died at Salem, Mass., Dec. 30, 1662. He married, in England, about 1611, Priscilla Deacon, probably of the family of that name of Corner Hall, in Hemel Hempstead. In 1640 he came to America with his family and settled in Salem, Mass., where he received several grants of land from the Town, the earliest, of about 100 acres, being on Nov. 20, 1640. In deeds he is described as husbandman and yeoman. He was a man of substance, well educated but neither seeking or desiring public office, was made freeman in 1647, and admitted to the church Feb. 4, 1647, his wife having been admitted on Jan. 21, 1641. In 1653 he divided lands between his sons, Thomas and Nathaniel, John having already been given the family homestead. John and Priscilla Putnam had children:-

PUTNAM

- 8-1 Elizabeth, bpt. Dec. 20, 1612, came to this country with her father, joined the church in Salem in 1643.
- 8-2 Thomas, bpt. Mar. 7, 1614, died at Salem Village, May 5, 1686. It is believed he may have come to this country ahead of his father. He settled in Lynn, where he married, first, Aug. 17, 1643, Ann, daughter of Edward and Prudence (Stockton) Holyoke. She died Sept. 1, 1665, and Thomas married, second, Sept. 14, 1666, at Salem, Mary Varen, widow of Nathaniel Varen, a wealthy merchant of Salem. She died Mar. 16, 1695. Thomas was a lieutenant; a deacon in 1681, selectman in 1643, admitted to the church Apr. 3, 1643, served on the Grand Jury for Salem, 1648, was constable and made parish clerk Oct. 10, 1655. By his first wife Prudence he had children:
 - 7-1 Ann, b. June 25, 1645, m. William Trask.
 - 7-2 Sarah, bpt. at Salem May 23, 1648.
 - 7-3 Mary, b. Aug. 17, 1649, bpt. Mar. 19, 1650.
 - 7-4 Thomas, Jr., b. Jan. 12, 1652, freeman 1680, m. Nov. 25, 1678, Ann Carr, and had five daughters and three sons. He died May 24, 1699. His wife died June 8, 1699.
 - 7-5 Edward, b. May 4, 1654, bpt. May 9, 1654, was freeman in 1690 and deacon, m. June 14, 1681, Mary Holton (in Essex Inst. III 15, called Hale) and had seven sons and two daughters. He was the grandfather of General Rufus Putnam of Revolutionary War fame. Edward died in 1747.
 - 7-6 Deliverance, b. July 5, 1656, bpt. Mar. 10, 1657, m. Jonathan Walcott.
 - 7-7 Elizabeth, b. June 30, 1659, m. Joshua, son of John and Eleanor (Emery) Bailey, b. in Newbury, Feb. 17, 1653, will proved Aug. 6, 1722. He was a brother of the Rev. James Bailey who m. Mary Carr, sister of Mrs. Ann Putnam. Joshua left no children.
 - 7-8 Prudence, b. Feb. 28, 1661, bpt. Apr. 29,

PUTNAM

1662, m. William Wyman.

By his second wife, Mary, he had:

- 7-9 Joseph, b. Sept. 14, 1669, m. Apr. 21, 1690, Elizabeth, dau. of Israel Porter and had eight daughters and three sons. His youngest son, born Jan. 7, and bpt. Feb. 2, 1718, was the celebrated Major General Israel Putnam, "old Put", who was prominent in the Revolution. General Putnam died at Brooklyn, Conn. May 19, 1790.
- 8-3 John, bpt. July 24, 1617, buried at Aston Abbotts, Nov. 5, 1620.
- 8-4 Nathaniel, bpt. Oct. 11, 1619, died at Salem Village, Mass. July 23, 1700 at the age of 79. He was admitted to the church in 1648, but his name is not on the freemen's list, and was representative in 1690 and 91. He married, Sept. 3, 1652, Elizabeth Prince, who died June 14, 1688, in her 60th year. Perhaps he had a second wife, daughter of John Gedney. Nathaniel and Elizabeth had children:
 - 7-10 Samuel, b. Feb. 18, 1653, had, by wife Elizabeth, a daughter, Elizabeth. He died early in 1676, perhaps in King Phillip's War.
 - 7-11 Nathaniel, b. Apr. 24, 1655.
 - 7-12 John, b. Mar. 26, 1657 m. Dec. 2, 1678, Hannah Cutler and had eight daughters and five sons.
 - 7-13 Joseph, b. Oct. 29, 1659.
 - 7-14 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 11, 1662, who died before her father. She married a Flint, perhaps John.
 - 7-15 Benjamin, b. Dec. 24, 1664, was made free-man in 1690, m. Sarah ----- and had seven sons and one daughter. His wife died Dec. 21, 1705 and he married, second, July 1,

PUTNAM

1706, Sarah Holton. He died in 1715.

7-16 Mary, b. Sept. 15, 1668, m. John Tufts.

Only two children, John and Benjamin, survived their father.

8-5 Sara, bpt. Mar. 7, 1622-23.

8-6 Phoebe, bpt. July 28, 1624.

8-7 John, again, bpt. May 27, 1627, (see following).

8-7 JOHN PUTNAM, JR., bpt. May 27, 1627 at Aston Abbotts, Buckinghamshire, England, came to this country with his father. They settled first at Salem, Mass. in 1640. In 1685, he deposed that he had lived in Salem for about 45 years. He was granted land by the Town of Salem. He was freeman in 1665, a lieutenant and representative in 1680, 86, 91 and 92. He married, Sept. 3, 1652, Rebecca Prince, "step-daughter of John Gedney" and perhaps sister of Robert Prince, a near neighbor. They had children:

7-17 Rebecca, b. May 28, 1653, m. Apr. 22, 1672, John, son of Thomas Fuller. He died June 26, 1675. They had children: Elizabeth, b. June 22, 1673, and Bethiah, b. Jan. 22, 1676.

7-18 Sarah, b. Sept. 4, 1654, m. in July, 1672, John, son of Richard and Alice (Bosworth) Hutchinson of Danvers, born there in May, 1643 and died Aug. 2, 1676. They had a child Sarah who m. Deacon Joseph Whipple.

7-19 Priscilla, b. Mar. 4, 1657, died Nov. 16, 1704, m. Joseph Bailey (7-5).

7-20 Jonathan, b. Mar. 17, 1659, freeman 1690, representative in 1710, m. Lydia, probably dau. of Anthony Potter of Ipswich, and had:

6-1 Lydia, b. Oct. 4, 1684.

6-2 Elizabeth, b. Feb. 2, 1687.

6-3 Ruth, b. Apr. 7, 1689.

6-4 Jonathan, b. May 8, 1691.

PUTNAM

- 6-5 Esther, b. Nov. 18, 1693.
 - 6-6 Joshua, b. May 2, 1696.
 - 7-21 James, b. Sept. 4, 1661, was freeman in 1690, and died in 1727. He had children:
 - 6-7 Sarah, b. Jan. 1686.
 - 6-8 Bartholomew, bpt. Oct. 1688.
 - 6-9 James, b. Feb. 1690.
 - 6-10 Jonathan, b. 1693, prob. d. young.
 - 6-11 Archelans, bpt. July 1697, prob. d. young.
 - 6-12 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 4, 1700.
 - 6-13 Jethro, bpt. May 2, 1703.
 - 6-14 Nathaniel, a mariner who died about 1723.
 - 7-22 Hannah, b. Feb. 2, 1663, m. May 17, 1682, Henry, son of Henry and Abigail Brown, b. in Salisbury Feb. 8, 1658-59. They had eleven children. Her will was dated May 9, 1730 and proved Jan. 1, 1631.
 - 7-23 Eleazer, b. July 14, 1667, m. Hannah Boardman. She d. and he married, second, Elizabeth -----, named in his will, which was probated Oct. 3, 1732. He had children:
 - 6-15 Hannah, b. Dec. 8, 1693.
 - 6-16 Eleazer, b. Sept. 14, 1695.
 - 6-17 Sarah, b. Sept. 26, 1697.
 - 6-18 Jephtha, b. Aug. 24, 1699.
 - 6-19 Samuel, b. May 30, 1707.
 - 6-20 Henry, b. Aug. 14, 1712.
 - 6-21 Apphia, b. July 8, 1716.
- The last three are probably children by his second wife.
- 7-24 John, b. July 14, 1667, was freeman in 1690, m. Hannah -----. His will was probated Mar. 4, 1737. He had children:
 - 6-22 Caleb, b. Feb. 14, 1694

PUTNAM

- 6-23 Mehitable, b. July 20, 1695.
- 6-24 Miriam, b. Feb. 9, 1698.
- 6-25 Moses, b. May 29, 1700.
- 6-26 Ruth, b. July 13, 1703.
- 6-27 Hannah, b. May 7, 1708.

- 7-25 Susanna, b. Sept. 4, 1670, m. before 1695, Edward Bishop.
- 7-26 Ruth, b. in Aug. 1673 and bpt. the same month.

References:-

- The Putnam Lineage, by Eben Putnam, pub. 1907.
- Lincoln, Pearce, Porter, Ayer and Related Families, by William Ensign Lincoln, pub. 1930.
- Genealogical and Family History of the State of New Hampshire, by Ezra S. Stearns, Vol. II, p. 844.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. III, p. 495-97.

PRINCE

8-1 RICHARD PRINCE, b. in England in 1611, was of Salem, Mass. in 1639. He was a tailor by trade, was made free-man Dec. 27, 1642, a member of the church in 1648, and was a deacon. He died in 1675 at the age of 61 years. His second wife was Mary ----- . By his will, dated Sept. 21, 1675 and probated the following Dec. 22nd, we learn that all his children except the first born, were living. By his first wife, name unknown to me, Richard had, probably:-

7-1 John, bpt. Feb. 20, 1642.

7-2 Joseph, bpt. Sept. 10, 1643.

By his second wife, Mary, he had:-

7-3 Mary, bpt. Apr. 16, 1648, m. Stephen Daniel and had Stephen and Mary.

7-4 Samuel, bpt. May 18, 1651.

7-5 Richard, bpt. Mar. 18, 1655, m. Dec. 25, 1677 Sarah Rix and had:-

6-1 Richard, b. Jan. 21, 1679.

6-2 Joseph, b. Dec. 28, 1680, d. before 17 years.

6-3 John, b. Nov. 15, 1682.

7-6 Jonathan, bpt. Mar. 15, 1657.

8-2 ROBERT PRINCE, also of Salem and probably brother of Richard Prince, received a grant of land in that town in 1649. He married, Apr. 5, 1662, Sarah Warren and died June 4, 1674. His will, dated May 24, 1674 and probated June 30th of that year, made his wife Sarah his extrix. and mentions children James, Joseph and Elizabeth. Robert and Sarah had children:-

7-7 James, b. Jan. 19, 1665, d. in infancy.

7-8 James, again, b. Aug. 15, 1668.

7-9 Elizabeth, b. Feb. 19, 1670.

7-10 Joseph.

PRINCE

- 8-3 REBECCA PRINCE, who married Capt. John Putnam, was, in all probability, a sister of Richard and Robert. Robert Prince was a next door neighbor of John Putnam in Salem. In some records she is called a "step-daughter" of John Gedney. Frank A. Prince, in his "Genealogy of the Prince Family", states that from evidence in his possession, it is more than probable that Rebecca Prince was a sister of Robert Prince. Rebecca married John Putnam (8-7) at Salem, Mass., July 3, 1652.

References:-

Genealogy of the Prince Family, by Frank A. Prince, pub. 1899.

Genealogical Dictionary of First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol.III, p. 487.

* 7-1 WILLIAM BUTLER, was born, probably in England, in 1653. The date of his coming to this country is uncertain, as, as far as is known, no clear record of the event exists. This is not unusual, as, for some years after the end of the first great migration in 1641, further immigration was forbidden by England. As a consequence, those who came, often stole away as quietly as possible, leaving little or no record behind, and, after their arrival here, but meager data regarding their antecedents or earlier history. Regarding William Butler, we have the following, all after his arrival in the country. He married here, in 1675, at the age of twenty-two, Sarah, daughter of Robert Cross Sr. (8-1) of Ipswich as appears from a deed (Vol. 26, p. 91, Essex Deeds) where William Butler, Jan. 29, 1711, gives to his son Ralph "one-half of the house I now live in - that is, the northwest end, the old end that father Cross lived in - with two acres of tillage, etc." This farm was in Chebacco (the part of Ipswich now Essex) and had been bought by William Butler in 1695 and 1699 of Capt. Stephen Cross and Robert Cross, Jr., sons of Robert Cross, Sr. (Essex Deeds, Vol. X, p. 163, Vol. XII, p. 53). It is in the deed of Capt. Stephen Cross, June 15, 1699, that is found the first mention of William Butler as lieutenant; in other deeds he is called "senior", "farmer" and "yeoman", yeoman being a term then used to signify a freeholder of land, and in England signifying that class next in order to the gentry. In the History of Ipswich, Essex and Hamilton, by Joseph Felt appears the following: "From Aug. 12 to 29, Capt. Francis Wainwright, his lieutenant William Butler and some of his company were on an expedition to the eastward". William's first wife, Sarah Cross, died before July 21, 1703, as on that date, he married, for his second wife, Mary Ingalls. She died, and he married, third, (int. pub. Oct. 3, 1713) Abigail Metcalf. He died Aug. 2, 1730, and Abigail, surviving him, married June 16, 1731, Lieut. Simon Wood. She died Oct. 16, 1732, at the age of sixty-seven which makes her date of birth 1665. His will, made Oct. 26, 1725, was proved Aug. 8, 1730. The property inventory amounts to slightly over 1378

BUTLER

pounds. Children of Lieut. William Butler by his first wife were:-

6-1 William, Jr., b. June 1, 1677, m. Susanna, b. 1689, d. Oct. 1, 1769, dau. Capt. Jonathan and Elizabeth (Wainwright) Cogswell. William d. May 25, 1723 and his widow married, Feb. 10, 1728, Jacob Perkins, son of Isaac and Hannah Perkins. William and Susanna had children:-

5-1 William, Jr., b. Nov. 1, 1715, m. Sarah Perkins, b. in 1728, d. abt. 1820. William d. Aug. 30, 1772 in Chebacco, where he lived his entire life. They had children:-

4-1 Jonathan, b. 1752, m. Lois Kidder of Lyndeborough, N. H., served at Bunker Hill, Trenton, Princeton and Valley Forge, during the Revolution.

4-2 William also served in the Revolution. He never returned from the army and is supposed to have been killed.

4-3 Jacob entered the naval service, was taken prisoner and died at Halifax, Nova Scotia of smallpox.

4-4 Susanna, m. Ezekiel Cheever.

4-5 Sarah, m. John Cheever, brother of Ezekiel.

4-6 Hannah, m. Stephen Burnham.

4-7 Mary, m. ---- Lufkin.

5-2 Susannah, b. July 1, 1717, m. Aug. 8, 1734, Joshua Low.

5-3 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 6, 1718, m. Isaac Perkins.

5-4 Jonathan, b. Apr. 9, 1721, d. before his father.

5-5 Sarah, b. Feb. 27, 1722, d. July 11, 1723.

5-6 Mary, b. Feb. 13, 1723, m. in 1739, Jacob Storey, Jr.

6-2 Sarah, b. July 23, 1680, m. first, before 1701, Job

BUTLER

- Giddings who d. Feb. 27, 1708, and second, in 1711, John Bailey (6-3) of Newbury.
- 6-3 Thomas, b. Sept. 15, 1682, m. first, Aug. 29, 1704, at Chebacco, Abigail Andros (Andrews) dau. William and Margaret (Woodward) Andrews of Ipswich. She d. June 20, 1718, in her thirty-first year. He m. second, (pub. Jan. 16, 1719) Martha, b. Sept. 28, 1691, dau. Deacon Seth and Elizabeth Storey. Thomas and Martha removed to Hopkinton, Mass. in 1745. He died there in 1765.
- 6-4 Ralph, b. Sept. 15, 1682, twin of Thomas, d. in May 1684.
- 6-5 Ralph, again, b. in May 1684, m. first, (int. pub. Feb. 2, 1711-12) Mary, dau. Sergt. Benjamin and Prudence (Woodward) Marshall of Chebacco and granddaughter of Edward Marshall. She died, and he m. second, Jan. 19, 1752, the widow Mehetable Tilton of Hampton Falls, N. H. and died at an advanced age, his will being probated at Exeter, N. H. in 1781.
- 6-6 Hannah, m. Nov. 1, 1704, Joseph Andrews (Andros).
- 6-7 Elizabeth, m. (pub. Dec. 5, 1713) Josiah Burnam.

By his second wife, Mary Ingalls, William had:-

- 6-8 Samuel, b. abt. 1725, d. abt. 1733.
- 6-9 John, m. Apr. 16, 1730, Hannah Perkins. They were the parents of Col. Zebulon Butler, bpt. at Ipswich, Dec. 3, 1732, who was the heroic leader of the defense in the massacre by British and Indians in July 1778 at Wyoming Valley, Penn. of colonists from Connecticut. (See Dr. Lemuel Gustin in Gustin genealogy. Dr. Gustin was aide-de-camp to Colonel Butler during this battle.) Hannah Butler was dismissed, in 1736, by the Chebacco church to the church at Lyme, Conn., and Zebulon was reared there.
- 6-10 Mary, m. Mar. 30, 1726, Daniel Giddings.

BUTLER

References:-

- Butlers and Kinsfolk, by Elmer Ellsworth Butler.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 322, p. 478.
Vital Records - Ipswich, Mass.
History of Ipswich, Essex and Hamilton, by Joseph Felt, pub. 1834, p. 325.
Descendants of Lieut. William Butler of Ipswich, by Frank O. Butler.

CROSS

- 9-1 THOMAS CROSS, JR., son of Thomas Cross mentioned in the Dedham, England Parish Register 1539-1850, was born July 25, 1580, married, June 29, 1603, Rachel Dising. They had a son:-
- 8-1 Robert Cross, b. in England June 26, 1613. (see following)
- * 8-1 ROBERT CROSS, born in England June 26, 1613. He was probably the son of Thomas Cross, Jr. of Dedham. He came to this country in the "Mary and John" in 1634, was a farmer at Ipswich and was in the Pequot War, for which service six acres of marshland were granted to him. Tradition says that Robert Cross came from the Charlinge Crosses in Somersetshire, England, to which family belonged the famous warrior Sir Robert Cross, who was knighted by Queen Elizabeth. He married, before 1636, Hannah (Ann) Jordan, daughter of Stephen Jordan of Ipswich. Robert and Hannah had children:-
- 7-1 Elizabeth, b. 1636, m. William Nelson.
- 7-2 Robert, b. 1641-42, d. at Ipswich before 1710, when he was referred to as "Robert Cross, late of Ipswich". He m. Feb. 19, 1664-65, Martha Treadwell, b. in 1643, d. in 1738 at the age of 95, dau. of Thomas Treadwell. Capt. Robert Cross was in the expedition against Quebec in 1690 and was given a grant of land in Winchenden for this service. He and Martha had children:-
- 6-1 Robert, b. Jan. 21, 1665.
- 6-2 Thomas (or Timothy), b. Nov. 29, 1667.
- 6-3 Martha, b. Mar. 15, 1670.
- 6-4 Abyel, b. Apr. 5, 1676.
- 6-5 Stephen, b. Apr. 27, 1678.
- 6-6 Mary, m. Stephen Herrick of Preston, Conn.
- 6-7 Anne, m. Ephraim Fellows of Plainfield, Conn. She and her sister, Mary, on Dec. 4, 1710, for the sum of twenty-three pounds, relinquished all claims on their father's es-

CROSS

tate (to William Butler of Ipswich).

7-3 Martha, m. Dec. 20, 1664, William Dirkye (Dur-
kee).

7-4 Capt. Stephen, b. 1646-48, m. abt. 1665, Elizabeth
Cheney. He was a mariner and owned and lived
on Cross Island. He had a son:-

6-8 John, b. 1687.

7-5 Sarah, m. in 1675, Lieut. William Butler (7-1).

7-6 Ralph, b. at Ipswich, Feb. 15, 1658, d. before 1711,
leaving a widow, Mary. He was the ancestor of
the Newburyport Crosses.

7-7 Nathaniel, perhaps b. after 1658.

7-8 George, perhaps had:-

6-9 Thomas, b. Mar. 10, 1689.

7-9 John, perhaps. There was a John Cross in King
Philip's War.

6-10 William, his son, drew land in his right.

References:-

Butlers and Kinsfolk, by Elmer Ellsworth Butler.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 478.

JORDAN

* 9-1 STEPHEN JORDAN, came to this country in the company of the Rev. Thomas Parker from Wiltshire, England, arriving in this country at Boston, May 24, 1634, having sailed from Southampton in March of that year. It is probable he was married before coming to this country, but nothing is known relative to the mother of his children. He settled first at Ipswich, Mass., where he was a proprietor in 1636 and a herd keeper in 1645. He sold his land in Ipswich in 1653 and moved to Newbury, where he married, presumably as his second wife, Susanna Wilterton, widow of Nathaniel Merrill of Newbury. She was not the mother of his children. Stephen died in Newbury, Feb. 8, 1669, (Savage says 1670) and his will (Essex Probate Record, Vol. II, p. 187) dated Apr. 5, 1667, bequeaths "to daughter Cross of Ipswich" etc., and "to Robert Cross, the son of Robert Cross of Ipswich, my son-in-law". Stephen had two daughters:-

8-1 Hannah, married before 1636, Robert Cross (8-1) and died Oct. 29, 1677.

8-2 Jane, married Lieut. John Andrews. He was oppressed and imprisoned by the Andros' administration, and was living in 1701, then at the age of 80. His wife, if alive, was one year younger than he.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 54; Vol. II, p. 569.

Lieut. John Andrews of Chebacco, Mass. 1637-1708, by
Hon. H.F. Andrews.

Butlers and Kinsfolk, by Elmer Ellsworth Butler.

GEARING

The name Gearing has been altered and spelled in many ways, some of which are: Gearing, Gehring, Gaering, Gearringe, Geering, Gerring, Garan, Garen, Garren, Gearrin, Geran, Geren, Gerren, Gerin, Gerrin, Jerrin, Jerren, and even Gavin and Garvin.

The earliest records of this family are, to say the least, sketchy and continue so up to the middle of the 18th century, although, prior to that date we find references here and there, which I have noted below, in the hope that some future family historian may, with better ability than mine, be able to bring together the completed picture. My feeling is that the Gearings are probably from the early Cape Ann, Gloucester settlers, who endeavored to build a permanent settlement at that place prior to the coming of the Puritans. Evidently this family were mostly sea faring people, especially in the early days of the country, and left few records of land activities.

The earliest notation of the name, given in Vol. 71, Essex Institute, page 313, shows a Mr. Gearing, a grocer, on Friday St. and on page 314, a gift from him of £ 20 about 1627. The will of a Richard Bartholomew, of Salem, in letter form, dated Nov. 6, 1645 and probated Apr. 6, 1646, gives "to my Mr. Gearringe, beinge very poore £ 10." (See Essex Inst. Historical Collections Vol. LI, p. 59).

Savage, in his Genealogical History - First Settlers of New England, Vol. II, notes, "Gearing, Gerrin, or Jerrin, Peter, a soldier from the Eastern part of the Colony, killed by the Indians May 19, 1676, in the return from the Falls fight."

In Dorchester Church Records P. 261 is the notation: The slain of Turner's Falls, May 18, 1676, included Peter Gerin "whose residence is unknown." In the list dated June 1736, in the "Falls Fight" is shown Peter Gerrin, Northampton. In Hull's account appears two persons in different places, Peter Jennings and Peter Gennings.

In the "History of Northampton," by James Russell Trumbell, pub. 1898, p. 352, is Stephen Jennings captured by the Indians at Hatfield Sept. 19, 1677. He returned in May 1678 and removed to Brookfield.

History of Hadley, pub. 1857, p. 490, shows Joseph Jennings 1727 and Stephen Jennings 1690.

The "History of Old Braintree," by William S. Patton,

GEARING

pub. 1878, p. 31 shows first settlers and on p. 558 John Gearing, 1645.

In "A Dictionary of Family Names of the United Kingdom" by Mark Anthony Lower, pub. 1860, pp. 126-127, it shows, "Gearing, Gerin and Gerins."

In the "Roll of the Draper's Company of London" by Percival Boyd, Croydon, 1934, are John F. Gearin 1763, d. abt. 1804; Simon Gering, died abt. 1651; Josh Gerring, died abt. 1699; Henry Gering, living 1667; Thomas Gering, died abt. 1730 and Josh Gering living in 1727.

In the Registers of Dutchworth Co., Berks., 1540-1812, edited by Rev. E.R. Neville, London, index p. 603 are listed 21 variations of spelling for the name. Entries are on pages 2, 12, 51, 82, 88, 89 and others.

There are many entries of the name later than 1750, but this about covers the miscellaneous list prior to that date, except for the entries in the Gloucester Vital Records, under marriages, as follows:-

Lydia Gearing and Andrew Elwell, Dec. 12, 1723.

This was Lydia Gearing's second marriage. Her maiden name was Carlisle.

6-1 RICHARD GEARING of Gloucester married, about 1718, Lydia Carlisle (6-1), daughter of Joseph Carlisle. He died about 1722, possibly lost at sea, as he, like many of the early Gearings, probably followed the sea as his occupation. He and Lydia were probably the parents of Edward and Jane. (This is subject to correction by later historians, but Richard seems to be the only one who could have been. The greatest objection is that generally the first son was named after the father.) Subject to later correction, however, Richard and Lydia Gearing probably had children:-

5-1 Jane, b. abt. 1719, m. Oct. 1, 1747, Andrew Morgan of Manchester.

5-2 Edward, b. abt. 1721, (see following).

5-2 EDWARD GEARING, born at Gloucester, married June 22, 1750, Mary Dimmock (5-1). They had children, born

GEARING

at Gloucester:- (All descendants of Edward Gearing and Mary Dimmock are eligible for membership in the Mayflower Descendants.)

- 4-1 Edward, Jr., bpt. Aug. 4, 1751, m. Apr. 14, 1771, Molly Row (Rowe). He served in the army during the Revolution from Dec. 2, 1775 to Dec. 8, 1777. He and Molly had children:-
 - 3-1 Edward, 3rd, bpt. Sept. 15, 1771, m. first, Feb. 7, 1795, Fanny Douglass and second, Dec. 23, 1817, Lydia Smith.
 - 3-2 Molly, bpt. Aug. 15, 1773, probably the Polly who m. Oct. 15, 1792, Samuel Parsons.
 - 3-3 Sally, bpt. July 23, 1780, m. (Int. pub. Aug. 2, 1800) John Wonson.
 - 3-4 Betsy, bpt. June 15, 1783, m. June 25, 1805, Moses Parsons.
 - 3-5 Dorkas, bpt. Dec. 25, 1785, m. Aug. 11, 1805 Isaac Adams.
 - 3-6 Daniel, bpt. Feb. 24, 1788.
 - 3-7 George, b. Mar. 13, 1790, d. at sea Dec. 3, 1807.
 - 4-2 Mary, bpt. Nov. 26, 1752, possibly the Mary Gearing buried Mar. 22, 1815, unmarried, at Gloucester.
 - 4-3 Jabez, bpt. June 15, 1755.
 - 4-4 Mercy, bpt. Nov. 14, 1756, m. Dec. 7, 1780, Lemuel Collins.
 - 4-5 Joseph, bpt. Dec. 3, 1758, (see following).
 - 4-6 Daniel, bpt. Sept. 20, 1761.
 - 4-7 Jabesh, bpt. Sept. 15, 1765.
 - 4-8 Dorcas, bpt. Dec. 23, 1770, m. Feb. 14, 1794, Abraham Williams.
- 4-5 JOSEPH GEARING (Gerin), bpt. Dec. 3, 1758 at Gloucester, served during the Revolution from Jan. 25, 1776 to Dec. 8, 1777. He married, Jan. 10, 1780, Mary Collins (4-1) as her second husband. In the vital records of

GEARING

Gloucester her name is given as Mary Spears, Spears being the name of her first husband. Joseph and his brother Edward moved from Gloucester to Newburyport prior to 1805. The date of the death of Joseph or where he died are not known to me. Mary died at Amsterdam, N.Y. July 20, 1839. Joseph and Mary had children, born at Gloucester, Mass.:-

- 3-8 Polly, bpt. Oct. 14, 1781, d. Apr. 29, 1786.
- 3-9 Maria, b. Sept. 11, 1781, m. Dec. 7, 1817, David Rice of Andover.
- 3-10 Joseph, Jr., b. Feb. 8, 1784.
- 3-11 Polly again, b. Apr. 29, 1786, m. Sept. 22, 1805, at Newburyport, Timothy, Jr., b. Oct. 19, 1779 at Billerica, son of Timothy and Mary (Danforth) Livingston. Polly d. Apr. 5, 1822 at Amsterdam, N.Y. and Timothy, Jr. m. second, Apr. 13, 1825 at Troy, N.Y., Catherine E. Parsons, b. Apr. 22, 1800 at Belchertown, Mass., dau. of Eldad Parsons. Timothy d. Sept. 7, 1862 at Amsterdam, N.Y. and Catherine d. Dec. 22, 1888 at Clyde, N.Y. Timothy, Jr. and Polly Livingston had children:-
 - A-1 Timothy Livingston, 3rd, b. Aug. 15, 1806, at Newburyport, d. there Nov. 11, 1806.
 - A-2 Joseph Livingston, b. Oct. 14, 1807 at Newburyport, d. at Amsterdam, N.Y. Sept. 29, 1831.
 - A-3 Mary Ann Livingston, b. Nov. 16, 1809 at Newburyport, m. Jonathan Gale Stearns, b. Oct. 30, 1808 at Werwick, Mass., son of John and Sarah (Gale) Stearns. Jonathan d. Oct. 10, 1835. He and Mary Ann had one child, a son:-
 - B-1 Charles Edward Stearns, b. Oct. 7, 1833 at Amsterdam, N. Y., who was the grandfather of Perry J. Stearns of Shorewood, Wis. to whom I am indebted for much of the information on the

GEARING

Gearing family.

- A-4 Timothy Livingston, 3rd again, b. Feb. 5 (6) 1812 at Newburyport.
 - A-5 Thomas Livingston, b. Mar. 18, 1814 at Newburyport.
 - A-6 Julia Maria Livingston, b. July 3, 1815 or 16, at Troy, N.Y. m. Sept. 5, 1838, Thomas Jefferson Potter, b. Mar. 3, 1810 at Glenville, N. Y., son of Restcombe and Lucinda (Strong) Potter. He d. without issue, Aug. 3, 1869 and Julia d. at Amsterdam, Dec. 7, 1905. (I suspect that my mother, Julia Livingston Carlisle may have been named for this aunt of hers.)
 - A-7 Charles Somers Livingston, b. Apr. 10, 1819 at Amsterdam, N.Y. m. first, Mar. 17, 1844 at Schenectady, N.Y., Pewilla Adeline Bennett, b. there July 16, 1826 who d. Sept. 13, 1860 at Quincy, Ill. He m. second, Jan. 28, 1869 at Paducah, Ky., Margaret Padgett of Quincy, Ill., b. Jan. 11, 1827 in County Caban, Ireland. She d. in 1914 at Quincy, Ill. and Charles d. in Honey Bend (near Hillsboro), Ill. Dec. 30, 1891.
 - A-8 Albert Livingston, b. Apr. 16, 1821 at Amsterdam, N. Y., m. first, Feb. 26, 1846, in Fayette County, Ill., Ann Elizabeth Barringer, dau. of John M. and Crissey M. (Pitts) Barringer, born in Cabarrus County, N.C. She d. Aug. 2, 1862 and he m. second, Jane Gatewood, b. in Ohio in 1832.
 - A-9 George Philo Livingston, b. Feb. 5, 1826 at Amsterdam, N.Y.
- 3-12 Nancy, born May 10, 1789 at Gloucester, Mass., married at Newburyport, Mass. May 7, 1812, John Noyes (3-13). Nancy died at Bangor, Maine after 1850, probably shortly thereafter. The vital records of Newburyport give her name as Gerrin,

GEARING

in Gloucester, in her birth record it is given as Gerin and in the Noyes Genealogy it is recorded in Vol. I, pp 219 and 273 as Gaven, in the index as Gavan and on page 235 as Gavin. In the death record of Nancy Noyes, her daughter, in the City Clerk's office, Somerville, Mass. and in the cemetery record at Winchester, Mass., her mother's name is recorded as Nancy Garvin, and "r" being added to the spelling "Gavin." However, all spellings refer to the same person and show what can happen to a name when the spelling varies according to the pronunciation. (See also John Noyes (3-13)).

- 3-13 Lemuel Collins, bpt. Aug. 11, 1793.
- 3-14 Lemuel William, bpt. Aug. 16, 1795.

GEARING

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire,
by Noyes, Libby and Davis, under Carlisle, p. 129.
Essex Inst. Historical Collections, Vol. 51, 1915, p. 59
and Vol. 71, p. 313.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 239.
N.E. Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 52, p.
136.
The Genealogist's Guide, by Marshall, p. 332.
The Genealogist, Vol. VI, p. 153.
Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolution, Vol. 6, p.
282, 287, 288, 295, 299, 365 and 366.
Dorchester Church Records, p. 261.
History of Northampton, by James Russell Trumbull,
pub. 1898, p. 352.
History of Hadley, p. 185.
History of Old Braintree, by William S. Patton, pub.
1878, p. 31, p. 558.
U.S. Census, 1790, 1850.
Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.
Vital Records - Newburyport, Mass.
Vital Records - Bangor, Maine.
Noyes Genealogy, by Henry E. Noyes, Vol. I.

DIMMOCK

The name Dimmock, originally Dymock, has undergone various changes in spelling such as Dymock, Dimick, Dimmuck and Dimmick. In this country it is usually written Dymocke, Dimmock, Dimock, Dimack, Dimicku and Dimick. Regarding its origin, the Rev. Dr. Miller writes, "The Dymocks came down from the Tudor Prince and Chief of the Welsh Marches to David ap Madoc, some five hundred years, they being known in Wales as Dai (from Dy) Madoc (the diminutive of David in Welsh is Dai). The successors of David became Daimoc and Sir William Dymock, the sixth in descent from him, fixed the spelling in that form." The English Dymocks have been the hereditary champions of England from an early period in English history, the office having been acquired by the marriage of Sir John Dymock in the reign of Edward III to the sole heirship of the Marmions in whose family the position had previously been held. The office was abolished in the reign of George IV.

10-1 Edward Dimmock, of Barnstaple, England had a son:

* 9-1 Thomas Dimmock, who was the first settler of that name in this country and the common ancestor of all of the name in New England. He was of Dorchester, Mass. in 1635 when he was selectman for that year. He was made freeman May 25, 1636. In 1638 he moved to Hingham, the year following to Scituate and, in 1640, to Barnstable, although Swift, in his Notes of Barnstable Families, states that Thomas Dimmock and the Rev. Thomas Hull (10-1) are named in the grant made in 1639, of the lands of the town of Barnstable and, in March of that year, Dimmock was appointed by the Colony Court to exercise the Barnstable men in their arms. Originally Barnstable was called Mattakeeset but was changed to Barnstable June 4, 1639 (o.s.) or June 14 (n. s.). Thomas Dimmock was the leading man in the new town and was connected with all the important acts of its first settlers. A list of the inhabitants dated Jan. 1643-44 contains his name as well as that of many others mentioned in this genealogy. It is recorded "a grant of a great lot to Mr. Dimmock with meadow adjoining, at

DIMMOCK

Little Running Brook at ye East End of the plantation, toward Yarmouth, which lands are in the present possession of George Lewis, Sr., let and farmed out to him for some certain years by said Mr. Dimmock." This lot was owned, in 1689, by his son Ensign Shubael Dimmock. After Barnstable was incorporated in 1639 as a town, the lands therein were granted to Dimmock and Hull as the land-committee of the townsmen and of such as should thereafter be regularly admitted. They performed their duties well as no appeal from their decisions was ever made to the Colony Court. Thomas Dimmock was first deputy to the Plymouth Court, 1640-42 and deputy again, 1648-50. He was admitted freeman of the Colony, Dec. 3, 1639, on June 2, 1640, was appointed magistrate to the Supreme Court of the County held at Yarmouth and re-appointed June 5, 1644. He was made one of the council of war, Sept. 22, 1642; elected lieutenant of the company of militia in Barnstable Oct. 10, 1642 and re-elected in July 1646. In 1650 he was one of the commissioners of the Plymouth Colony to confer with a similar commission of the Massachusetts Colony and decide respecting title of the lands at Shawwamet and Patuxet. Aug. 7, 1650, he was ordained Elder of the church of Barnstable, of which church he had been a member since its organization. After 1650, he does not appear to have held any public office. In 1654 he had leased his farm, although he continued to live in Barnstable where he died, 1658 or 1659. During his later years he seems to have been in feeble health. Thomas Dimmock probably married before his removal to Barnstable, but his wife's name is unknown. She was living in 1683, but probably died before 1686. Thomas had children:-

- 8-1 Timothy, bpt. Jan. 12, 1639-40, d. June 17, 1640, the first of the English to die at Barnstable.
- 8-2 Mehitable, bpt. Apr. 18, 1642, m. Richard Child of Watertown.
- 8-3 Shubael, (see following).

DIMMOCK

8-3 SHUBAEL DIMMOCK, the only son of Thomas who lived to maturity, was bpt. Sept. 15, 1644. He married, in April 1662, Joanna Bursley (8-4). He was living in Yarmouth in 1669, but did not remain there long. He was selectman in Barnstable in 1685-86, deputy to the Colony Court the same year and again in 1689, after the expulsion of Sir Edmund Andros. He was also ensign of the militia company. About 1693 he removed to Mansfield, Conn., then part of Windham. He is first mentioned in the Windham records Feb. 22, 1697 when he was chosen first on a committee to aid selectmen in setting town boundaries. He was admitted to inhabitation in the town Dec. 22, 1699 and chosen selectman the same day. A member of the Windham church, he afterwards became a member of the Mansfield church which was organized Oct. 18, 1710 and was made deacon. His wife, Joanna, died in Mansfield May 8, 1727, at the age of 83 years and he died there Sunday, Oct. 29, 1732 at the age of 91 years. They had been married for sixty-four years. Their children:-

7-1 Thomas, b. in Apr. 1664, was a captain in military service in the eastern country and was killed in a battle at Canso (Damariscotta) on Sept. 9, 1697. He was a gallant officer and in the battle in which he lost his life, would not conceal himself as the other officers and soldiers under him did, but stood in an open field, a conspicuous mark for the deadly aim of the French and the Indian warriors. He was thirty-three years old when he was killed. He m. Desire Sturgis, a descendant of John Howland, and after his death she married as her second husband, Col. John Thatcher, Jr., Nov. 10, 1698, by whom she had six children. She d. Mar. 29, 1749 at the age of 84. Shubael and Desire had children:-

6-1 Mehitable, b. in Oct. 1686, m. Capt. John Davis.

6-2 Temperance, b. in June 1689, m. June 2,

DIMMOCK

- 1709, Benjamin Freeman of Harwich.
- 6-3 Edward, b. July 5, 1692, was a lieutenant in the militia and was captain of the 1st company, 7th Mass. Regiment, in the expedition against Louisburg. He m. Hannah -----.
- 6-4 Thomas, b. Dec. 25, 1694, moved to Mansfield, Conn. He was an Ensign in the King's service and d. in Cuba in 1741. He m. Nov. 9, 1720, Anna Mason, dau. of Hezekiah Mason of Norwich, Conn.
- 6-5 Desire, b. in Feb. 1696, m. Job Gorham Dec. 4, 1719 and d. Jan. 28, 1732-33.
- 7-2 John, b. in Jan. 1666, was a farmer and resided in Barnstable until Oct. 1709, when he exchanged his farm in Barnstable, containing 40 acres of upland and 30 acres of meadow, his house lot and commonage with Samuel Sturgis of Barnstable for a farm on Monosmenekecon Neck in Falmouth, containing 150 acres and other lands in the vicinity of said Neck, and removed to that town. He spelled his name Dimuck. He m. in Nov. 1689, Elizabeth Lambert (Lombard). They had children:-
- 6-6 Sarah, b. in Dec. 1690.
- 6-7 Anna, or Hannah, b. the last of July 1692.
- 6-8 Mary, b. in June 1695.
- 6-9 Theophilus, b. in Sept. 1696, m. Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Hinckley, Oct. 1, 1722.
- 6-10 Timothy, b. in July 1698, at Barnstable, settled at Mansfield, Conn. He m. Aug. 15, 1723, Ann Bradford, dau. of Joseph and a descendant of Gov. Bradford of the Mayflower.
- 6-11 Ebenezer, b. in Feb. 1700, was in Falmouth 1747-50.
- 6-12 Thankful, b. Apr. 5, 1702.
- 6-13 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 20, 1704, m. John Lovell in 1750.
- 6-14 David, bpt. May 19, 1706.

DIMMOCK

- 7-3 Timothy, b. in Mar. 1668 (see following).
7-4 Shubael, Jr., b. in Feb. 1672, lived in Barnstable. He m. May 4, 1699, Tabitha Lothrop, who d. July 24, 1727 at the age of 56 years. He d. Dec. 16, 1728. They had children:-
- 6-22 Samuel, b. May 7, 1702, m. Hannah Davis.
6-23 David, b. in 1704.
6-24 Shubael 3rd, bpt. 1706, m. in Jan. 1739, Esther Pierce.
6-25 Joanna, b. in 1708, d. in 1709.
6-26 Mehitable, b. Jan. 26, 1711.
- 7-5 Joseph, b. in Sept. 1675, m. May 12, 1699, Lydia, dau. of Dr. John Fuller, who d. Nov. 6, 1755. They lived first in Barnstable but later moved to Connecticut. They had children, born in Barnstable:-
- 6-27 Thomas, b. Jan. 26, 1699-1700.
6-28 Bethia, b. Feb. 3, 1702, m. in 1726, Samuel Aunable. He was dismissed from the Barnstable church to the church in Scotland, Conn.
6-29 Mehitable, b. Nov. 22, 1707, m. Thomas Crocker in 1727 and d. in 1729.
6-30 Ensign, b. Nov. 8, 1709, m. Abigail Tobey of Sandwich, Oct. 19, 1731.
- Children, probably born in Connecticut:-
- 6-31 Ishabod, b. Mar. 8, 1711.
6-32 Abigail, b. June 30, 1714, m. Thomas Aunable Apr. 1, 1768 as his third wife.
6-33 Pharoh, b. Sept. 2, 1717.
6-34 David, b. Dec. 22, 1721, prob. m. Thankful Cobb.
- 7-6 Mehitable, b. in 1677.
7-7 Benjamin, b. in Mar. 1680, m. Mary ----- . They had children:-

DIMMOCK

- 6-35 Perez, b. June 14, 1704, m. Mary Baylo in 1725.
 - 6-36 Mehitable, b. in June 1706, d. in Dec. 1713.
 - 6-37 Peter, b. June 5, 1708, d. in Aug. 1714.
 - 6-38 Mary, b. Sept. 14, 1710.
 - 6-39 Joanna, b. and d. Mar. 26, 1713.
 - 6-40 Shubael, b. June 22, 1715, m. Phebe Manly in 1738.
 - 6-41 Mehitable again, b. Aug. 6, 1719.
 - 6-42 Josiah, b. Feb. 17, 1722.
 - 6-43 Isaac, b. in 1725, and
 - 6-44 Jesse, twins; both died in infancy.
-
- 7-8 Joanna, b. in Mar. 1682, m. Joseph Conant of Windham, Conn. and had one son, Shubael.
 - 7-9 Thankful, b. in Nov. 1684, m. June 28, 1706, Deacon Edward Waldo of Windham, Conn.

7-3 TIMOTHY DIMMOCK, born in March 1668 at Barnstable, Mass. removed to Mansfield, Conn. and afterwards to Ashford where he died before 1718. The name of his first wife is not now known to me. He married second, Bethia Chipman (7-9), dau. of John and Hope (Howland) Chipman and widow of ---- Gale. Bethia died, probably before 1700 and Timothy married as his third wife, Abigail Doane of Eastham, Mass. On Mar. 5, 1718, forty-five grants of land were made in Ashford, of which were 100 acres to the widow Abigail Dimick and 100 acres on behalf of the "late husband of said Abigail." She deeded in 1728, 100 acres to her sons Israel and Ebenezer and 100 to her son John. She married, after the death of Timothy, ---- Follet of Windham. Timothy Dimmock had at least two children by his first wife. By his second wife, Bethia, he had:-

6-15 Jabez, (see following).

By his third wife, Abigail, he had:-

6-16 Timothy, Jr., b. June 5, 1703 at Ashford, Conn.

DIMMOCK

(the town records give the date of birth as Jan. 3, 1705).

6-17 John, b. Jan. 3, 1705.

6-18 Shubael, b. May 27, 1707, m. first, Percilla Hovey in 1731, and second, in Nov. 1747, Eunice Marsh.

6-19 Daniel, b. Jan. 28, 1710.

6-20 Israel, b. Dec. 22, 1712.

6-21 Ebenezer, b. Nov. 22, 1715, m. Mary Keyes in 1739.

6-15 JABEZ DIMMOCK, son of Timothy, was baptized as an adult Oct. 5, 1719 at Boston (2nd Church). He married at Boston, Mass. (intentions published Dec. 5, 1722), Mary Newcomb (6-26). Jabez died at Falmouth, Maine, Jan. 15, 1771. They had a daughter:-

5-1 Mary, bpt. at Boston (2nd Church) Jan. 29, 1726-27, married at Gloucester, Mass., June 22, 1750, Edward Gearing (5-2).

References:-

A Brief Account of the American Branch of the Dimmick Family, by ----, pub.

Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families, by C. F. Swift, pub. 1888.

Connecticut Magazine (1904-5) Vol. IX, p. 929.

Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts, by Cutter and Adams, Vol. I, p. 186.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 51.

Notes by C.A. Torrey - N.E. Hist. & Gen. Soc.

BURSLEY

This name is variously written in the old records as Burslem, Burslin, Burslyn, Bursley and Bursly.

- * 9-1 JOHN BURSLEY, styled "Mr." when first named in the records, was an active business man, engaged in the fisheries and in trade with the Indians, and was also a planter. He may have been a member of the Dorchester Company that settled at Cape Ann in 1624. In any event he was in this country early, probably before Gov. Endicott. In 1629 he was at Wessagusset, now Weymouth. An assessment, the oldest on record, levied to defray the expenses of sending Merton (Morton) to England, in 1628, on which his name appears, shows that he was a resident here prior to 1629. He was one of the assessors of Dorchester, June 2, 1634. From 1630 to 1634, Wessagusset appears to have been included within the corporate limits of Dorchester, it being incorporated as Weymouth in 1635. Oct. 19, 1630, Mr. Bursley requested to be admitted freeman of Mass. and this request was granted May 18, 1631. They were then called Dorchester men. He was deputy from Weymouth to the Mass. General Court, May 1636, was appointed a member of the committee to take the valuation of the estates in the colony and, in Nov. 1637, was appointed by the Court, a member of the committee to measure and run out a three mile boundary line. In May 1639, he removed to Barnstable in company with Dimmock (9-1) and Hull (10-1). In 1643 he was at Exeter, N.H., in 1647 at Hampton and Kittery, Sept. 9, 1650 at Neweewhannock and at Kittery from 1650 to Nov. 1652. Excepting at Kittery, he did not have permanent residence at any of these places. He visited them, and the Isle of Shoals when his father-in-law was settled in the ministry, and other places on the coast, for the purpose of trade, his family residing in Barnstable. In 1645 he is called of Exeter, yet that year he was chosen constable of Barnstable, sworn in at the June Court and served in that office. In 1647 he is called of Kittery, yet he was that year one of the grand jurors from Barnstable. These show that his residence in the eastern country was not permanent. In

BURSLEY

1652 the General Court of Mass. appointed a commission to assume jurisdiction over the township of Kittery and require the inhabitants to submit to the government of Massachusetts. A meeting was called Nov. 5, and, while it was under consideration, "complaints were made against one Jno. Bursly for uttering threatening words against the Commissioners, and such as should submit to the government of Massachusetts." "The said Bursly upon his examination at length in open Court, did confess the words and upon his submission was discharged." He returned to Barnstable and it does not appear that he afterwards visited the eastern country. He married, Nov. 28, 1639, Joanna Hull (9-1), daughter of the Rev. Joseph Hull of Barnstable. The wedding was solemnized in Sandwich, as no one in Barnstable was then authorized to officiate. He resided in Barnstable at his father-in-law's house until 1650, and then moved to the Bursley farm at West Barnstable. He died in 1660. At the time of his marriage he was probably about 40 years old while his wife was still in her teens. They had children:-

- 8-1 A child, name not recorded, d. suddenly in the night and was buried Jan. 25, 1640-41.
- 8-2 Mary, bpt. July 29, 1643, m. Apr. 25, 1663, John Crocker. She was his second wife.
- 8-3 John, bpt. Sept. 22, 1644, buried Sept. 27, 1644.
- 8-4 Joanna, bpt. Mar. 1, 1645-46, m. Deacon Shubael Dimmock (8-3) in Apr. 1662. She d. in Mansfield, Conn. May 8, 1727 at the age of 83 years.
- 8-5 Elizabeth, bpt. Mar. 25, 1649, m. first Nathaniel Goodspeed, Nov. 1666, by whom she had a daughter who m. Ensign John Hinckley. She m. second, in Oct. 1675, Increase Clap.
- 8-6 John, bpt. Apr. 11, 1652 was a farmer. He m. first, in Feb. or Dec. 1673, Elizabeth Howland and second, Elizabeth -----. He and his first wife, Elizabeth, had children, all born in Barnstable:-

7-1 Elizabeth, b. Oct. 1674, d. Oct. 1675.

BURSLEY

- 7-2 Mercy, b. Oct. 1675, d. Apr. 1676.
- 7-3 John, b. Mar. 1677-78, m. Feb. 11, 1702, Mary, dau. of John Crocker, and was living in 1741. He was captain of a vessel in the whale industry and d. in Barnstable in 1748.
- 7-4 Mary, b. May 23, 1679, m. Joseph Smith after the year 1722.
- 7-5 Jabez, b. Aug. 21, 1681, m. Hannah ----- in 1705 and d. in 1732.
- 7-6 Joanna, b. Nov. 29, 1684, m. Mar. 3, 1708-09, Nathan Crocker of Barnstable.
- 7-7 Joseph, b. Jan. 29, 1686-87, m. Nov. 7, 1712, Sarah Crocker.
- 7-8 Abigail, b. Aug. 27, 1690, m. Mar. 10, 1713, Nath'l Bodfish.
- 7-9 Elizabeth, again, b. Aug. 5, 1692, m. Nov. 28, 1723, Jon. Crocker.
- 7-10 Temperance, b. Jan. 3, 1695. She was of feeble health and d. unmarried Sept. 20, 1734.

References:-

- Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families, by C. F. Swift, pub. 1890.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 312.

HULL

* 10-1 JOSEPH HULL, was a minister in England. On May 5, 1635, a group of twenty-one families from England settled at Wessagusset, now Weymouth, with Hull as their minister. On July 8, 1636, lands were granted to them by the Massachusetts Colony. Joseph Hull was made freeman in September 1635, and was deputy to the General Court in Sept. 1638 and in March 1639. Sept. 6, 1638, he was elected magistrate for the town of Hingham to end small causes. In 1636 a house-lot was granted him in that town, "on the Lower Plain." In the spring of 1639, during May, several families of Weymouth and Hingham decided to move to Barnstable. Hull preached his farewell service in Hingham on May 5, 1639 and accompanied them. Barnstable probably received its name as a mark of respect for Mr. Hull as he was from Barnstable in Devonshire. On May 1, 1641, in Barnstable, he was excommunicated for his "willful breakeing of communication with us and joyneing himselfe a member with a companie at Yarmouth to be their pastour, contrary to the advice and counsell of our church." "Mr. Hull in the acknowledgeing of his sin, and renewing his covenant was received againe into fellowship with us Aug. 10, 1643." Daughter Joanna had married, in 1639, John Bursley who traded with the Eastern Indians at Dover, N.H. and vicinity. On his return, Hull, with his family, removed to Oyster River, now Dover, and thereafter did not reside in the Plymouth Colony. He probably preached at Oyster River until 1646 when he removed to the Isle of Shoals, or Smith's Isles, where he preached. He died Nov. 19, 1665. His widow, Agnes, showed in her inventory of the estate the sum of £ 20, which "The Isle owed him for his ministry." He had a daughter:-

9-1 Joanna, b. in England, who m. here, first, John Bursley (9-1) of Barnstable, and second, Dolar Davis.

HULL

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 494.

Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families, by C. F.
Swift

History of Hingham, pub. 1893 by the Town.

CHIPMAN

9-1 THOMAS CHIPMAN, born, probably in Whitechurch, near Dorchester, County Dorset, England, about 1567, and died about 1623. He married in 1590 ---- who died in 1637. Thomas had property in Whitechurch which yielded about £ 50 per year income. He had children:-

8-1 Hannah, who m. and remained in England.

8-2 Tamson, who m. and remained in England.

8-3 John, b. in 1614 (see following).

* 8-3 JOHN CHIPMAN, was b. in England in 1614, at or near Dorchester, Dorsetshire. His father died while he was still young and he went to live with his uncle, Christopher Derby. In May 1637, Richard Derby, son of Christopher, came to New England, bringing with him John, then 16 years old, as a servant. It was then the custom to send youths of good habits to be bound for a term of years to planters and early settlers to cover the cost of their passage. Derby settled at Plymouth. John is first mentioned in the spring of 1642, when he had arrived at legal age, at which time he brought action against Richard Derby to recover money sent by Christopher to Richard for the account of John Chipman, but not paid to Chipman by Derby. John Chipman probably served as an apprentice to a carpenter. In August 1643, he was absent from the Colony, or sick, as he was then unable to bear arms. In 1646 he married Hope Howland (8-5), daughter of John Howland of the Mayflower. In 1649 he was of Barnstable. He made a statement, Feb. 8, 1652, that it was twenty-one years since he came from England and that he was then thirty-seven years old. Hope, his wife, joined the Barnstable church Aug. 7, 1650 and he joined Jan. 30, 1653. He was chosen to be one of the two ruling Elders of this church, Apr. 14, 1670 and he was probably a deacon prior to that date. He was chosen, together with Isaac Robinson and John Smith, of Barnstable, and John Cook of Plymouth to attend meetings of the Quakers so that their actions might be observed. John Chipman was made freeman in 1649, grand juror in 1652, was representative to the Colony court at Barn-

CHIPMAN

stable in 1665, 66, 67 and 68; in 1667 one of the council of war. He purchased, Dec. 10, 1672, from his brother-in-law, Lieut. John Howland, one-half of his farm. He also owned lands at West Barnstable before 1672. For public service he was granted 100 acres of land between Taunton and Titicut in 1669. His wife, Hope, d. Jan. 8, 1683-84, and he married, second, the widow Ruth Bourne, daughter of William Sargeant, b. in Charlestown Oct. 25, 1642, who m. first, Jonathan, son of Jossiah Winslow of Marshfield and second, Richard Bourne of Sandwich. She died in 1713, age 71, leaving no issue. John died in Sandwich Apr. 7, 1708, age 87 yrs. His will was dated Nov. 12, 1702 and proved May 17, 1708. It bequeaths to his sons Samuel and John, to his two grandchildren, Mary Gale and Jabez Dimmock, names his daughters Elizabeth, Hope, Lydia, Hannah, Ruth, Bethia, Mercy and Desire. Shubael Smith was one of the assistants in taking the inventory of his estate. The will of his widow, Ruth, was dated Dec. 7, 1710 and proved Oct. 8, 1713. She had no children living and of the Chipman family she names only Bathsheba, a daughter of Melatiah Bourne and Jabez Dimmock, both grandchildren of the Elder John Chipman. John and Hope had children:-

- 7-1 Elizabeth, b. June 24, 1647, at Plymouth, bpt. at Barnstable, Aug. 18, 1650, m. as his second wife, Hosea Joyce of Yarmouth.
- 7-2 Hope, b. Aug. 31, 1652 in Barnstable, bpt. the following Sept. 5, m. first, Aug. 10, 1670, John, son of Thomas Huckins of Barnstable. He d. Nov. 10, 1678, at the age of twenty-eight and she m. second, Mar. 1, 1682, Jonathan, son of the Elder Henry Cobb, also of Barnstable, who was b. Apr. 10, 1660.
- 7-3 Lydia, b. Dec. 25, 1654, m. John Sargent of Malden as his third wife.
- 7-4 John, b. Mar. 2, 1657, d. May 29, 1657.
- 7-5 Hannah, b. Jan. 14, 1659, m. May 1, 1680, Thomas Huckins, Jr. and d. Nov. 4, 1696.
- 7-6 Samuel, b. Apr. 15, 1661, m. Dec. 27, 1686, Sarah, dau. of Henry Cobb, b. Mar. 10, 1663, d. Jan. 8,

CHIPMAN

1743. Samuel was a carpenter and farmer by trade and occupation. He also kept a public house where he retailed spiritous liquors. He was a deacon of the church. He d. in 1723 at the age of sixty-three years. They had children:-

- 6-1 Thomas, b. Nov. 17, 1687, bpt. Aug. 30, 1691, removed to Groton, Conn. His son, Samuel (5-1), who removed to Tinworth, Vt. was the father of Nathaniel Chipman (4-1) a lieutenant in the Revolutionary War, U.S. Senator and Chief Justice of the State of Vermont.
- 6-2 Samuel, b. Aug. 6, 1689, bpt. Aug. 30, 1691. He was a deacon of the Barnstable church and kept the "Chipman Tavern." He m. Dec. 8, 1715, Abiah (bpt. Abigail) Hinckley. She d. July 15, 1736 and he m. second, in 1739, Mrs. Mary Green of Boston.
- 6-3 John, b. Feb. 16, 1691, bpt. Aug. 30, 1691, grad. from Harvard College in 1711 and was a minister of Beverly. He m., Feb. 12, 1718, Rebecca, dau. of Dr. Robert Hale and d. Mar. 23, 1775.
- 6-4 Abigail, b. Sept. 15, 1692, bpt. Oct. 30, 1692, by the name of Mercy, m. Mar. 14, 1713, Nathaniel Jackson of Barnstable.
- 6-5 Joseph, b. Jan. 10, 1694, according to the town record, bpt. Mar. 4, 1692-93, (so that both records cannot be accurate).
- 6-6 Mercy, twin of Joseph, b. Jan. 10, 1694.
- 6-7 Jacob, b. Aug. 30, bpt. Oct. 6, 1695, m. first Oct. 25, 1721, Abigail Fuller who d. Oct. 5, 1724 and second, Bethia Thomas.
- 6-8 Seth, b. Feb. 24, bpt. Apr. 4, 1697, was of Plymouth in 1723 and afterwards of Kingston. He was a cooper by trade.
- 6-9 Hannah, b. Sept. 24, 1699, m. Dec. 25, 1713 Barnabas Lothrop as his second wife. She d. June 11, 1763.
- 6-10 Sarah, b. Nov. 1, 1701, d. July 1, 1715.

CHIPMAN

- 6-11 Barnabas, b. Mar. 24, bpt. Apr. 26, 1702,
m. Feb. 20, 1728, Elizabeth Hamblin.
- 7-8 Ruth, b. Dec. 31, 1663, m. Apr. 7, 1682, Eleazer
Crocker of Barnstable. She d. Apr. 8, 1698 at the
age of thirty-four.
- 7-9 Bethia, b. July 1, 1666 at Barnstable, m. first,
---- Gale and, as her second husband, Timothy
Dimmock (7-3) of Barnstable. Earlier writers
claim Shubael Dimmock rather than Timothy as
her second husband, but this has since been dis-
proved by the eminent genealogist Clarence A.
Torrey who has uncovered definite proof that Tim-
othy and not Shubael was the second husband of
Bethia Chipman. Bethia d. after Nov. 12, 1702.
- 7-10 Mercy, b. Feb. 6, 1668, m. Deacon Nathaniel Skiff.
- 7-11 John, again, b. Mar. 3, 1670, at Barnstable, mar-
ried and had by his first wife:-
- 6-11 John, Jr., who d. young.
- 6-12 James, b. Dec. 18, 1694.
- 6-13 John, again, b. Sept. 18, 1697.
- 6-14 Mary, b. Dec. 11, 1699.
- 6-15 Bethia, twin of Mary, b. Dec. 11, 1699.
- 6-16 Perez, b. Sept. 28, 1702.
- 6-17 Deborah, b. Dec. 6, 1704.
- 6-18 Stephen, b. June 9, 1708.
- 6-19 Lydia, twin of Stephen, b. June 9, 1708.
- 6-20 Ebenezer, b. Nov. 13, 1709.

and by his second wife, whose name, as well as
that of the first, is now unknown:-

- 6-21 Hendley, b. Aug. 31, 1717.
- 6-22 Rebecca, b. Nov. 10, 1719.

John, Mary, Bethia, Stephen, Lydia and Ebenezer
were bpt. on May 18, 1716, so the other children
of the first wife may have died prior to this date.

CHIPMAN

7-12 Desire, b. Feb. 26, 1674, m. the Hon. Melatiah Bourne of Sandwich, Feb. 23, 1696.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 380.

History of Arthur, Henry and John Howland, by Franklyn Howland, pub. 1885.

Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families, by C. F. Swift, pub. 1890.

HOWLAND

- 9-1 Humphrey Howland, probably the brother of Arthur, John and Henry who immigrated to America, was a citizen and draper of London. His will, proved July 10, 1646, mentions brothers Arthur, John and Henry. These three brothers, in the order named above, were to receive by Humphrey's will, dated May 28, 1646, £ 8, £ 4 and £ 4 out of the debt "due to the testator (Humphrey) by Mr. Ruck of New England." The Plymouth records show that Arthur, the first of the three who came to America, was the eldest. John Ruck, according to Savage, was a son of Thomas and was born in England about 1627. He was made a freeman of Massachusetts, Plymouth Colony, in 1640, kept a tavern in Salem in 1663 and was a selectman of Salem in 1686. The name of Humphrey's wife was Annie and she was appointed the executrix of his estate. She was buried at Barking, county of Essex, Dec. 20, 1653. Her will was dated Dec. 10, 1653 and proved Nov. 22, 1654.
- 9-2 George Howland, was of St. Dunstan's in the East, London. George Howland's estate was administered by his brother's widow, Annie, July 11, 1646.
- 9-3 Arthur Howland, was probably an older brother of John Howland. He immigrated to this country early in the seventeenth century, where he lived for a few years, after his arrival here, in Plymouth, Mass. The first conveyance of land to him recorded in the Plymouth records is in 1647, when William Partridge conveyed 300 acres of upland in what is now Marshfield to Arthur Howland for £ 21 sterling; £ 13 in money and the balance in "corne and cattle", the ordinary pay of the country. Arthur lived and died on this Marshfield estate. In 1640 he was granted fifty acres of land "and some meddow" at the North River. Arthur Howland accepted at an early date the doctrines and practices of the Society of Friends and was a faithful defender of their faith during their persecutions in the middle part of the seventeenth century. His house at Marshfield was often used as their headquarters and he "entertayned the forraigne Quakers who were goeing too & frow in some of the townes of the govment, producing great disturbance." In 1657, the

HOWLAND

authorities hearing of an intended meeting at the Howland house Sunday, Dec. 20, conducted by Robert Huchin, one of the "forraigne Quakers" dispatched a constable to break up the meeting and arrest Huchin. Reaching the place, he found they had been forewarned of his coming and "hee found noe man att" the house. The next day, "Munday", Dec. 21st, a warrant was issued for the arrest of Howland and Huchin. The constable, John Phillips, "coming into the house of said Arthur Howland, he summoned him to appeer as aforesaid, and, pceiving the said Quaker (Huchin) to bee there, haveing a warrant to attach him psonally, to appeer before authoritie, required him to goe along with him, whereupon the said Arthur Howland would not suffer him to goe along with him; and then the said Arthur Howland thrust the said John Phillipies out of his doors ----- then the said Phillipies went downe to the mill to gitt more assistance, and when hee came up againe the said Quaker was gon." Arthur gave himself up, and was brought before the governor's assistants the next day, when he was "centanced to give bonds for his apperance att the Generall Court" the following March. But "hee refusing to give his owne single bond, was committed to the custidie of the cheife marshall." While in prison he wrote a letter to the General Court held at Plymouth, Mar. 2, 1658, which to the court, "on the pusing therof, appeered to be full of factiouse, seditious, slanderouse passages, to be of dangerouse consequence." For this offense he "was centanced by the Court to find surties for his good behavior." "For resisting the constable at Marshfield, in December 1657, he was fined the some of five pounds", and for "pmiting of a Quaker's meeting in his house, and for inviting viz such as wer under govment, Children, and others, to come to the said meeting, was centanced by the Court to find surties for his good behavior; which in case he should refuse to doe hee is to pay for a fine four pounds." Not paying the fines, he was again committed to jail. His case was called at the court of June 1, 1658. He acknowledged "that hee hath done evill in sundry pticulars expressed in the said writing, and

HOWLAND

desired the Court to passe them by, and engageing in the strength of God for the future not to offend in like manor any more, the Court considering his age and infeirmities -----and in hopes yt this psent admonition may bee a prevensyon of such further evill in him, they have for psent passed it by, with this proviso, that if hee shall offend in like manor any more, this his offense will come into remembrance to agment the punishment." He and his wife were fined ten shillings for absenting themselves from "publicke worship" in 1658. Nothing further is in the civil records of his persecutions, except that he was prosecuted in 1669 for not paying the "rate to the minnistry." He was not on the grand jury after 1654. His will was dated Mar. 14, 1675 and he was buried at Marshfield Oct. 10, 1675. He married the widow Margaret Reed who was buried June 22, 1683. They had children:-

8-1 Arthur, Jr., b. in Marshfield, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Gov. Thomas and Mary Prence (Prince), Dec. 9, 1667. He was also a member of the Friends' society and for being a Quaker and allowing meetings to be held at his house, he was several times arrested, brought before the court, tried, fined and imprisoned and his property seized. He and Elizabeth had children, born at Marshfield:-

7-1 A daughter, b. in 1688.

7-2 Ebenezer, b. Dec. 17, 1671.

7-3 Thomas, b. Sept. 26, 1672, m. first, Mary -----, and second, Deborah -----.

7-4 Arthur, 3rd, m. Deborah -----.

7-5 Prince, m. Mar. 3, 1706, Deborah Barker, dau. of Francis and granddaughter of Robert Barker of Duxbury.

* 9-4 John Howland, of the Mayflower (see following).

9-5 Henry Howland, probably the younger brother of John, arrived in Plymouth, possibly before 1625. It is on record that he was a brother of Arthur. The first mention of him in the records is that in the allotment of cattle

HOWLAND

to the different families in Plymouth in 1624 where he appears as the owner of the "black cow." He was listed freeman as "Henery Howland." He was in Duxbury as one of its earliest settlers. At a meeting of the Court held Jan. 5, 1635, Henry was chosen "cunstable for Duxbury." For several years he was surveyor of highways for the town. In 1643 he was on the list of freemen of Duxbury and in the list of men able to bear arms. He served on the grand jury in 1636, 37, 39, 40, 49, 51, 53 and 56. He was placed on the next grand jury for 1657 but refused "to serve on the Grand Inquest (grand jury)." Probably he had joined the Friends' sect, which was just beginning to spread in America and felt that the duties were such that he could not conscientiously perform them. His joining of this sect brought upon him persecutions such as were visited upon his brother Arthur. He was, in the later years of his life, an extensive land owner. His will was dated Nov. 28, 1670. He died Jan. 17, 1671. His wife, who was Mary Newland, died June 17, 1674. They had children:-

- 8-12 Joseph, b. in Duxbury, m. Mar. 4, 1683, Rebecca, dau. of John Huzzey of Hampton, N. H. He died June 15, 1692, and Rebecca m. 2nd, Mar. 6, 1695, Samuel Collins of Lynn, who was a gunsmith.
- 8-13 Zoeth (Zoar), b. in Duxbury, m. Abigail ----- in Oct. 1656. He was killed by the Indians at Pocaset Jan. 21, 1676. His widow m. second, Dec. 2, 1678, Richard Kirby, Jr.
- 8-14 John, who possibly m. Mary Walker.
- 8-15 Samuel, b. in Duxbury, m. Mary ----- . He d. btwn Feb. 15, 1715 and May 7, 1716.
- 8-16 Sarah, m. Nov. 16, 1672, Robert Dennis of Portsmouth, R.I.
- 8-17 Elizabeth, m. Jedediah Allen in 1691.
- 8-18 Mary, m. James Cudworth of Duxbury.
- 8-19 Abigail, m. John Young, Sept. 2, 1678.

* 9-4 JOHN HOWLAND, born in England about 1592, came to this country on the Mayflower as an indentured servant

HOWLAND

of Gov. John Carver. Indentured servants of that day were not butlers, cooks, valets or general flunkies to wait upon the personal needs of their employers, but rather were brought along to assist in the general labor such as the felling of trees, hewing of timbers, building of houses, clearing and ploughing of fields, tending the crops and gathering the harvest. During the period of indenture, which usually ran for seven years, they were fed, clothed and housed by their employers but received no wages. At the end of their period of indenture they were usually rewarded by a gift, often of land, from their employer, and were then free to seek their own fortune. Often the relationship between master and indentured servant was one of mutual affection and this seems to be the case with Gov. Carver and John Howland, as he evidently inherited Carver's estate and immediately bought his freedom.

The Mayflower, first of the many ships to bring permanent settlers to the New England shores, left Southampton, England in company with the Speedwell on Aug. 5, 1620. After a few days at sea, the Speedwell developed leaks and the two ships turned back, putting in at Dartmouth. After a delay of nearly two weeks the Speedwell was again pronounced seaworthy, so, on Aug. 21st, they once more set sail. All went well until they were over three hundred miles at sea, when the Speedwell once more began to ship water. For the second time they turned back, this time putting in at Plymouth. Here it decided to proceed without the Speedwell and so finally, on Sept. 6, 1620 the Mayflower stood out onto the broad Atlantic alone. September passed under sunny skies and a favoring breeze and the ship, ploughing steadily westward, was now in mid-Atlantic. Suddenly the Autumn storms were upon them and for days they barely made headway. The heavy pounding of the waves, opened up many of the deck seams and the stuffy hold became a place of torment and terror under the incessant hammering of the water against the hull and the torrents of icy water pouring through the deck overhead. Passengers were forbidden on deck, but John Howland, in the

HOWLAND

cockiness of youth, defied the order, and went on deck where he was immediately swept overboard. Bradford, in his journal, relates the incident.

"In a mighty storm John Howland, a Passenger, a stout young man, by a keel of ye ship was thrown into ye sea. But it pleased God, He caught hold of ye Topsail Halliards we hung overboard, and run out ye length, yet He kept his hold the several Fathoms under water, till he was drawn up by ye Rope to ye surface and by a Boat Hook and other means got into ye ship; and, tho' somew't ill upon it, liv'd many years, and became a useful member both in church and Commonwealth."

"A needed member of Gov. Carver's household, he was one of the leading men in the colony, and a partaker of their hazardous undertakings, and eminent for his devotion to its interests both in civil and religious matters." Land was sighted from the Mayflower Nov. 10, 1620, at dawn. The first day was spent cruising southward along the coast until, off the present town of Chatham they "fell amongst deangerous shoulds and roring breakers" and turned back. The ship lay to in the open sea that night and early the next morning, sixty-six days out of Plymouth, England, they sailed into Provincetown harbor. On Nov. 11th, before going ashore a platform of government known as the Mayflower Compact was drawn up and signed by forty-one of those present. John Howland was the thirteenth to sign. Finally, after much debate and explorations ashore, early on Monday, Dec. 11, 1620, old style, and ten days later, or Dec. 21, new style, a party of which Howland was a member, reached Plymouth. They sounded the harbor and discovered that it would accommodate ships. Going ashore for a hasty exploration, they found "diverse cornfields & little runing brooks, a place fitt for situation; at least, it was ye best they could find, and ye season & their presente necessitie made them glad to accepte of it." The party returned to the Mayflower and, after a delay of three days, probably spent in arguments pro and con, they set sail for Plymouth, reaching there two days later. Here, after further explorations, they finally selected a site and

HOWLAND

work on the settlement finally started on Dec. 25, 1620 (OS). For a full and interesting account of the Pilgrims, the writer recommends: "Saints and Strangers", by George F. Willison, pub. in 1945 by Reynal I. Hitchcock of New York.

In 1627 the settlers purchased from the merchant adventurers in England all their rights in Plymouth subject to a mortgage of £ 1800. A monopoly of the trade of the colony was given to Bradford, Allerton and Standish as signers of the mortgage and they were given the right to choose partners or "undertakers" to assist them in raising the money to pay it off. Among these chosen partners were John Howland and John Alden (9-1). Pushing far to the north, they established a trading post along the Kennebec, on the present site of Augusta, Me. With John Howland in charge, a brisk trade for beaver, otter and other furs, was carried on with the Abnaki Indians in exchange for "coats, shirts, rugs & blankets, biskett, pease, prunes &c." In 1632 Howland was granted a large tract of land along the Jones river, in what is now Kingston. The first mention of him in the old Plymouth records is in a list of "freemen" and the third in number on the Governor's council of seven members. In 1636 he served on a jury and often thereafter, was "celectman" of Plymouth in 1666, and deputy in 1652-56, 58, 61, 66, 67 and 70. His election in 1670 was the last time he ran for public office as he was then 80 years old. He died Feb. 23, 1672-73, at Swansea. John Howland married in 1624, Elizabeth Tilley (9-1). Her will was dated at Swansea, Dec. 17, 1686. He and Elizabeth had children:-

- 8-2 Desire, m. in 1643, Capt. John Gorham, bapt. at Benefield, Northamptonshire, England, Jan. 28, 1621. He was in command of a company in King Phillip's War and d. at Swanzey Feb. 5, 1676 (NS).
- 8-3 John, Jr., b. at Plymouth Feb. 24, 1627, m. Oct. 26, 1651, Mary, dau. of Robert Lee of Barnstable. John lived for a time in Marshfield moving there as early as 1653. He took the "oath of fidelity"

HOWLAND

there in 1657. He later moved to Barnstable, abt. 1657. In 1674 he was appointed by the court "Ensigne of the Milletary companie of Barnstable." In 1689 he was chosen a selectman of Barnstable. John, Jr. and Mary had children:-

- 7-6 Mary, b. 1652, m. in 1670, John, son of Thomas Allyn of Barnstable.
 - 7-7 Elizabeth, b. May 17, 1655, m. first, in Feb. or Dec. 1673, John Bursley (8-6) and second, Sept. 14, 1691, Isaac Hamblin.
 - 7-8 Isaac, b. Nov. 25, 1659, lived in Barnstable and m. Dec. 27, 1686, Ann, dau. of Edward and Mary (Menks) Taylor. She was b. Dec. 11, 1664.
 - 7-9 Hannah, b. May 15, 1661, m. May 20, 1686, Jonathan, son of John and Mary (Bodfish) Crocker of Barnstable, b. July 15, 1662.
 - 7-10 Mercy, b. Jan. 21, 1663, d. before May 1717, m. Apr. 27, 1704, Joseph Hamblin, b. Nov. 20, 1680, d. Aug. 27, 1766.
 - 7-11 Lydia, b. Jan. 9, 1665, m. Mar. 21, 1689, Joseph, son of John and Mary (Ewer) Jenkins.
 - 7-12 Experience, b. July 28, 1668.
 - 7-13 Anne, b. Sept. 9, 1670, m. Sept. 18, 1691, Joseph, son of John Crocker, who was b. Mar. 1, 1668.
 - 7-14 Shubael, b. Sept. 30, 1672, m. Dec. 12, 1700, Mercy, dau. of Peter and Sarah (Bodfish) Blossom, b. in Aug. 1678, d. in 1759. They lived in Sandwich after 1715 and died there.
 - 7-15 John, b. Dec. 31, 1674, m. first, Abigail Crocker (one writer says Mary Walker), and second, June 11, 1719, Mary Crocker b. June 29, 1681.
- 8-4 Jabez, born in Plymouth, m. Bethiah, dau. of Anthony Thatcher, who d. Dec. 19, 1725. Jabez lived for a while in Plymouth where he served the colony

HOWLAND

in various capacities including constable. He served under Capt. Church in King Phillip's war. He was doubtless with Church when they found and killed King Phillip at Mount Hope. After the war, he moved to Bristol, R.I. He was a blacksmith and cooper by trade and carried on a large business in Bristol. He was a lieutenant in the militia there, kept the hotel, was the first town clerk, an assessor, deputy, selectman, etc. He d. btwn May 14, 1708 and Feb. 21, 1712. He and Bethiah had children:-

- 7-16 Jabez, Jr., b. Nov. 15, 1669, m. Patience Stafford. They lived in Bristol, where he d. Oct. 7, 1732.
- 7-17 John, b. Jan. 15, 1673, d. Jan. 1673.
- 7-18 Bethiah, b. June 3, 1674, d. 1676 in Plymouth and a coroner's jury returned a verdict that "she was accidentally drowned or stifled in a tub of Clothes and Water."
- 7-19 Josiah, b. Aug. 6, 1676 in Plymouth, m. Nov. 24, 1709, Yetmercy, dau. of Rev. George Shove of Taunton. He was a blacksmith and inn holder in Bristol, R.I. where he always lived and died. His widow kept the inn after his death.
- 7-20 John, b. July 26, 1679.
- 7-21 Judah, b. May 7, 1683.
- 7-22 Seth, b. Jan. 5, 1685, d. in Apr. 1685.
- 7-23 Samuel, b. May 24, 1686 in Bristol, m. May 6, 1708, Abigail, dau. of John Cary.
- 7-24 Experience, b. May 19, 1687, d. in infancy.
- 7-25 Joseph, b. Oct. 14, 1692 in Bristol, m. Bathsheba, dau. of David and Elizabeth Cary, who was b. Aug. 14, 1693 and d. Aug. 16, 1775. They lived in Swanzey and perhaps in Newport, R.I. He d. Aug. 16, 1737.
- 7-26 Elizabeth, m. Nathan Townsend of Newport, R.I.

HOWLAND

- 8-5 Hope, b. Aug. 30, 1629, d. Jan. 8, 1684, m. as early as 1646, John Chipman (8-3).
- 8-6 Elizabeth, m. first, Sept. 13, 1649, Ephraim Hicks of Plymouth who d. Dec. 2, 1649, m. second, July 10, 1651, John Dickarson of Plymouth who m. first, Elizabeth, sister of Ephraim Hicks.
- 8-7 Lydia, m. James, son of John and Dorothy Brown, b. in 1623 d. Oct. 10, 1710. They lived in Swanzey.
- 8-8 Ruth, m. Nov. 17, 1664, Thomas, son of Thomas and grandson of Rev. Robert Cushman of Plymouth, b. Sept. 16, 1637, d. July 23, 1726. Thomas Cushman m. second, Oct. 16, 1679, Abigail Fuller of Rehoboth.
- 8-9 Hannah, m. July 6, 1661, Jonathan Bosworth. They lived in Swanzey.
- 8-10 Joseph, b. in Plymouth, m. Dec. 7, 1664, Elizabeth, only dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth Southworth of Plymouth. He lived and died in Plymouth. He was commissioned a lieutenant of militia in 1679, which position he held many years. He also served the town as one of an auditing committee and was surveyor of highways, and selectman. He and Elizabeth had children:-
- 7-27 Lydia, b. 1665, d. July 6, 1717, m. Feb. 25, 1684, Jeremiah Thomas.
- 7-28 Elizabeth, m. Sept. 14, 1698, probably Joseph Hamblin.
- 7-29 Mary, m. Nov. 3, 1718, George Connent.
- 7-30 Thomas, b. in Plymouth, m. in 1699, Hannah or Joanna, dau. of James and Mary (Tilson) Cole. They settled in Plymouth, where he died Dec. 7, 1739.
- 7-31 James, b. in Plymouth, m. Sept. 8, 1697, Mary Lothrop.
- 7-32 Nathaniel, b. in Plymouth, m. first, Mar. 3, 1696-97, Martha, dau. of James Cole, b. in 1669, d. in 1718; he m. second, Jan. 25, 1725, Abigail, dau. of Eleazer and Mary Churchill and widow of Francis Billington.

HOWLAND

They always lived in Plymouth.

- 7-33 Sarah, b. in 1687, d. before 1703.
- 7-34 Benjamin, b. in 1689, d. Sept. 7, 1689.
- 7-35 Joseph, d. July 8, 1689. He was probably a twin of Benjamin.

- 8-11 Isaac, b. Nov. 15, 1649, d. Mar. 9, 1724, m. Elizabeth, dau. of George Vaughn of Middleborough, b. in 1652, d. Oct. 29, 1727. He was surveyor of highways in 1672, selectman in 1674, 1684 - 86, constable in 1674, admitted freeman in 1681, member of the "grand inquest" in 1682, licensed to keep an inn in 1684 and a deputy in 1689 - 91. He was a lieutenant to Col. Benjamin Church in his raids for King Phillip in August 1676. He and Elizabeth had children:-
 - 7-36 Seth, b. Nov. 28, 1677, d. Oct. 26, 1729, m. May 24, 1728, Elizabeth Delano. He kept an inn at Plymouth and, in 1692, after the charter of William and Mary, he moved to Boston.
 - 7-37 Isaac, b. Mar. 6, 1679, in Middleborough, m. Sarah, dau. of Jeremiah and Mary Thomas of Middleborough, who was b. in 1687.
 - 7-38 Priscilla, b. Aug. 22, 1681, m. Peter Bennett (one writer says Peter Connet) of North Bridgewater, Oct. 30, 1700.
 - 7-39 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 2, 1682, d. Apr. 1, 1685.
 - 7-40 Nathan, b. Oct. 13, 1687, d. Oct. 13, 1687.
 - 7-41 Jael, b. Oct. 13, 1688, d. in Nov. 1743, m. Capt. Nathaniel Southworth, who d. Apr. 8, 1757.
 - 7-42 Susanna, b. Oct. 14, 1690, d. in Nov. 1743 or 1745, m. Ephraim Wood.
 - 7-43 Hannah, b. Oct. 16, 1694, d. Mar. 25, 1792, m. Dec. 15, 1716, John Tinkham, b. in 1680, d. Apr. 4, 1766.

HOWLAND

References:-

History of Arthur, Henry and John Howland, by Franklyn Howland, pub. 1885.

Signers of the Mayflower Compact, by Annie Arnoux Haxtun, Part I.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 478-480.

Saints and Strangers, by George F. Willison, pub. 1945.

Certain Comeovers, by Henry Howland Crapo, pub. 1912.

TILLEY

10-1 EDWARD TILLEY came to this country on the Mayflower bringing with him his wife Ann and two children who were their cousins, Henry Samson and Humility Cooper. Both Edward and his wife Ann died during the first winter and Humility went home to England and died. Henry Samson, the only survivor of this family group, married here, Feb. 6, 1636, Ann Plummer and had nine children. He died Dec. 24, 1684.

* 10-2 JOHN TILLEY, probably younger brother of Edward, was a silk worker of London. He married in 1606, Elizabeth Comyngs, of St. Andrew Undershaft, London. The old Hartford Bible states that John Howland married "Elizabeth, granddaughter of Gove. Carver", but this is probably an error. In Mourt's "Relation", it states: "This February 1615, John Telley, silk worker, of Leyden, married Bridget Vander Velde", but this John must have been another person. John Tilley sailed with his wife and one child, Elizabeth, in the Mayflower in 1620. He, as well as his brother Edward, were volunteers in the party of exploration to Plymouth in quest of a suitable location to build their settlement, the same expedition described in the preceeding chapter, John Howland also being a member of this party. It was, in all probability the cold and hardships encountered on this journey that instigated the sickness which caused the death of both Edward and John Tilley a short time later. The party traveled to Plymouth in their shallop. It was bitterly cold, with a stiff breeze blowing, and the spray whipping across the open boat cut like a knife and froze their clothes till they were "like coates of iron." Many were "sick unto death", Edward Tilley and the master gunner fainted with the cold. "John Tilley took the original of his death" on this expedition. He and his wife both died during the first winter. John Tilley had a daughter:-

9-1 Elizabeth Tilley, born in 1607, came to this country with her father on the Mayflower. After the death of her parents, she lived in the household of

TILLEY

Gov. Carver, and married, Aug. 14, 1623, John Howland (9-4), also a member of Carver's household. Elizabeth died Dec. 21, 1687.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. IV, p. 10, pp 302-303.
Signers of the Mayflower Compact, by Annie Arnoux
Haxtun, Part II, pub. 1897.

NEWCOMB

The name Newcomb is said to be of Saxon origin, "Combe" signifying a low situation, a vale, a place between two hills. The family of Newcome trace back to Hugh Newcome, of Saltfleet, Lincolnshire, England, in the reign of Richard Coeur de Lion (1189-92). The name is doubtless the same as Newcombe, though the locality from which it is derived is unknown. In the early records in this country, the name is found written Newcom, Newcome, Newcomb, Newcombe, Newcum, Newkum, Newkom, Newckum, Nucom, Nuccome, Nucomb, Nuccombe, Nucum, etc., in some instances in two or more ways in the same document. Now it is usually spelled Newcomb. The records of baptisms, marriages, etc. at Saltfleet, where the family have been seated seven hundred years, begin in 1558, and are written in Latin. In these records the name is written Newcomen.

- * 9-1 ANDREW NEWCOMB, born about 1618, according to tradition, emigrated from the west of England, perhaps Devonshire or Wales. The first known mention of him is made in 1663, in Boston, Mass., when he married his second wife, Grace, widow of William Rix (or Ricks). He was then called Captain and was a mariner or sea captain. It is probable that this had always been his occupation. In 1679 he was "Master of ye Sloop Edmund and Martha", then in New York, bound for "Boston in New Eng", probably from Virginia, as part of the cargo was tobacco. Suffolk deeds contain a copy of an agreement dated Feb. 14, 1672, in which Andrew Newcomb and wife Grace are to enjoy, during life, the old dwelling house, "now in the tenure and occupation of the said Newcomb", formerly of William Ricks, deceased. Andrew Newcomb signed his name both Newcomb and Newcombe. His will, dated Jan. 31, 1682-83, entered Dec. 8, 1686, bequeathed to wife, daughter Grace Butler, grandson Newcomb Blake and others. By his first wife, whose name is now unknown, he had:-

8-1 Andrew, Jr., born abt. 1640 (see following).

8-2 Susannah, b. btwn. 1635 and 1650, m. first, Philip Blague of Boston, b. in Braintree, Mass. Mar. 24,

NEWCOMB

1643. He d. before Sept. 30, 1678, as on this date administration was granted to her on his estate. She m. second, ---- Prickett or Pritchard and both he and she were dead before Oct. 13, 1681.

By his second wife, Grace, he had:-

8-3 Grace, b. Oct. 20, 1664 in Boston, m. first, James, son of Stephen and Jane Butler of Boston. After his death she m. second, Apr. 15, 1692, Andrew Rankin of Boston, a mariner and son of Andrew and Martha Rankin of the Isle of Shoals. She d. in August 1713.

8-1 ANDREW NEWCOMB, JR., was born in England, probably about 1640. He was doubtless living at or near the Isle of Shoals in 1666. The earliest record of his purchase of land in this country bears the date of Apr. 20, 1669, in which it appears that Andrew Newcomb of Kittery, York county, Maine, fisherman, bought a house in Kittery and six acres of land, sold this July 7, 1674, to John Cutt, of Portsmouth. Andrew Newcomb was constable in 1671, at the Isle of Shoals. He removed about 1675 and settled in Edgartown, on the Island of Martha's Vineyard, Dukes County, Mass., where he was a proprietor, and at various times received shares in the division of lands in the town. He served as juror several times, constable 1681, selectman 1693, overseer 1693, assessor 1695. He was chosen lieutenant Apr. 13, 1691 and the same year was in command of the fortification having such number of men under him as were ordered by the Chief Magistrate. He owned the land on which the court house now stands, in the village of Edgartown. He died between Mar. 7, 1703-04 and Oct. 22, 1708. He married first, about 1661, Sarah ----- who died about 1674 and second, in 1676, in Edgartown, Anna Boyes, born about 1658, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Anna (Baker) Boyes. She survived her husband about twenty-five years, dying in 1731 at the age of about seventy-three years. By his first wife, Sarah, Andrew, Jr. had

NEWCOMB

children:-

- 7-1 Simeon, b. abt. 1662, resided in Eastham, now Truro, Cape Cod, Mass. He was chosen fence-viewer in 1702, was one of the proprietors of Truro and owned several parcels of land in the town. His wife's name is not recorded. They had children:-
 - 6-1 Joanna, m. Mar. 30, 1703, Ebenezer Savage.
 - 6-2 Simeon (or Simon), m. Hannah Carter.
 - 6-3 Andrew, m. Mercy Oldham.
 - 6-4 Deborah, m. Mar. 7, 1711, Jonathan Young.
 - 6-5 Rebecca, m. Mar. 26, 1711, George Ward.
 - 6-6 John, a sea-captain, m. at Salem, Mass., July 12, 1717, Hannah Crowell, removed to Chatham in 1720.
 - 6-7 Elizabeth, m. Apr. 10, 1718, Charles Paine.
- 7-2 Andrew, 3rd, b. abt. 1664, was a mariner and d. at Edgartown, Mass. in the early part of June 1687, doubtless unmarried.
- 7-3 Simon, b. in 1666, prob. at Kittery, Me., went with his parents when he was four years old to the Isle of Shoals and thence to Edgartown abt. 1674 where he lived until 1713, when he removed with his family to Lebanon, Conn. at which place he resided until his death, Jan. 20, 1744-45. He was a proprietor of Edgartown and owned several shares in the island of Chappaquiddick, where he kept large numbers of cattle and sheep. He owned land in Tisbury and his name appears frequently in real estate transactions there and in neighboring settlements. His first purchase of land at Lebanon, Sept. 26, 1711, was that belonging to Israel and Mary Phelps, consisting of 160 acres on the east side of the town, with buildings, orchards, gardens, fences, fencing stuff and fruit trees thereon, also fifty acres of common right and thirty acres common at the village. He took the freeman's oath at Lebanon and was elected high surveyor in 1714,

NEWCOMB

grand juryman in 1718, fence viewer in 1741, appointed guardian to Caleb Jones in 1721, and was also a member of various committees on town affairs. His will was dated July 23, 1741 and recorded Mar. 17, 1745, he dying Jan. 20, 1744-45 at the age of seventy-nine. He married abt. 1687, Deborah ----- who died June 17, 1756 at the age of ninety-two. They had children:-

- 6-8 John, b. abt. 1689, m. Alice Lumbert.
- 6-9 Thomas, b. 1692, m. first, Eunice Manning and second, Judith Woodworth.
- 6-10 Hezekiah, b. 1694 m. first, Nov. 14, 1716, Jerusha Bradford, a great granddaughter of Gov. William Bradford, and second, in 1741, Hannah -----.
- 6-11 Obadiah, b. in 1695, m. first, Abigail ----- and second, Mrs. Mary Post.
- 6-12 Deborah, born 1696-97, m. Capt. Timothy Hatch.
- 6-13 Sarah, b. abt. 1698, m. Jan. 13, 1720, Ebenezer Nye.
- 6-14 Benjamin, b. abt. 1700, m. Hannah Clark.
- 6-15 Elizabeth, b. 1702, m. Apr. 20, 1721, Ebenezer Wright and d. Jan. 13, 1727.
- 6-16 Simon, b. abt. 1705, m. first, Jerusha Lathrop and second, Jane Worth.

- 7-4 Thomas, b. abt. 1668 at Kittery, Maine, m. at Eastham, Mass. in October 1693, Elizabeth, dau. of Josiah and Deborah (Hopkins) Cook, b. in June 1674. They had children:-
 - 6-17 Edward, b. Aug. 3, 1695.
 - 6-18 Thomas, b. Aug. 13, 1697, m. first, Hepzibah ----- and second, May 31, 1732, Mary Tilton.
 - 6-19 Simon, b. Nov. 30, 1699, m. first, Apr. 5, 1722, Lydia Brown and second, Sarah -----.
 - 6-20 Deborah, m. Jan. 28, 1729, Thomas Larkin.

NEWCOMB

- 6-21 Mary, m. Apr. 11, 1723, Luke Stubbs.
- 6-22 Josiah, bapt. June 2, 1717.
- 6-23 Elizabeth, m. July 24, 1729, Joshua Pierce.
- 6-24 Ebenezer, b. abt. 1712, m. first, June 15, 1738, Thankful Freeman and second, Feb. 6, 1758, Experience Brown. He was a mariner and tradition says he went out in the Old French War as a sailing master.
- 6-25 Joseph, b. abt. 1715, m. Mar. 16, 1738, Mary Eldridge of Truro. He served in the Old French War, was in the expedition against Louisburg on Cape Breton, was with Church against the French and Indians on Casco Bay and also served in the Revolution. He d. in Wellfleet at an advanced age.
- 7-5 Sarah, b. abt. 1670, m. Jan. 9, 1691, as his second wife, Joshua Conant of Salem, Mass.
- 7-6 Mary, (or Mercy), b. abt. 1672, m. Oct. 4, 1694, Capt. Thomas Lumbert of Barnstable. He d. Nov. 13, 1736, his widow survived him.
- 7-7 Peter, b. abt. 1674 (see following).

By his second wife, Anna, Andrew, Jr. had:-

- 7-8 Anna, b. in 1677, m. Lieut. Matthew Mayhew of Edgartown and d. Apr. 16, 1723.
- 7-9 Elizabeth, b. abt. 1681, m. Mar. 5, 1700, Capt. John Atkins of Eastham.
- 7-10 Joseph, b. in 1683, m. Nov. 20, 1705, Joyce Butler of Edgartown. He was termed "captain", but whether a ship-captain or a captain of a military organization is not known.
- 7-11 Emblem, b. abt. 1685, m. Apr. 8, 1703, Samuel Atkins, brother of John who married her sister Elizabeth.
- 7-12 Tabitha, b. abt. 1688, m. Peter Ray, tailor of Edgartown. Both were dead before Oct. 1, 1731.
- 7-13 Hannah, b. abt. 1694, m. Oct. 14, 1714, Thomas Dumary (Demary or Dummerrey). Both were dead

NEWCOMB

by Apr. 5, 1755.

7-14 Zerviah, b. 1699, m. Nov. 2, 1716, Josiah Bearse of Barnstable. She d. Sept. 5, 1789 in her ninety-first year.

7-15 Mary, b. abt. 1700, m. June 13, 1728, Jonathan Pease of Edgartown. She was living in 1748.

7-7 PETER NEWCOMB, born about 1674, probably upon the Isle of Shoals, N.H., married Mar. 11, 1700, Mercy Smith (7-1), dau. of Shubael and Annie Smith of Chilmark. He settled at Sandwich, Mass., where he kept an inn or public-house until his death. By his will, proved Apr. 16, 1723, he gave all his estate to his wife, Mercy, she to divide it between their two children "as she shall see cause". In her will, proved Jan. 17, 1724, she gave to daughter Mercy, the silver tankard, big brass kettle and £ 150, the real and the remainder of the personal estate to her son William. Peter and Mary had children:-

6-26 Mercy (or Mary), b. Mar. 4, 1701, int. published to Jabez Dimock (6-15) of Boston, Dec. 5, 1722, admitted to the Second Church, May 23, 1725.

6-27 William, b. Aug. 29, 1702 at Sandwich, Mass., grad. at Harvard University in 1722 and m. Bathsheba, only dau. of Hon. Melitiah Bourn of Sandwich. He inherited from his father a large estate, and kept the same inn or public-house which his father had occupied before him. He d. Apr. 8, 1736 at the age of thirty-four. His widow was appointed, May 20, 1736, administratrix of her husband's estate, which was appraised at £ 2,752 3s. He owned two stores and had over £ 1000 due him on bonds and accounts. His widow m. second, before 1752, Timothy Ruggles. William and Bathsheba had children:-

5-1 Mercy, b. Feb. 4, 1723, m. Oct. 24, 1742, John Bassett.

5-2 Desire, b. July 21, 1725, m. Jan. 12, 1746, Dr. Elisha Tobey. She d. Jan. 5, 1778.

NEWCOMB

- 5-3 Peter, b. Sept. 4, 1726, prob. d. young.
- 5-4 Mary, b. Apr. 3, 1728, m. Apr. 10, 1760, Lemuel Pope, Jr. of Dartmouth. She may be the Mary who m. Thomas Basset, Sept. 15, 1763 as her second husband.
- 5-5 Sarah, b. Oct. 21, 1729, m. Oct. 19, 1760, Benjamin Fessenden.
- 5-6 William, b. Jan. 27, 1731, m. Elizabeth ---- and d. Sept. 17, 1807. He resided in Sandwich and kept the same inn or public-house which had been kept by his father and grandfather. By valuation in 1798, it appears he owned 6 lots, 123 acres and house.
- 5-7 Hannah, b. June 4, 1732, m. Aug. 14, 1748, Jonathan Sturgis.
- 5-8 Thomas, b. June 11, 17--; either he or his brother Peter was living in 1736. Prob. d. young.

References:-

- Genealogical Memoir of the Newcomb Family, by John Bearse Newcomb, pub. 1874.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. III, p. 270.
- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts, by Cutter and Adams, pub. 1910, Vol. IV, p. 2175-2177, 2700-2701.

SMITH

* 9-1 JOHN SMITH, known as Reverend, was a resident of Barnstable before 1643, admitted to the church, Oct. 6, 1644, was made freeman June 5, 1651 and served as Deputy to the General Court. He applied to attend meetings of the Quakers and hear their defense and reported in their favor, advising the repeal of the laws against them. Later he withdrew from the communion of the church for conscientious reasons and was "declared no member for that reason only", but was restored later. He preached occasionally at Barnstable. In Sept. 1661, he led in organizing a church which a council refused to approve. In 1673 he was called to be pastor of the church at Sandwich where he served from 1673 to 1689. Rev. John Smith married June 13, 1643, Susanna Hinckley (9-2), daughter of Samuel and sister of Gov. Thomas Hinckley of Plymouth Colony. They had children:-

- 8-1 Samuel, b. Apr. 1644, bpt. Oct. 20th of that year.
- 8-2 Sarah, b. in May, bpt. May 11, 1645.
- 8-3 Ebenezer, b. Nov. 22, 1646, d. next month.
- 8-4 Mary, b. Nov. 21, 1647.
- 8-5 Dorcas, b. Aug. 18, 1650, m. Ephraim Andross of Woodbridge, N.J.
- 8-6 John, b. Feb. 22, 1652, buried in two days.
- 8-7 Shubael, b. Mar. 13, 1653-54 (see following).
- 8-8 John, again, b. Sept. 1656.
- 8-9 Benjamin, b. Jan. 7, 1658. He was a carpenter by trade and resided in Eastham where he served for a time as magistrate. He m. Jedidah Mayhew after June 16, 1684, who was b. in 1656, and d. Jan. 6, 1736. Benjamin d. July 4, 1720. His will was dated Feb. 14, 1719 and proved Aug. 17, 1720. He and Jedidah had children:-

- 7-9 Jane, b. in 1685, m. first Thomas Chase, Feb. 21, 1704 and second, May 15, 1724, Thomas Cathcart.
- 7-10 Dorcas, b. in 1687, m. first, Benjamin Hawes July 24, 1705, and second, Dec. 22, 1724, John Worth.

SMITH

- 7-11 Jedidah, b. in 1689, m. Jan. 1, 1710 the Rev. Samuel Osborne.
- 7-12 Benjamin, Jr., b. Dec. 29, 1691.
- 7-13 Mary, b. in 1693, m. May 6, 1717, Timothy Daggert.
- 7-14 Thomas, b. in May 1697.
- 7-15 Abiah, b. in Aug. 1698, m. Thomas Claghorn.
- 7-16 Ebenezer, b. in 1700.

- 8-10 Ichabod, b. Jan. 7, 1660, resided in Barnstable and later moved to Woodbridge, N.J. He d. in 1722, his will being dated May 2, 1718 and proved Apr. 3, 1722. He had children:-
 - 7-17 John.
 - 7-18 Thankful.
 - 7-19 Ichabod, Jr.
 - 7-20 Desire.
 - 7-21 Benjamin.
 - 7-22 Susanna.

- 8-11 Elizabeth, b. in Feb. 1662.
- 8-12 Thomas, b. Feb. 6, 1664, resided in Sandwich. He m. Abigail Skiffe who d. Apr. 20, 1715. He d. Dec. 9, 1700. They had children:-
 - 7-23 Samuel, b. Jan. 18, 1688.
 - 7-24 John, b. Feb. 7, 1690.
 - 7-25 Thomas, b. Dec. 25, 1691.
 - 7-26 Isaac, b. Feb. 11, 1693.
 - 7-27 Abigail, b. Jan. 17, 1695.
 - 7-28 Rebecca, b. Mar. 7, 1697.
 - 7-29 Shubael, b. Nov. 20, 1699, m. Mary Chipman.

- 8-13 Joseph, b. Dec. 6, 1667, resided in Barnstable and m. Anne Fuller. They had:-
 - 7-30 Susanna, b. Jan. 12, 1690.
 - 7-31 Joseph, Jr., b. Oct. 28, 1691.
 - 7-32 James, b. Dec. 18, 1693.

SMITH

- 7-33 Anne, b. Nov. 8, 1695.
- 7-34 Matthew, b. July 10, 1697.
- 7-35 Ebenezer, b. Mar. 21, 1699, d. young.
- 7-36 Daniel, b. Apr. 11, 1700.
- 7-37 David, b. May 24, 1702.
- 7-38 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 19, 1704.
- 7-39 Thomas, b. Feb. 6, 1706.
- 7-40 Mary, b. Dec. 22, 1707, d. in 1728.
- 7-41 Jemima, b. Nov. 9, 1709.
- 7-42 Benjamin, b. Dec. 5, 1711.
- 7-43 Ebenezer, again, b. Sept. 26, 1714.

8-7 SHUBAEL SMITH, b. Mar. 13, 1653-54, resided in Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard. He was styled "gentleman." He married first, Mary Swift, (8-5), Feb. 6, 1677-78, who was born Apr. 7, 1659, the daughter of William Swift of Sandwich. She died Mar. 5, 1682-83 and he married second, about 1684, Abigail Skiff, born May 2, 1666, died June 7, 1718. After her death, he married for his third wife, Oct. 12, 1725, Anne Samson, daughter of James and Hannah Samson of Portsmouth, R.I. He died Apr. 5, 1734 and his will, dated Feb. 10, 1734, was probated May 7, 1734. Shubael and Mary had children:-

- 7-1 Mercy, b. Jan. 3, 1678-79, married Mar. 11, 1699-1700, Peter Newcomb (7-7).
- 7-2 Susanna, b. Jan. 16, 1680-81.
- 7-3 Abigail, b. Feb. 2, 1682-83.

By his second wife, Abigail, he had:-

- 7-4 Lydia, b. Oct. 4, 1685, m. James Skiff.
- 7-5 Dorcas, b. Jan. 7, 1687, m. May 15, 1712, Benjamin Burgess.
- 7-6 Remember, b. Feb. 9, 1689, m. Jan. 20, 1713, Samuel Jennings.
- 7-7 Abigail, b. May 5, 1691, m. Barnabas Gibbs.
- 7-8 Shubael, Jr., b. Feb. 19, 1703, resided in Chilmark; perhaps moved to New Jersey. He m. in Jan. 1723, Martha Mayhew and had:-

SMITH

- 6-1 Abigail, b. Oct. 24, 1724, m. in 1742, James Allen.
- 6-2 Sarah, b. Feb. 4, 1728, m. Benjamin Cottle.

References:-

- History of Martha's Vineyard, by Chas. Edward Banks, pub. 1925, Vol. III, pp. 448-450.
- Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families, by C. F. Siwft.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. IV, p. 119.

HINCKLEY

* 10-1 SAMUEL HINCKLEY, was born probably in Tenterden, County of Kent, England. He was a dissenter and a man of strong convictions and it must have been a trial for him when, in March 1634-35, in order to escape out of his native country he was obliged to swear that he "conformed to the order and discipline of the Church" of England. In 1628 it appears on the Colonial records that Elder Nathaniel Tilden of Tenterden purchased lands in Scituate. He is spoken of as being at that time in this country. As he was a man of wealth, before removing his family, he probably came over as many did, to examine the country and decide on a place for his future residence. In the spring of 1635, Nathaniel Tilden, Samuel Hinckley, John Lewis and James Austin of Tenterden of County Kent and several other families from that county making a company of 102 persons in all, counting men, women, children and servants, resolved to emigrate to New England. In the latter part of March 1635 they sailed from Sandwich in the ship "Hercules", 200 tons, Capt. John Witherly commanding. It is probable that they intended to join with the Rev. John Lothrop, who, with several members of his church, had taken passage in the "Griffin" for Boston, the preceeding summer. More than half of the passengers who came over in the Hercules were afterwards inhabitants of Scituate. Samuel Hinckley brought with him his wife Sarah and four children and, immediately after his arrival, he went to Scituate and built a house. He remained in Scituate until July 1640 when he sold his house, farm and meadows and removed to Barnstable. There he bought his lands from the Rev. Joseph Hull (10-1). Samuel was one of the very first who moved to West Barnstable, where he owned one of the best farms in the town. His son-in-law, John Smith, owned the adjoining lands. In 1637, Mr. Samuel Hinckley, as he was called in the latter part of his life, took the freeman's oath, though his name appears in the list of the preceeding year. He was not a prominent man in public office, although his name frequently occurs in the records as a juror, surveyor of highways and as one of the grantors of the lands at Suckinesset. As a church

HINCKLEY

member he does not appear to be intolerant. The fact that he was twice indicted for "entertaining strangers" indicates that he belonged to the liberal party, of which his friends Cudworth, Hatherly and Robinson as well as his son-in-law, the Rev. John Smith, were prominent members. He married his first wife, Sarah ----- in England and she, with their four children, came over with him. The names of the children are on the Custom House record. His first wife died Oct. 31, 1662 and he married, second, Bridget Bodfish, widow of Robert of Sandwich. Samuel and Sarah had children:-

9-1 Thomas, b. in England in 1618, m. first, Dec. 4, 1641, Mary Richards, dau. of Thomas of Weymouth. She d. June 24, 1659 and he m. second, Mar. 16, 1660, Mary Glover, widow of Nathaniel Glover. Her grandson, the Rev. Thomas Prince says "she was the only child of Mr. Quartermaster Smith by his first wife, formerly of Lancashire, England and afterwards of Dorchester in New England and was born in Lancashire in 1630." She d. July 29, 1703 at the age of 73. He d. Apr. 25, 1705, age 87. He was a representative in 1647, was an Assistant of the Colony, the first deputy-governor 1680 and Governor from 1681 to 1692, when the Mass. Charter absorbed the old Colony. During the time of Andros's power he was a council, named by the King. Thomas and Mary had children:-

8-1 Mary, b. Aug. 3, 1644, bpt. the day following, m. a man by the name of Weyborne, perhaps a son of John. She was living in 1688.

8-2 Sarah, b. Nov. 4, 1646, bpt. Dec. 6 following, m. Mar. 27, 1673, the second Nathaniel Bacon. She d. Feb. 16, 1686-87 at the age of 40 years.

8-3 Meletiah, b. Nov. 25, 1648, bpt. next day, m. Oct. 23, 1668, Josiah Crocker of West Barnstable. She d. Feb. 2, 1714-15.

8-4 Hannah, b. Apr. 15, 1651, bpt. Apr. 27 of

HINCKLEY

that year, m. Capt. Nathaniel Glover, son of her mother-in-law by a former husband. She d. in Dorchester Aug. 20, 1730.

- 8-5 Samuel, b. Feb. 14, bpt. Feb. 20, 1652-53, m. Nov. 13, 1676, Sarah, dau. of John Pope of Sandwich and d. Mar. 19, 1697. His widow m. second, Aug. 17, 1698, Thomas Huckins, Jr.
- 8-6 Thomas, b. Dec. 5, 1654, d. in 1688 leaving no issue.
- 8-7 Bathshua, b. May 15, 1657, m. June 6, 1681, Samuel Hall of Dorchester. She was living in 1688.
- 8-8 Mehetable, b. Mar. 24, 1659, m. first, Samuel Worden of Yarmouth, afterwards of Boston, and second, Aug. 25, 1698, William Avery of Dedham as his third wife.
- 8-9 Admire, b. Jan. 28, 1660, d. Feb. 16, 1661.
- 8-10 Ebenezer, b. Feb. 22, 1661, d. two weeks later.
- 8-11 Mary, b. July 31, 1662, m. as his second wife, Samuel Prince, Esq. of Sandwich, Middleboro' and Rochester.

By his second wife Mary, he had:-

- 8-12 Experience, b. Feb. 28, 1664, m. James Whipple of Barnstable. She prob. d. soon after July 27, 1688.
- 8-13 John, b. June 9, 1667, was a farmer and possibly also a shoemaker. He m. May 1, 1691, Thankful, dau. of Thomas Trott of Dorchester. He d. in 1706.
- 8-14 Abigail, b. Apr. 8, 1669, m. Jan. 2, 1697-98, the Rev. Joseph Lord, grad. of Harvard College and founder of Dorchester, South Carolina. She d. Dec. 14, 1725.
- 8-15 Thankful, b. Aug. 20, 1671, m. Nov. 12, 1675 the Rev. Experience Mayhew of Martha's Vineyard.

HINCKLEY

- 8-16 Ebenezer again, b. Sept. 23, 1673, lived in Barnstable until 1716, and then moved to Braintree. He m. in November 1706, Mary Storn of Sudbury and d. Oct. 17, 1721.
- 8-17 Reliance, b. Dec. 15, 1675, bpt. Dec. 19 following, this being on the Sunday on which occurred the Great Swamp fight. Her father was an officer in Capt. Gorham's regiment and took part in this engagement. Reliance m. Dec. 15, 1698, the Rev. Nathaniel Stone of Harwich.
- 9-2 Susanna, b. in England, m. June 13, 1643, Mr. John Smith (9-1) of Barnstable.
- 9-3 Sarah, b. in England, m. Dec. 12, 1649 the Elder Henry Cobb as his second wife.
- 9-4 Mary, b. in England, m. and was living in 1662.
- 9-5 Elizabeth, b. in Scituate, bpt. Sept. 6, 1635, m. July 15, 1657, Elisha Parker.
- 9-6 Samuel, b. in Scituate, bpt. Feb. 4, 1637-38, buried in Barnstable Mar. 22, 1640-41 at the age of three years.
- 9-7 A dau. b. in Scituate, buried in Barnstable July 8, 1640.
- 9-8 Twin, b. in Barnstable, buried Feb. 6, 1641.
- 9-9 Twin, b. in Barnstable, buried May 19, 1641.
- 9-10 Samuel, b. in Barnstable, July 24, 1642, bpt. the same day, m. first, Dec. 14, 1664, Mary, dau. of Roger Goodspeed. She d. Dec. 20, 1666 at the age of 22 years, and he m. second, Jan. 15, 1669, Mary dau. of Edward Fitzrandolphe. Samuel d. Jan. 2, 1726-27 at the age of 84 years. He had children:-
- 8-18 Benjamin, b. Dec. 6, 1666, m. Dec. 27, 1686, Sarah, dau. of James Cobb.
- 8-19 Samuel, b. Feb. 6, 1669, d. Jan. 2, 1676.
- 8-20 Joseph, b. May 17, 1672, m. Sept. 21, 1699, Mary Gorham and d. in 1753 at the age of 81 years.
- 8-21 Isaac, b. Aug. 20, 1674, m. first, June 6,

HINCKLEY

- 1712, Elizabeth Gookin, b. May 20, 1690, dau. of the Rev. Gookin of Sherborn.
- 8-22 Mary, b. in May 1677, d. June 15, 1677.
- 8-23 Mercy, b. Apr. 9, 1679.
- 8-24 Ebenezer, b. Aug. 2, 1685, m. first, Mrs. Sarah Lewis, June 17, 1711. She d. Mar. 21, 1738 age 46, and he m. second, in July 1739, Mrs. Thankful Miller of Yarmouth, and d. Apr. 12, 1751, age 65 years.
- 8-25 Thomas, b. Jan. 1, 1689, was a tanner by trade. He d. in 1756, age 68 years.
- 9-11 John, b. in Barnstable, May 24, 1644, bpt. the 26th of the same month, was a man of some note and often employed in town affairs. He was ensign of the militia. He m. first, in July 1668, Bethia Lthrop. She d. July 10, 1697 and he m. second, Nov. 24, 1697, Mary Goodspeed, and d. Dec. 7, 1709. By his first wife, Bethia, he had:-
- 8-26 Sarah, b. the end of May 1669, m. John Crocker June 22, 1721.
- 8-27 Samuel, b. Feb. 2, 1671, removed to Stonington, Conn. He was living in 1710.
- 8-28 Bethia, b. the end of Mar. 1673, d. Apr. 12, 1715.
- 8-29 Hannah, b. the middle of May 1675, m. June 2, 1708, Benjamin Lewis.
- 8-30 Jonathan, b. Feb. 15, 1677.
- 8-31 Ichabod, b. Aug. 28, 1680.
- 8-32 Gershom, b. Feb. 2, 1682.
- By his second wife, Mary, he probably had:-
- 8-33 Mary.
- 8-34 Abigail.
- 8-35 Mercy.

HINCKLEY

References:-

Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families, by C. F. Swift, pub. 1890.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, pp. 424-426.

SWIFT

* 10-1 WILLIAM SWIFT (Swyft), probably from Bocking, County of Essex, England, or its vicinity, came to this country in the great immigration to Boston in 1630-31. He was in Watertown in 1634, having been there for some time, and was a proprietor there in 1636. In 1637 he sold his property in Watertown and moved to Sandwich where he died about 1641. Inventory of his estate was made Jan. 29, 1642, his wife Joan (Joane) being administratrix and Daniel Wing, whom she married as her second husband, Nov. 5, 1642. She died Jan. 31, 1664, her will being proved Aug. 12, 1662. William and Joan had children:-

- 9-1 Hannah, who m. Nov. 5, 1641, Daniel Wing.
- 9-2 Esther, who m. in 1645, Ralph Allen.
- 9-3 William, Jr. (see following).

9-3 WILLIAM SWIFT, JR., was born in England and accompanied his father until he settled at Sandwich where he married Ruth ----- and where he died in January 1705-06. He was listed as able to bear arms in 1643, his name appears among the freemen in 1675 and he took the oath of fidelity in 1681. His will was dated Dec. 15, 1705, proved Jan. 29, 1706. William and Ruth had children:-

- 8-1 Hannah, b. Mar. 11, 1651, m. a Tobey.
- 8-2 Ruth, b. in 1652.
- 8-3 William, Jr., b. Aug. 28, 1654, m. Elizabeth ---- and lived in Sandwich, where he d. in Apr. or May 1701, his will being dated June 17, 1700 and probated May 12, 1701. He was a carpenter by trade. William and Elizabeth had children:-

- 7-1 William 3rd, b. Jan. 24, 1679, m. Lydia Weeks of Falmouth.
- 7-2 Benjamin, b. in 1682, m. Feb. 24, 1704, Hannah Wing.
- 7-3 Joseph, b. in Nov. 1687.
- 7-4 Samuel, b. in Dec. 1690.
- 7-5 Joanna, b. Mar. 9, 1692, who m. Thomas Gibbs.

SWIFT

- 7-6 Thomas, b. in Dec. ----, who m. Thankful Morey of Plymouth.
- 7-7 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 11, 1696.
- 7-8 Thankful, twin of Elizabeth, b. Jan. 11, 1696.
- 7-9 Josiah.
- 7-10 Ebenezer, who m. Abigail Gibbs.

- 8-4 Ephraim, b. June 6, 1656, m. Sarah -----. His will was dated Apr. 10, 1635 and probated Feb. 17, 1742. He and Sarah had children:-
 - 7-11 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 29, 1679.
 - 7-12 Joanna, b. July 7, 1683.
 - 7-13 Samuel, b. Apr. 9, 1686.
 - 7-14 Ephraim, b. Dec. 9, 1688.
 - 7-15 Sarah, b. Apr. 12, 1692.
 - 7-16 Hannah, b. May 19, 1695.
 - 7-17 Moses, b. Sept. 15, 1699.

- 8-5 Mary, b. Apr. 7, 1659, m. Feb. 6, 1677-78, Shubael Smith (8-7).
- 8-6 Samuel, b. Aug. 10, 1662, m. Mary ----- and d. btwn Oct. 5, 1730, the date of his will and June 6, 1733, the date it was proved.
- 8-7 Jireh, b. in 1665, m. first, Nov. 26, 1697, Abigail Gibbs and second, Mary ----. His will was dated Mar. 29, 1744 and proved May 1, 1749.
- 8-8 Temperance, who m. Timothy Bourne.
- 8-9 Esther.
- 8-10 Dinah.
- 8-11 Josiah, m. first, Apr. 16, 1706, Mary Bodfish, prob. dau. of Joseph, and second, Experience Nye, perhaps dau. of Ebenezer.

SWIFT

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. IV, p. 133, 241-242.

Families of Southeastern Massachusetts, by J.H. Beers
& Co., Vol. III, p. 1459, 1560.

History of Martha's Vineyard, by Chas. Edward Banks,
pub. 1925, Vol. III, p. 448-450.

COLLINS

* 9-1 JOHN COLLINS came to Gloucester from Salem where he had land granted to him in 1643. In Gloucester he had his first residence granted in the harbor section. He was selectman in 1646 and in 1670, as well as several times in between. He died Mar. 25, 1695, leaving an estate valued at between 139 and 140 pounds. His wife, whose name was Joanna, died May 25, 1695. John and Joanna Collins had children:-

8-1 John, Jr., probably born in England (see following).

8-2 James, b. Sept. 16, 1643. Babson, in his History of Gloucester, says he married twice and had a son by each wife. He was a shipmaster by occupation. He removed from Gloucester to Salem, from which port he sailed, in 1685, for the Barbadoes, and never returned, being lost at sea.

8-3 Mary (Marie), b. Mar. 8, 1646, in Gloucester, married three times. Her first husband, whom she m. June 15, 1665, was Josiah Elwell. She m. second, Dec. 2, 1679, John Cook. For her third husband she m. Aug. 3, 1697, Capt. James Davis, and d. Mar. 9, 1725 at the age of 79 years.

8-4 Anna (Ann), b. July 26, 1649, m. July 17, 1673, Charles James.

8-5 Joan, probably (according to Savage) who m. Oct. 25, 1661, Robert Scamp and d. Nov. 9, 1663.

8-1 JOHN COLLINS, JR., probably born in England, married here, Mehitable Giles (8-1), daughter of Edward Giles of Salem. They lived in Gloucester until about 1675 and then moved to Salem where he died Mar. 25, 1675. He and Mehitable had children:-

7-1 John 3rd, b. Dec. 12, 1659, d. soon.

7-2 Mary, b. June 25, 1661.

7-3 John 3rd, again, b. Mar. 21, 1663.

7-4 Ecceciell (Ezekiel), b. Feb. 23, 1664 (see following).

7-5 Ebenezer, b. Feb. 5, 1666.

7-6 Daniell, b. in Gloucester, Mar. 14, 1669, m. at Beverly, May 12, 1691, Mary Hibard. He had a

COLLINS

grant of land at the head of Goose Cove, Gloucester in 1719, which was increased when he had a house there. Daniell and Mary had a daughter:-

6-3 Eunice, bpt. June 27, 1697, m. her cousin Ebenezer Collins (6-2).

7-7 Samuel, b. Apr. 3, 1670.

7-8 Amos, b. Apr. 14, 1672.

7-9 Benjamin, b. Nov. 24, 1674.

7-4 EZEKIEL COLLINS (Ecceciell), born Feb. 23, 1664, in Gloucester, married Apr. 28, 1692, Elizabeth Riggs (7-7) who died Apr. 8, 1728 at the age of 56 years. Ezekiel settled in the eastern part of Gloucester towards Little Good Harbor, where his descendants remained until about 1800. He died in December 1744 at the age of 80 years, having been often employed through the course of his long life in various town offices. He and Elizabeth had children, born in Gloucester:-

6-1 John, b. Mar. 12, 1696 (see following).

6-2 Ebenezer, b. June 1, 1698, m. in Gloucester, Jan. 7, 1719-20, Eunice Collins (6-3). He was a shoemaker by trade. He and Eunice had children:-

5-9 Samuel, b. Dec. 15, 1720.

5-10 Sarah, b. Sept. 20, 1722, m. Jan. 3, 1744, William Tyler.

5-11 James, b. Nov. 26, 1724, commanded a company in the first year of the Revolution and subsequently attained the rank of major. Before the war he had probably been in charge of a ship, and, becoming tired of the camp, he again sought employment on the quarter-deck. He took command of a privateer of eighteen guns and sailed on a cruise during which he captured a ship, the "Lady Gage," laden partly with wine. Upon his return home he was offered command of a new,

COLLINS

large privateer ship called the "Cumberland." He probably sailed on this ship some time in the year 1778 and neither ship nor crew were ever heard from again. James m. first, Dec. 28, 1743, Rebeka Elwell who d. Feb. 17, 1770 at the age of 44 years 1 mo., and second, Abigail Warner.

- 5-12 Ebenezer, Jr., b. May 11, 1726, at Gloucester, m. Jan. 26, 1750, Sarah Prince.
- 5-13 Daniel, b. Mar. 14, 1728.
- 5-14 Elizabeth, b. Mar. 4, 1731, m. probably, James Tyler, Dec. 21, 1749.
- 5-15 Abigail, b. Dec. 15, 1732, m. Sept. 5, 1765, Mark Witham.
- 5-16 Judith, b. Dec. 28, 1734, m. Oct. 7, 1762, Enoch Parsons.
- 5-17 Eunice, b. Dec. 26, 1736, m. May 21, 1754, Joshua Tarr.
- 5-18 Mary, b. Sept. 2, 1741, m. June 15, 1766, Josiah Elliott.

6-1 JOHN COLLINS, born in Gloucester Mar. 12, 1696, married at Plymouth, Mass., Nov. 3, 1719, Bathshabah Dunham (Dunham) (6-7). They had children:-

- 5-1 John, Jr., b. Sept. 11, 1720.
- 5-2 Bathshebah, b. Sept. 13, 1722, d. Oct. 5, 1739.
- 5-3 Susanna, b. Jan. 6, 1724.
- 5-4 Ezekiel, b. Nov. 15, 1727.
- 5-5 Lemuel, b. Nov. 23, 1730 (see following).
- 5-6 Marsah, b. Aug. 22, 1733.
- 5-7 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 8, 1735-36.
- 5-8 Patience, b. Feb. 21, 1737-38.

5-5 LEMUEL COLLINS, son of "John and Barshebe" Collins was born in Gloucester, Nov. 23, 1730. He married, June 13, 1755, Mary Witham (5-12). Lemuel was a sea faring man and died at sea between 1758 and 1763? (the date 1763 is followed by a question mark in the vital records of Gloucester) Lemuel and Mary had two children:

COLLINS

- 4-1 Mary (Polly), born Mar. 27, 1756, married at Gloucester, Mass. first, June 29, 1777, Timothy Speer (Spears) of Braintree and second, Jan. 10, 1780, Joseph Gerin (4-5) of Gloucester.
- 4-2 Lemuel, Jr., b. Feb. 28, 1758, m. Dec. 7, 1780, Mercy Geren (4-4) sister of Mary and Nancy Geren. They had children, born in Gloucester:-

3-1 Lemuel 3rd, bpt. Aug. 26, 1781.

3-2 Mercy, bpt. July 20, 1783.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, pp. 434-435.

History of the Town of Gloucester, by John J. Babson,
pub. 1860.

History of Gloucester, by James R. Pringle, pub. 1892.

Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.

Vital Records - Salem, Mass.

Vital Records - Beverly, Mass.

GILES

* 9-1 EDWARD GILES, of Salem, was made freeman May 14, 1634. He married about 1636, the widow Bridget Very, whose maiden name is unknown, and died probably about 1650. His widow long outlived him and made her will Jan. 14, 1669, probated Nov. 30, 1680, giving her property to her children Samuel and Thomas Very, to daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Cutler and to her sons, Edward Giles, Jr., and John. Edward and Bridget Giles had children, born in Salem:-

8-1 Mehitable, bpt. Apr. 2, 1637, m. Jan. 9, 1658-59, John Collins (8-1), (from Essex Inst. Hist. Coll. Vol. I, p. 114 "Jon Collens and Mahetabell Giles were married by Major Hathorne ye 9th 1st mo. 1658-59 ')).

8-2 Remember, b. June 23, 1639, m. Apr. 1, 1659, Henry Moses of Salem.

8-3 Eleazur, b. Nov. 27, 1640, m. Jan. 25, 1665 at Lynn, Sarah More, who d. May 9, 1676. He m. second, Sept. 25, 1677, Elizabeth, daughter of James Bishop of New Haven and d. probably in 1726 and his widow d. in 1732 or 33. By his first wife Eleazur had:-

7-1 Sarah, b. Jan. 1, 1666.

7-2 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 7, 1667.

7-3 Hannah, b. Feb. 10, 1670.

7-4 Mary, b. Feb. 14, 1672.

7-5 Susanna, b. Mar. 1, 1674.

7-6 Eleazur, Jr., b. Mar. 3, 1676, who prob. d. in his youth.

By his second wife he had:-

7-7 James, b. Nov. 15, 1679, d. under 10 yrs.

7-8 John, b. Aug. 31, 1681.

7-9 Abigail, b. Dec. 7, 1684.

7-10 Ruth, b. July 12, 1687.

7-11 Edward, b. Apr. 28, 1689.

7-12 James, again, b. May 15, 1691.

7-13 Samuel, b. Dec. 17, 1694.

7-14 Eleazur, Jr. again, b. July 8, 1698.

7-15 Mehitable, b. Apr. 11, 1701.

GILES

8-4 John, b. May 11, 1645, m. a Giles whose baptismal name is not known, and had a son:-

7-16 John.

His first wife d. and he m. second, Elizabeth, dau. of John Galley, widow of Osmund Trask, for whom he removed to Beverly, and d. abt. 1715. By his second wife he had:-

7-17 Eleazur, b. 1680.

7-18 Mary, b. 1681, m. John Wheeler.

7-19 Bridget, b. 1683.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 253.
Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.

RIGGS

* 8-1 THOMAS RIGGS, was of Gloucester, where he had a grant of land at Goose Cove in 1658 on which he built a house. He came from England, where he was educated as a scrivener. Due to his training he held various clerical positions. He was townclerk from 1665 to 1716, a period of 51 years and selectman for 21 years besides acting temporarily as schoolmaster. He married, June 7, 1658, Mary (8-4), daughter of Thomas Millet. She died Jan. 23, 1695 and he married second, Oct. 30, 1695, Elizabeth Frese. He died Feb. 26, 1722 at the age of 90. His widow died June 16th of the same year, at the age of 80. Thomas and Mary Riggs had children:-

- 7-1 Mary, b. Mar. 6, 1659, m. Nov. 21, 1677, Benjamin Haskell.
- 7-2 Thomas, Jr., b. Jan. 23, 1661, d. Feb. 1, 1661.
- 7-3 Sarah, b. Feb. 16, 1662, m. May 9, 1681, John Tucker.
- 7-4 Ann, b. Apr. 27, 1664, m. Jan. 30, 1683, Nathaniel Wharff.
- 7-5 Thomas, Jr., again, b. Dec. 7, 1666, m. Nov. 22, 1687 Ann Wheeler of Salisbury, who d. Sept. 28, 1723 at the age of 56. He m. as his second wife, Elizabeth -----, who d. May 19, 1729, aged 59. He d. in August 1756 in his ninetieth year. By his first wife he had:-

- 6-1 Mary, b. Sept. 25, 1688, m. Jan. 1, 1712-13, John Lane.
- 6-2 Thomas, Jr., b. Jan. 16, 1689-90, prob. m. as his second wife, Elizabeth Wood, who d. Mar. 5, 1723. Thomas d. Aug. 16, 1736.
- 6-3 Abigaill, b. Feb. 26, 1691, m. Nov. 28, 1717, Joshua Elwell.
- 6-4 Hannah, b. Jan. 7, 1695-96, m. Nov. 13, 1721, Nehemiah Adams.
- 6-5 Moses, b. Mar. 31, 1698, m. Mar. 19, 1726-27 Marssah Goen.
- 6-6 Aaron, b. Jan. 18, 1700-01, m. (int. pub.) July 18, 1724, Tampson Wintworth.

RIGGS

- 6-7 Anna, b. Jan. 19, 1702-03.
- 6-8 Sarah, b. Aug. 6, 1705, m. Apr. 29, 1728, James Marsh.
- 6-9 Joshua, b. Feb. 26, 1706-07, m. Oct. 23, 1735, Experience Stanwood.
- 6-10 Lydia, b. July 4, 1710, m. Nov. 7, 1726, Thomas Kenneby.

- 7-6 John, b. Dec. 25, 1669, m. Jan. 1, 1690, Ruth Wheeler and d. Jan. 12, 1748. They had children:-
 - 6-11 Ruth, b. Nov. 4, 1690, m. Oct. 25, 1710, Thomas Lufkin of Ipswich.
 - 6-12 John, b. Mar. 22, 1692.
 - 6-13 Jeremy, b. Oct. 5, 1694.
 - 6-14 Mary, b. June 30, 1696.
 - 6-15 Comfort, b. May 3, 1698, m. July 28, 1717, - Thomas Cotton.
 - 6-16 Jonathan, b. Jan. 3, 1699, d. Jan. 19, 1699.
 - 6-17 Jonathan, again, b. Dec. 20, 1700, m. Dec. 25, 1728, at Ipswich, Mary Tilton.
 - 6-18 Abigaill, b. Sept. 10, 1702, m. July 15, 1722, Nathaniel Low of Ipswich.
 - 6-19 Rachall, b. Aug. 30, 1704, m. Dec. 8, 1720, Thomas Lufkin of Ipswich.
 - 6-20 Elizabeth, b. June 26, 1707.

- 7-7 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 22, 1672, m. Apr. 28, 1692, Ezekiall Collins (7-4).
- 7-8 Abigail, b. Dec. 29, 1678.
- 7-9 Andrew, b. Jan. 8, 1682, m. Jan. 24, 1704, Mary Richardson and lived until after 1771. Andrew and Mary had children:-
 - 6-21 Mary, b. Apr. 24, 1705, m. Oct. 1, 1729, Benjamin Allen.
 - 6-22 Elizabeth, b. Feb. 6, 1706-07, m. Jan. 1, 1724-25, Daniel Hill.
 - 6-23 William, b. Jan. 23, 1708-09, m. Nov. 12, 1734, Mary Hilton.

RIGGS

- 6-24 Anne, b. Jan. 10, 1710-11.
- 6-25 Joseph, b. Sept. 26, 1713, m. Oct. 25, 1738,
Priscilla Allen.
- 6-26 Margret, b. Feb. 4, 1715.
- 6-27 Patience, b. Sept. 4, 1718, m. Oct. 18, 1742,
William Tucker 3rd and d. soon.
- 6-28 George, b. Feb. 22, 1720-21, m. Feb. 1,
1743-44, Rachel Elwell.
- 6-29 Anna, b. July 13, 1724, m. Nov. 3, 1743,
William Tucker.

References:-

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. III, p. 541-542.

History of the Town of Gloucester, by John J. Babson,
pub. 1860.

History of Gloucester, by James R. Pringle, pub. 1892.

Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.

MILLETT

* 9-1

THOMAS MILLETT, came in the "Elizabeth" from London in 1635, when thirty years old, bringing with him his wife Mary, age 29, daughter of John Greenoway, and son Thomas, age 2. He settled first in Dorchester where he was made freeman May 17, 1637. In 1655 he moved to Gloucester, having previously purchased property in the town. He was probably a preacher or elder. Dagget, in his history of Attleborough gives the children of Thomas Millett to Willett, the captain of Rehoboth and first mayor of New York after its conquest, and this same error was followed by Bliss in his history of Rehoboth. It is supposed he moved from Gloucester several years before his death, to Brookfield, at which place he and his wife gave their consent, June 3, 1675, to the sale of a house and land on Town Neck to Francis Norwood. He died within a year of that time. (Savage says he died Apr. 15, 1669, probably an error) Thomas and Mary had children:-

8-1 Thomas, b. in England in 1633, came to this country with his parents. He was in Gloucester in 1642. He held the office of ensign in the military company and served as selectman for a few years. He was married twice, first, on May 21, 1655 to Mary, dau. of Sylvester Eveleth, who d. July 2, 1687 and second, to Abigail, widow of Isaac Eveleth, and d. June 18, 1707. His widow survived him and died Mar. 19, 1726, aged sixty-eight. By his second wife, he had sons:-

7-1 John.

7-2 Nathaniel, m. Ann Lister May 3, 1670, who d. Mar. 9, 1718, aged 66. Nathaniel d. Nov. 7, 1719, aged 72.

7-3 Thomas.

8-2 John, b. July 8, 1635, m. July 3, 1665, Sarah Leach and died Nov. 3, 1678, leaving widow Sarah. They had children:-

MILLETT

- 7-4 John, b. Oct. 23, 1665, d. soon.
- 7-5 Hannah, b. Mar. 9, 1667.
- 7-6 John, again, b. Apr. 22, 1669.
- 7-7 Thomas, b. Nov. 23, 1671, m. Martha Ingersol in 1695. He moved to Falmouth, Maine abt. 1724 where he d. Jan. 21, 1730.
- 7-8 Sarah, b. July 1, 1674, d. next year.
- 7-9 Andrew, b. May 9, 1676, d. in a few days.
- 7-10 Elizabeth, b. Oct. 24, 1677.

- 8-3 Jonathan, b. July 27, 1638, d. next month.
- 8-4 Mary, b. Aug. 21, 1639, m. June 7, 1658, Thomas Riggs (8-1).
- 8-5 Mehitable, b. Mar. 11, 1642.
- 8-6 Nathaniel, b. in 1647, m. May 3, 1670, Ann, daughter of Andrew Lester. She died Mar. 9, 1718 and he d. Nov. 7, 1719. They had children:-
 - 7-11 Mary, b. June 29, 1671, d. young.
 - 7-12 Daniel, b. July 31, 1673, d. next day.
 - 7-13 Thomas, b. Mar. 9, 1675.
 - 7-14 Nathaniel, b. Mar. 2, 1677.
 - 7-15 Abigail, b. Oct. 12, 1679.
 - 7-16 Andrew, b. July 6, 1681.And five more of which one was:-
 - 7-17 Nathan, b. in 1685.

- 8-7 Bethia, perhaps, who m. Aug. 3, 1666, Moses Eyres or Ayres (as Mr. Drake says in N.E.H. & G. Reg. Vol. V, p. 402).

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. III, pp. 212-213.
- History of the Town of Gloucester, by John J. Babson, pub. 1860.
- History of Gloucester, by James R. Pringle, pub. 1892.
- Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.

DUNHAM

The Dunham family is not only a long established one in this country, but also in England, where the earliest record of the Donhams is that of Rychert Donham, who was born in 1294 and, at an early date, settled in Devonshire, where he was engaged in raising sheep and the manufacture of woollen fabrics. He accumulated a large fortune and bought a landed estate in Beaminster, Somersetshire. His son, Robert, was born in 1318, in Devonshire. The author of the Dunham genealogy says that Rychert Donham may have been a Spanish adventurer.

13-1 ROBERT DUNHAM, married in England, Margaret Stafford, born in 1435. They had a son:-

12-1 SIR JOHN DUNHAM, born in 1460, married Elizabeth Bowett, a descendant of Sir John Zouche, also of the Berghs and Bellaguas. Their son:-

11-1 RALPH DUNHAM, born in 1526, married Elizabeth Wentworth (11-6), daughter of Sir Thomas Wentworth (12-1). They had a son:-

10-1 THOMAS DUNHAM, born in 1556, married Janet Bromley.

* 9-1 JOHN DUNHAM, was born in the village of Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, England in 1589. He married, in Leyden, Holland, Oct. 17, 1619, a distant relative of his, Abigail Wood. After her death, he married second, Oct. 22, 1622, Abigail Barlow, daughter of Thomas Barlow. John Dunham was of Plymouth, Mass. in 1633 and probably much earlier, if his second child, born in 1623, was born in Plymouth. He was chosen a deacon of the church in 1633, under Elder William Brewster, covering a period of twenty-one years and also held many high offices in the gift of the people. He died March 2, 1668-69 at the age of about 80 years. In speaking of his death, the Plymouth Colonial Records give this information regarding Deacon John Dunham:

DUNHAM

"He was an approved servant of God and a useful man in his place, being a deacon in the church of Plymouth". John Dunham was a weaver by trade, but was also engaged in the rearing of cattle. His will was dated Jan. 25, 1668-69 and in the same year his widow, Abigail, applies for letters of administration.

He and his first wife, Abigail Wood, had a son, John Jr. born in Leyden Holland. All his other children were by his second wife, Abigail Barlow and were born in Plymouth. Children:-

- 8-1 John Jr., b. in 1620, m. Dorothy ----- in 1641. He was granted 30 acres of meadow land northeast of Cook's Pond on Mar. 7, 1643, became freeman in 1641 and was made grand juror and non-commissioned officer; Jan. 19, 1647 he was given 6 acres of land by his father; in 1659 the general court granted to him, and four others, land to be selected by them at Sconsett; in 1661 he was appointed highway surveyor, in 1662, named as one of the first born and granted land at Barnstable; in 1660 granted 30 acres west side of Nansket and in 1674 granted 30 acres more. His will was dated at Plymouth, Feb. 2, 1691 and probated in 1692. John and Dorothy had children:-
 - 7-1 Mary, b. in 1642, m. Nov. 20, 1662, James Hamblin, Jr. of Barnstable, and d. Dec. 19, 1715.
 - 7-2 Patience, b. Mar. 8, 1645, m. James Hamblin at Scituate, Mass.
 - 7-3 John, b. Oct. 11, 1649, at Barnstable, m. Mar. 1, 1680, Mary Smith, dau. of Rev. John Smith. John d. Jan. 2, 1696.
 - 7-4 Jonathan, b. Apr. 16, 1650, d. Apr. 26, 1650.
 - 7-5 Samuel, b. Feb. 25, 1651, m. first, Mary Harlow, Jan. 15, 1680 and second, in 1693, Mrs. Mary Watson. His will was probated in 1718.
 - 7-6 Mercy, b. July 25, 1662, m. in 1693, Israel

DUNHAM

Hatch.

- 7-7 Susannah, m. Jan. 20, 1673, Bartholomew Hamblin.
- 7-8 Lydia, b. in 1666, m. Robert Barrows.
- 7-9 Hannah, b. in 1657, d. in 1659.

- 8-2 Abigail, b. in 1623, m. Nov. 6, 1644, Stephen Atwood of Easton.
- 8-3 Thomas, b. in 1626, m. Martha Knott of Sandwich in 1646. She d. May 5, 1648. He moved to the Massachusetts colony and afterwards to Hartford, Conn., leaving the Plymouth colony due to criticism of his courtship with Martha. In 1648 he was awarded £ 10 for his services in the Indian war. He returned to Plymouth and was there when his father d. in 1669. Many of his descendants adopted the name of Donham. He had children:-
 - 7-10 Jonathan, b. in Plymouth in 1646, m. in 1669, Mary Bloomfield.
 - 7-11 Thomas, b. in Plymouth abt. 1647-48, m. Sarah Dunham in 1668, and d. after May 2, 1688, the date of his will.

- 8-4 Samuel, b. in 1628, m. first, June 29, 1649, Mrs. Martha Followell, widow of William, and after her death, he m. second, May 19, 1659, Mrs. Mary Watson. He was made freeman in 1648, was selectman 1667 to 1674 and in 1668 was elected deputy of Plymouth. In 1673 he was appointed constable, in 1675 made surveyor of highways, was under-marshal in 1686 and gaol keeper in 1689. By his first wife, Martha, he had:-
 - 7-12 Sarah, b. Apr. 10, 1650, m. in 1671, Daniel -----.
 - 7-13 A twin, b. Dec. 29, 1651, lived six days.
 - 7-14 A twin, b. Dec. 29, 1651, lived six days.

By his second wife, Mary, he had:-

DUNHAM

- 7-15 Samuel, b. in 1660, m. in 1680, Elizabeth Martin.
- 8-5 Hannah, b. in 1630, m. Oct. 31, 1651, Giles Rickard and d. before May 20, 1662.
- 8-6 Jonathan, b. in 1632, was made freeman in 1653. He early interested himself in missionary work among the Indians along the sea-coast from Maine at Saco and along Cape Cod. In 1655 he was living at Plymouth, but in 1670 moved to Eastham where he remained for two years. He then moved to Middleboro, where, in 1673, he was elected constable and, in 1675, selectman. He was also deputy to the General Court for Middleboro. Soon after, in 1685, he moved to Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, where, in 1694, he was ordained by Elder Gibson. He d. at Edgartown, Dec. 18, 1717. He m. first, Nov. 29, 1655, Mary, dau. of Philip and Hester Delano. They were ancestors of Gen. U. S. Grant. Mary d. soon after marriage and he m. second, Oct. 15, 1657, Mary, dau. of Elder Henry Cobb of Barnstable. By his first wife, Rev. Jonathan Dunham had:-
- 7-16 Daniel, b. in 1656, m. Rebecca Norton and d. Mar. 5, 1742.
- And by his second wife:-
- 7-17 Jonathan, Jr., b. in 1658, m. Mrs. Esther (Norton) Huxford, and d. in 1724.
- 7-18 Eleazer, m. at Middleboro.
- 7-19 Gershom, m. Mary Clark and d. 1738-39.
- 7-20 Samuel, was given land at Middleboro and d. June 15, 1689.
- 7-21 Hannah, m. first, James Pease and second, --- Parker. He was admitted to the church July 13, 1717 and d. in Nov. 1722.
- 8-7 Persis, b. in Plymouth in 1635, m. first, Nov. 29,

DUNHAM

1655, Bennajah Pratt and second, Oct. 15, 1667, Jonathan Shaw. She d. in 1672.

8-8 Joseph, b. Nov. 18, 1636 (see following).

8-9 Benjamin, b. in 1637, m. Mary Tilson, Oct. 25, 1660. In 1668 he was living in Eastham, but afterwards moved to Taunton where he was a large holder of real estate. He and Mary had a son:-

7-29 Cornelius, b. in 1670 at Taunton.

8-10 Daniel, b. in 1639. He m. abt. 1670, Mehitabel Hayward. In 1671 he was appointed surveyor of highways in Plymouth. He removed to Bridgewater and is supposed to have d. in Dorchester.

8-11 Benajah, b. in Plymouth in 1640, m. Oct. 25, 1660, Elizabeth Tilson of Scituate, dau. of Edmund of Plymouth. He bought in 1672, one hundred acres of land in Piscataway, N.J. and became a planter. He was made freeman in 1664; a court officer at Eastham in 1669; militia captain in 1673 and d. Dec. 24, 1680 at Piscataway. He and Elizabeth had children:-

7-30 Edmund, b. July 25, 1661, m. July 15, 1681, Mary Boxham.

7-31 John, b. Aug. 28, 1663, d. Sept. 6, 1663.

7-32 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 20, 1664, d. Dec. 31, 1667.

7-33 Mary, b. in New Jersey in 1669, m. Mr. Thompson.

7-34 Elizabeth, again, b. in N.J. in 1670, m. July 15, 1681, Jonas Wood.

7-35 Hannah, b. June 4, 1666, d. Dec. 25, 1667.

7-36 Benjamin, b. Oct. 28, 1667, bpt. at Eastham by Pastor Russell, d. young.

8-8 JOSEPH DUNHAM, b. Nov. 18, 1637, married first, Nov. 18, 1657, Mercy Morton (8-4). She died Feb. 19, 1667 and he married second, Aug. 20, 1669, Hester Wormall of Rowley, and d. at Plymouth. His will was dated March 1703 and probated June 16, 1703. He had children:-

DUNHAM

- 7-22 Eleazar, b. in 1658 (see following).
- 7-23 Mercy, b. in 1660, m. in 1701, Joseph King.
- 7-24 Nathaniel, b. in 1665 at Hebron, formerly Colchester, m. in 1688, Mary Tilson, dau. of Edward of Wrentham, who d. Feb. 5, 1756. He enlisted for three years under Capt. James Warren, and d. Mar. 12, 1731. His will was dated Dec. 12, 1727. He had children:-
- 6-10 Nathaniel, Jr., b. in 1693, m. Mary Whitcomb of Wrentham.
- 6-11 Thomas, b. in 1695, m. Mary Wright of Wrentham and d. Apr. 10, 1771.
- 6-12 Mehitabel, b. in 1697, m. Feb. 15, 17-- John Whitcomb.
- 6-13 Obadiah, b. in 1699, m. Esther who d. May 7, 1752.
- 6-14 Jabez, b. in 1707, m. first, Abigail Kneeland and second, Salome Barrows.
- 6-15 Isaac, b. in 1711, m. first, Elizabeth ----- and second, Jerusha Loomis.
- 7-25 Micaiah, b. abt. 1680, m. in 1701, Elizabeth Lazzell. In 1699 he enlisted for three years under Capt. Warren and d. in Nov. 1756. He had children:-
- 6-16 Joshua, b. in 1701, m. Sarah -----.
- 6-17 David, b. in 1703, m. Esther -----.
- 6-18 Joseph, b. in 1705.
- 6-19 Abigail, b. in 1707, m. John Thomas.
- 6-20 Micaiah, Jr., b. in 1716, d. in 1756, m. in 1736, at Brimfield, Mass., Mary -----.
- 7-26 Joseph, b. in 1682, m. June 19, 1706, Bathia Chase of Provincetown. In 1699 he enlisted for three years under Capt. James Warren.
- 7-27 Benaiah, b. in 1683, m. first, in Edgartown, May 7, 1708, Sarah Covell. She d. in 1742. He enlisted in 1699 under Capt. Warren and d. Feb. 8, 1766 at

DUNHAM

Edgartown. Benaiah and Sarah had children:-

- 6-21 Benaiah, Jr., b. Feb. 7, 1709, m. first, Lydia Pease and second, Mrs. Anna (Harper) Merchant and d. Jan. 27, 1802.
- 6-22 Mercy, b. Feb. 27, 1716, m. Dec. 5, 1748, Gamaliel Butler.
- 6-23 Elizabeth, b. in 1722, m. Daniel Dunham.
- 6-24 Ebenezer, b. in 1725, m. Sept. 13, 1750, Abigail Vincent and d. in Mar. 1799 at Edgartown.

7-29 Daniel, b. in 1689, m. Sarah ----- and d. Feb. 2, 1758.

7-22 ELEAZER DUNHAM, born Nov. 18, 1658, m. in 1682, at Barnstable, Bathsheba Pratt (7-35). He was made free-man in 1689, and in 1699, enlisted for three years under Capt. James Warren. Eleazer and Bathsheba had children:-

6-1 Eleazer, Jr., b. in 1682, at Plympton, m. Mariam Phillips, enlisted in 1699 under Warren. (Warren must have been a good salesman.) Eleazer and Mariam had children:-

- 5-1 Rebecca, b. in 1706.
- 5-2 Fear, b. in 1708, m. Jacob Curtis.
- 5-3 Nathaniel, b. in 1711, m. Ann Dunham.
- 5-4 Ezekiel, b. 1717, m. Patience Holmes.
- 5-5 Elizabeth, b. in 1724.
- 5-6 Jerusha, b. in 1726.

6-2 Nathaniel, b. in 1685, m. first, Dec. 8, 1714, ----- and second, Mercy -----.

6-3 Mercy, b. in 1686, m. in 1706, Samuel Kempton of Boston.

6-4 Israel, b. in 1689, m. Joanna Rickard and d. abt. 1737. He was deacon of the church at Plympton and moderator 1764-5-6-8. They had children:-

DUNHAM

- 5-7 Sylvanus, b. 1714, m. Rebecca Crocker and d. in 1796
- 5-8 Cornelius, b. in 1716, m. Patience Barrows and d. in Abington in 1766.
- 5-9 Ebenezer, b. in Apr. 1720, m. second, Mrs. Lydia (Perry) Fuller and d. in 1766.
- 5-10 Susanna, b. in 1721, m. Daniel Crocker.
- 5-11 James, b. in 1723.

- 6-5 Elisha, b. in 1692.
- 6-6 Josiah, b. in 1694, m. Ruth Kempton of Scituate. They had children:-
 - 5-12 Amos, b. in 1716, m. first, Abigail Hill or Faunce and second, Anne McElroy.
 - 5-13 Hannah, b. 1720.
 - 5-14 Charles, b. 1721.
 - 5-15 Ruth, b. 1722.
 - 5-16 Lydia, b. 1725.
 - 5-17 Mary, b. 1727.
 - 5-18 Josiah, Jr., b. 1730.

- 6-7 Bathsheba, b. in 1696, married at Plymouth Nov. 3, 1719, John Collins (6-1) of Gloucester, Mass.
- 6-8 Susanna, b. in 1698.
- 6-9 Joshua, b. in 1701.

References:-

- Old Families of Southeastern Massachusetts, by J. H. Beers & Co., pub. 1912.
- Dunham Genealogy, by Isaac Watson Dunham, pub. 1907.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, pp 80-81.
- Saints and Strangers, by George F. Willison, pub. 1945.

WENTWORTH

- 30-1 REGINALD WENTWORTH or, as given in the pedigree, Rynold de Wynterwade, was living at the time of the Norman conquest, A.D. 1066. As at that time there were no surnames he was known simply as Reginald of Wentworth. He was therefore, possessor, in Saxon times, of the lordship of Wentworth, in the Wapentake of Strafford, in the West Riding of Yorkshire. The Wentworths were Saxons, not Normans. Nothing is known of his family except that he was succeeded by his son:-
- 29-1 HENRY WENTWORTH, sometimes written De Wyntworth or Wyntword. Of him, all we know is his name. His son:-
- 28-1 RICHARD WENTWORTH, was succeeded by his son:-
- 27-1 MICHAEL WENTWORTH, who was succeeded by his son:-
- 26-1 HENRY WENTWORTH, who was succeeded by his son:-
- 25-1 HUGH WENTWORTH, who died in the year 1200 and was succeeded by his son:-
- 24-1 WILLIAM WENTWORTH, who was succeeded by his son and heir:-
- 23-1 ROBERT WENTWORTH, who married Emman, daughter and heir of William Woodhouse (Wodehouse in the old manuscripts) of Woodhouse (a manor or lordship contiguous to Wentworth); and thus acquiring that estate the family was afterwards designated as Wentworth of Wentworth-Woodhouse. He was living in the reign of Henry III and Edward I (say about 1275) and was succeeded by his son and heir:-
- 22-1 WILLIAM WENTWORTH of Wentworth-Woodhouse, who married Beatrice, daughter of Gilbert Thakel of Yorkshire and died in 1308-09, leaving two sons:-

WENTWORTH

21-1 William (see following).

21-2 Richard, who became a Prebendary of St. Paul's, and, in 1338, was elevated to the Bishopric of London, and in the same year, being in the reign of Edward III, was made Lord High Chancellor of England. So far as the State was concerned, his position was second only to that of the king himself; and the Bishopric of London, at that time holding even higher rank than it does now, was exceeded only by the Archbishoprics of Canterbury and York. Bishop and Chancellor Wentworth did not, however, long enjoy his dignities, as he died in 1339, the year succeeding his elevation.

21-1 WILLIAM WENTWORTH, of Wentworth-Woodhouse, who was married first, in 1288, to Dionysia, daughter of Peter de Rotherfield. Dionysia died shortly after the birth of her second child and William married second, Lucy, daughter of Sir Adam Newmarch but left no children by her. William died in 1295, during his father's lifetime. Children of William, by his first wife, Dionysia were:-

20-1 William (see following).

20-2 John, m. Alice, dau. of John Bissett, Esq. of North Elmsall, in Yorkshire, and thus acquired an important estate. He died leaving no surviving children and bequeathed this estate to his nephew John, son of his brother William (20-1).

20-1 WILLIAM WENTWORTH, of Wentworth - Woodhouse, married Isabel, dau. and co-heir of William Pollington, Esq. of Pollington, in Yorkshire (son and heir of Sir Thomas Pollington, Kt.) by whom he had two sons:-

19-1 William (see following).

19-2 John, Esq., of North Elmsall, in Yorkshire, inherited that estate from his uncle John Wentworth (20-2). He m. Joan, dau. of Richard le Tyas, of Burghwallis, in Yorkshire, and was succeeded by

WENTWORTH

his only son, John Wentworth. It is from this son that the Wentworths of the United States of America are descended.

- 19-1 WILLIAM WENTWORTH, was knighted. Sir William married Isabel, daughter and heir of Robert Hooton, Esq., of Hooton-Roberts, in Yorkshire, by his wife Lucy, daughter and co-heir of Sir Edward Skelton. They had a son:-
- 18-1 SIR WILLIAM WENTWORTH, who married Lucy, daughter and co-heir of Walter, son and heir of Henry Tinsley, Esq., of Tinsley, in Yorkshire, by Lucy, daughter and heir of Walter Brett. They had a son.
- 17-1 THOMAS WENTWORTH, ESQ., who married Isabel, daughter of Sir William Fleming, Kt. of Waith, in Lincolnshire, and had a son.
- 16-1 WILLIAM WENTWORTH, ESQ., who married Lucy, daughter (by a former husband whose name is not preserved), of Isabel, wife of William Sheffield, Esq., of Bolderstown and had a son.
- 15-1 WILLIAM WENTWORTH, ESQ., who married, first, Isabella, daughter of Thomas Durrant, Esq., and second Isabel, daughter of Sir Thomas Reresby, of Thriberg, in Yorkshire. By his first wife, Isabella, he had a son.
- 14-1 SIR THOMAS WENTWORTH, who fought valiantly on the side of Henry VI, at the battle of Hexham, Apr. 3, 1463, when he was made prisoner with the Duke of Somerset and others. He married Joan, daughter of Sir Richard Redman, Kt., of Harwood Tower, in Yorkshire. They had two sons:-
- 13-1 William (see following).
13-2 John, of whom nothing further is known.
- 13-1 WILLIAM WENTWORTH, ESQ., married in 1460-61,

WENTWORTH

Isabel, daughter of Sir Richard Fitzwilliams, of Aldwarke, in Yorkshire, by Elizabeth, daughter and heir of Thomas Clarell of the same place. William died in 1477. They had children:-

12-1 Thomas (see following).

12-2 Ralphe, of whom there is no record except the name.

12-3 George, of whom there is no record except the name.

12-4 William, of whom there is no record except the name.

12-5 Elizabeth, who married, first, Thomas Lea, Esq. of Middleton and second, Henry Arthington, Esq.

12-1 SIR THOMAS WENTWORTH was knighted for his bravery at the Battle of Spurs, Aug. 16, 1513. He was styled Knight of the Reformation. He died Dec. 5, 1548. Sir Thomas married Beatrix, daughter of Sir Richard Woodruff, Kt., of Woolley, in Yorkshire, and widow of John Drax, Esq. of Woodhull. They had children:-

11-1 William, m. Catherine, dau. of Ralph Beeston, Esq., of Beeston, in Yorkshire.

11-2 Gervose, of whom nothing further is known.

11-3 Michael, settled at Mendham Priory, in Suffolk, and became cofferer to King Henry VIII, and Comptroller to the Queen. He m. first, Isabel, dau. of Percival Whitley, of Whitley, co. York, Esq. He m. second, Agnes, widow of a Mr. Curson and d. Oct. 13, 1558.

11-4 Thomas, was of Scoreby, in Yorkshire. He m. Grace, dau. of John Gascoigne, Esq. of Lasingcroft, in Yorkshire.

11-5 Bryan, of whom nothing further is known.

11-6 Elizabeth, married Ralph Denham (Dunham) (11-1).

11-7 Isabel, m. Nicholas Wombwell, Esq.

11-8 Beatrice, m. Thomas Worrel, Esq.

WENTWORTH

References:-

The Wentworth Genealogy, by John Wentworth, pub.
1878, Vol. I, pp. 6-11.

The Martin Family, by W. J. Coulter, pub. 1931.

BARLOW

10-1 THOMAS BARLOW (Bailliou, Ballion), married Ann ----- . They were living at Leyden, Holland, at the same time as the Pilgrim group from England and were probably Huguenot refugees. They had a daughter:-

* 9-1 Abigail, who married at Leyden, Holland, Oct. 22, 1622, as his second wife, John Dunham (9-1) and accompanied him to America.

References:-

History and Genealogy of the Briggs Family, by L. Vernon Briggs, pub. 1938.

MORTON

Genealogists have given various suggestions as to the origin of the name of Morton. Mention has been made of the Comtes and Marquises Morton of Dauphine, France. Reference has also been made to the parish of Morton in Withsdale, Dumfrieshire, Scotland and explanation has been given that the name comes from the Gaelic "mor", meaning "big" or "great", and "dun" or "ton", a hill. Also, it is claimed that the name is of Anglo-Saxon origin derived from "mor" meaning "moor" or heath and "tun" meaning town. John N. Morton, in his book "The Morton Family Tree", says "Perhaps the origin of the name and family might be assumed to be far more ancient. In the mythology of the Norsemen or Northmen, Odin is credited as being the founder of their race and as having come from the South and East, and their old legends seem to bear a relation to those of legendary Troy, which existed twelve centuries before Christ. It is plausible to assume that in the course of centuries their descendants, adhering to the same mythologies, became the Norsemen of Europe. Records state that about the time of the Christian era a warlike prince left his kingdom near the Black Sea and, with his followers, came to northwest Europe. Nine generations later his descendant, Cedric, founded the kingdom of Wessex in 519 A.D. From Cedric descended Alfred the Great. There was an early Viking named Morten and that name and its derivatives is common among the Scandinavians of today. A descendant of the Viking Morten may well have been among the Norsemen who became the Normans of France, and gave the name to Mortain in French Normandy, around which was fought one of the fiercest battles of World War II".

Ancient records give the name variously as Mortaigne, Mortain, Moreton, Mortan, Mortun, Morten and Morton.

The name of Morton, Moreton and Mortaigne is found in old Dauphine and is still existant in France where it is represented by the present (1894) Comtes and Marquises Morton de Chabrillon. In the annals of the family there is a statement, appearing frequently, that, as the result of a quarrel, one of the name migrated from Dauphine, first to Brittany and thence to Normandy, where he joined William the Conqueror. Among the names of the followers of William, painted on the chancel ceiling in the ancient church of Dives in old Normandy, is that

MORTON

of Robert Comte de Mortain. It is also on the Battle Abbey Roll, the Domesday Book and the Norman Rolls and it is believed that this Count Robert, who was also a half-brother of the Conqueror by his mother, Harlotte, was the founder of the English family of that name. In the Bayeux tapestry he is represented as of the Council of William. He held manors in nearly every county in England, about eight hundred in all. When William, Earl of Moriton and Cornwall, the son of Robert, rebelled against Henry I, that prince seized and razed nearly all of the castles held by William. Of the family of Morton were the Earls of Dulcie and Cornwall; Robert Morton, esq. of Bawtry who founded in 1361, a hospital which is still in existence; William Morton, Bishop of Meath; Robert Morton, Bishop of Worcester in 1486 and John Morton, the celebrated Cardinal Archbishop of Cantebury and Lord Chancellor of England (1420-1500). "Cardinal Morton was a privy councilor and faithful adherent of Henry VI.. Edward IV had made him his Lord Chancellor and his executor. Richard III had him thrown into prison but he escaped in time to plan the enterprise which proved successful at Bosworth Field and to him Henry VII owed his throne." (Seebohm's Era of the Protestant Revolution) Also of this family were Albert Morton, Secretary of State to James I and Thomas Morton (1564-1659), Bishop of Durham and Chaplain to James II. The earliest definite ancestor to the first immigrant and founder of the Morton family in New England was Thomas Morton, Secretary to King Edward III. Before proceeding with him, however, it is worth while to relate the story of Thomas Morton, one of the most colorful personalities in our early history. He is not of our direct family but is undoubtedly related to it, although just how close the connection is, is unknown to me. Thomas Morton was born in England about 1595. He received a classical education and became a lawyer of Clifford's Inn, London. Of his life prior to his coming to America little is known except that, in a letter to the Countess of Lincoln from Governor Dudley, he states that Morton had been an attorney in the West Countries while he lived in England. He gave up the law, doubtless from a love of adventure and associated himself with Thomas Weston's Company, which came to Massachusetts in the Charity, in June 1622. Of this, Morton writes:

MORTON

"In the Moneth of June, Anno Salutis, 1622, It was my chaunce to arrive in the ports of New England with 30 Servants, and provision of all sorts fit for a plantation: And whiles our howses were building, I did endeavor to take a survey of the country." The following autumn he returned to England, fascinated with the country for he writes, "The more I looked, the more I liked it. And when I had more seriously considered of the bewty of the place, with all her faire indowments, I did not thinke that in all the knowne world it could be paralel'd, for so many goodly groues of trees, dainty fine round rising hillucks, delicate faire large plaines, sweete cristall fountaines, and cleare running streames that twine in fine meanders through the meads, making so sweete a murmuring noise to heare as would even lull the sences with delight a sleep, so pleasantly doe they glide upon the pebble stones, jetting most jocundly where they doe meete and hand in hand runne downe to Neptune's Court, to pay the yearely tribute which they owe to him as soveraigne Lord of all the springs. Contained within the volume of the Land (are) Fowles in abundance, Fish in multitude; and (I) discovered, besides, Millions of Turtle doves on the green boughes, which sate pecking of the full ripe plesant grapes that were supported by the lusty trees, whose fruitfull load did cause the armes to bend: (among) which here and there dispersed, you might see Lillies and of the Daphnean-tree: which made the Land to mee seeme paradise: for in mine eie t'was Natures Master-peece: Her chiefest Magazine of all where lives her store: if this Land be not rich, then is the whole world poore." (New English Canaan) In 1625 Thomas Morton attached himself to Captain Wollaston's company of adventurers, and guided the same to Massachusetts, where a settlement was made at a place called by the Indians Passonagessit, since known as Mount Wollaston, within the limits of what is now the city of Quincy. Wollaston's departure for Virginia and his efforts to break up the settlement, resulted in Morton's assuming the leadership of those who remained.

He next appears prominently as "mine host of Mare-Mount", and that central figure in that dramatic episode so admirably characterized by Charles Francis Adams as "breaking in upon the leaden gloom of the early New England annals like a single

MORTON

fitful gleam of sickly sunlight, giving the chill surroundings a transient glow of warmth, of cheerfulness, of human sympathy." Jovial and full of fun as Morton was, he tried to transplant here the May-day festivities of merry England and thus describes the attempt. "(We) brewed a barrel of excellent beere, provided a case of good bottles, to be spent with other good cheare, and prepared a song fitting to the time and present occasion. And upon May-day brought the May-pole (a pine tree eighty feet in length) to the place appointed, with drums, guns and pistols, and there erected it with the help of Salvages that came hither for the purpose of seeing the manner of our revels." These festivities scandalized their Plymouth neighbors and led Governor Bradford to write:- "They allso set up a May-pole, drinking and dancing aboute it many days together, inviting the Indian women, for their consorts, dancing and frisking together (like so many faries, or furies rather), and worse practices. As if they had anew revived and celebrated the feasts of the Roman Goddess Flora, or the beasly practises of the madd Bachinalians." Mr. Adams, a milder and more conservative critic in his "Three Episodes of Massachusetts History" sums up the affair thus: "Incongruous and laughable, the situation has its dramatic features also. It was not a vulgar modern instance of the frontier dance-hall under the eaves of a conventicle. There was a certain distance and grandeur and dignity about it, - a majesty of solitude, a futurity of empire. On the one hand, the sombre religious settlement; on the other the noisy trading-post - two germs of civilized life in that immeasurable wilderness, unbroken, save at Merry-mount and Plymouth, from the Penobscot to the Hudson. Yet that wilderness, though immeasurable to them, was not large enough for both." A greater offense committed by Morton was the selling of firearms to the Indians and instructing them in their use. The Plymouth magistrates objected but Morton refused to discontinue the practice, whereupon he was arrested by Capt. Myles Standish and a squad of soldiers. He escaped but was recaptured, tried at Plymouth and sent to England for further trial. Through posing as a martyr and through the favor of his friend, Sir Ferdinando, he was acquitted without even a reprimand. Eighteen months later he was back in Plymouth and shortly afterwards he re-

MORTON

turned to his old home at Merry-mount, where he styled himself as "mine host of Mare-Mount, Sachem of Passonagessit." Friction soon followed and early in September 1630, he was again arrested and tried at Charlestown by Governor Winthrop and his associates, convicted and again shipped back to England as a prisoner, but obtained a speedy release through the intercession of his patron and friend Gorges. He once more returned to New England and after remaining a winter at Plymouth, in 1643-44, and after further conflicts with the authorities, he removed to Maine where he died in 1646.

21 THOMAS MORTON, Secretary to King Edward III, lived at Bawtry, Yorkshire. He was the father of:

20 ROBERT MORTON, Sheriff of Notte and Derby in 1362, who was the father of:

19-1 Robert, Jr. (see following).

19-2 William

19-1 ROBERT MORTON, JR., was the father of:

18 CHARLES MORTON, who was the father of:

17 ROBERT MORTON, who married Ciceley Knyveton and were the parents of:

16 ROBERT MORTON, JR., who married Alice Bozun, daughter of Sir Richard Bozun. Their son was:

15 NICHOLAS MORTON, who married Elizabeth Wentworth of York and had:

14-1 Robert

14-2 Charles (see following).

14-2 CHARLES MORTON, who succeeded his brother in the estates at Bawtry and married Maud Dallison. They were the parents of:

MORTON

13-1 Charles, d. young.

13-2 Robert (see following).

13-2 ROBERT MORTON succeeded as heir of the family at the death of his elder brother and married first, Alice Markham, daughter of Sir John Markham. After the death of his wife, Alice, Robert married second, Ann (Norton) Plumpton, a widow, and they were the parents of Robert, Sampson, Daniel and Elizabeth. By his first wife, Alice, Robert Morton was the father of:

12-1 John, d. young.

12-2 Anthony (see following).

12-3 Ann.

12-2 ANTHONY MORTON of Bawtry was the father of:

11-1 George (see following).

11-2 Robert.

11-1 GEORGE MORTON married Catherine Boun. The George Mortons were a well-to-do Roman Catholic family and lived at Harworth, a few miles up the Ryton from Scrooby. They had children:-

10-1 George, Jr. (see following).

10-2 Robert.

10-3 Thomas.

* 10-1 GEORGE MORTON, JR., born about 1581, at Austerfield, Yorkshire, England, was bpt. at Austerfield, Feb. 18, 1598, at the age of 18 years. He was a merchant at Austerfield near Scrooby Manor and became acquainted with and probably joined the Pilgrim congregation. Soon after they moved to Leyden he followed them and made his home in their settlement, continuing in their company until his death. One writer states he was "the agent of their sect in London" and another, "that he acted as financial agent in London for the Plymouth Colony" and "as such purchased the Mayflower." When the first of

MORTON

the colonists departed for America, Mr. Morton remained behind, although he "much desired" to embark then. In the spring of 1623, he embarked in the "Anne" of London together with his wife and five children, arriving at Plymouth early in June 1623, (one writer says July-August). He did not long survive his arrival. A memorial states that "Mr. George Morton was a pious, gracious servant of God and very faithful in whatever public employment he was trusted withal. With much comfort and peace he fell asleep in the Lord in the month of June anno. 1624." George Morton was the emigrant ancestor of Vice-President Levi P. Morton, one time vice-president of the United States. Perhaps George Morton is most noted for his publication in 1622 of what has since been known as "Mourt's Relation" but entitled "Relation or Journall of the beginning and proceedings of the English Plantation settled at Plimoth in New England, by certain English Adventurers both Merchants and others, with their difficult passage, their safe arrival, their joyfull building of, and comfortable planting themselves in the now well defended Towne of New Plimoth, etc." This may be termed the first History of New England and is a collection of letters and journals from the chief colonists at Plymouth addressed to George Morton, together with a quaint and interesting preface by him. By his first wife, whose name is at present unknown, George Morton had at least one child. He married second, Juliana Carpenter (10-2), as shown by the entry in the Leyden Records.

"George Morton, merchant from York in England accompanied by Thomas Morton his brother, and Roger Wilson his acquaintance, with Juliana Carpenter, maid from Bath in England, accompanied by Alexander Carpenter her father, and Alice Carpenter her sister, and Anna Robinson her acquaintance."

"The banns published 6-16 July 1612

The marriage took place 23 July - 2 August 1612"

Mrs. Morton married second, Manasseh Kempton, Esq., a member of the first and other assemblies of the Colony. She died at Plymouth Feb. 18, 1665 at the age of

MORTON

81 years. By his first wife, George Morton had a son:-

9-1 George, b. in England in 1609-10, came to New England with his father's family and lived for a time in the home of Gov. Bradford, removed thence to Dorchester and m. Phoebe -----, who d. May 22, 1663. They had sons:-

8-1 William, who lived at Windsor, Conn. and d. in 1670.

8-2 Richard, b. in 1640, a blacksmith by trade, m. Ruth ----- who d. Dec. 3, 1714. He was made freeman at Hartford, Conn. in 1669, moved to Hatfield, Mass. and d. Apr. 3 or 5, 1710.

By his second wife, Juliana, he had:-

9-2 Nathaniel, b. abt. 1613 (see following).

9-3 Patience, b. at Leyden abt. 1615, d. at Plymouth, Mass. in 1691, m. at Plymouth in 1633, John Faunce, a fellow-passenger in the "Anne." He d. in Jan. 1687.

9-4 John, b. at Leyden, 1616-17, d. at Middleboro, Mass. in 1673, m. abt. 1648-49 Lettice ----- . She m. second, Andrew Ring, and d. Feb. 22, 1691. John was admitted freeman of the Plymouth Colony, June 7, 1648, chosen constable in 1654, one of the grand inquest of the county in 1660, elected a deputy to the General Court in 1662, tax assessor in 1664, selectman in 1666, collector of excise in 1668 and served the town of Plymouth in other important capacities. He removed to Middleboro in the same county where he was one of the "famous twenty-six original proprietors and founders" and, in 1670 was the first representative of the town to the General Court, which office he held until his death in 1673. He died Oct. 3, of that year. He and Lettice had children:-

MORTON

- 8-11 John, Jr., b. Dec. 11, 1649, d. in infancy.
- 8-12 John, Jr. again, b. Dec. 21, 1650, d. in 1717, m. first, abt. 1680, Phoebe ----- and second, abt. 1687, Mary Ring.
- 8-13 Deborah, m. in 1687, Francis Coombs.
- 8-14 Mary.
- 8-15 Martha.
- 8-16 Hannah, m. in 1666, John Fuller.
- 8-17 Esther.
- 8-18 Manasseh, b. June 7, 1653.
- 8-19 Ephraim, b. June 7, 1653, twin of Manasseh.

- 9-5 Sarah, b. at Leyden in 1617-18, d. at Plymouth in 1694, m. in 1644, George Bonum.
- 9-6 Ephraim, b. on the "Anne" in 1623, was made freeman June 7, 1648, and, on the same day, chosen constable. In 1654 he was one of the Grand Inquest, in 1657 elected representative to the General Court of which he was a member twenty-eight years and when, by King William's Charter in 1691-92, Plymouth Colony was merged into that of Massachusetts, Lieut. Morton was chosen one of the first representatives to the Mass. General Court. He was head of the Board of Selectmen of Plymouth for nearly a quarter of a century, in 1683 was chosen a magistrate of the Colony and, at the time of his death, was a justice of the Court of Common Pleas. In 1664, having previously served as sergeant, he was elected by the General Court, lieutenant of the Plymouth military company and in 1671, chosen a member of the Council of War. He was also deacon of the Plymouth church. He d. Sept. 7, 1693. He m. first, Nov. 18, 1644, Ann Cooper who d. Sept. 1, 1691, and second, in 1692, Mary, widow of William Harlow and dau. of Robert Shelly of Scituate. Ephraim and Ann Morton had children, born in Plymouth:-

- 8-20 George, b. in 1645, d. Oct. 7, 1693, m. Dec.

MORTON

- 22, 1664, Joanna, dau. of Ephraim Kempton.
- 8-21 Ephraim, Jr., b. Jan. 27, 1648.
- 8-22 Rebecca, b. Mar. 15, 1651.
- 8-23 Josiah, b. in 1653, m. in 1686, Susannah Wood.
- 8-24 Nathaniel, d. in 1709, m. in 1706, Mary, dau. of Joseph Faunce.
- 8-25 Eleazer, m. in 1693, Rebecca -----.
- 8-26 Thomas, b. in 1667, m. 1696, Martha Doty.
- 8-27 Patience, m. John Nelson, son of William, one of the purchasers of Middleboro in 1662.

9-2 NATHANIEL MORTON, was born at Leyden, Holland in 1612-13 and accompanied his parents to Plymouth in 1623. After the death of his father, he was brought up in the family of his uncle, Gov. Bradford, and early became his assistant in the management of public affairs. He was made freeman in 1635 and in 1645 was chosen secretary of the Colony, and so continued until his death in 1685, a period of over forty years. He was also secretary of the United Colonies of New England. Almost all the records of Plymouth Colony and of the United Colonies are in his handwriting. He prepared and published the noted "New England's Memorial or a Brief Relation of the most Memorial and Remarkable Passages of the Providence of God manifested to the Planters of New England." He died June 29, 1685. He married first, in 1635, Lydia Cooper who died Sept. 23, 1673 and second, Apr. 29, 1674, Hannah, widow of Richard Templar of Charlestown and daughter of Richard Prichard. She died at Charlestown, Dec. 26, 1690 at the age of 66 years. Nathaniel and Lydia Morton had children:-

- 8-3 Remember, b. at Plymouth in 1637, d. July 24, 1707, m. Nov. 18, 1657, Abraham Jackson. He d. Oct. 4, 1714.
- 8-4 Mercy, b. at Plymouth, d. Feb. 19, 1667, m. Nov. 18, 1657, Joseph Dunham (Durham) (8-8).
- 8-5 Lydia, m. abt. 1670, George Ellison.
- 8-6 Elizabeth, b. at Plymouth May 3, 1652, d. Apr. 6,

MORTON

- 1673, m. Dec. 7, 1670, Nathaniel Bosworth of Hull.
- 8-7 Joanna, b. at Plymouth Nov. 9, 1654, m. Dec. 7, 1670, Joseph Prince, son of John Prince of Hull.
- 8-8 Hannah, d. bef. 1671, m. Nov. 27, 1666, Benjamin Bosworth of Hull who d. in Nov. 1700.
- 8-9 Eleazer, d. young.
- 8-10 Nathaniel, d. young.

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. III, pp. 243-245.
- Memoranda Relating to the Ancestry and Family of Hon. Levi Parsons Morton, by Josiah Granville Leach, pub. 1894.
- The Morton Family Tree, by John N. Morton, pub. 1947.
- Saints and Strangers, by George F. Willison, pub. 1945.

CARPENTER

11-1 ALEXANDER CARPENTER, came from the village of Wrington, near Bath, Somersetshire, England to Holland with the first of the "Ancient Brethren". He had daughters:-

10-1 Mary, b. in England in 1577; was in Amsterdam abt. 1600-1609; in Leyden 1609-1635; was living in England in 1646, when sent for by William and Alice Bradford (her sister), arriving in Plymouth in 1647. She never married, and d. in 1667.

10-2 Juliana (Julia Ann), born in England in 1584, married in 1612, at Leyden, Holland, George Morton, Jr. (10-1).

10-3 Alice, b. abt. 1590 in England, m. first, at Leyden, Holland, Edward Southworth of Sturton le Steeple, a silk worker. They had two children, Constant and Thomas; she m. second at Plymouth, in 1624 William Bradford, as his second wife. They had three children, William Jr., Mercy and Joseph. Alice d. in 1670.

10-4 Agnes, prob. b. in England; m. in 1613, at Leyden, Samuel Fuller and d. bef. 1617.

10-5 Priscilla, b. in England in 1597, m. in 1619, William Wright and d. in Duxbury, Mass.

References:-

Saints and Strangers, by George F. Willison, pub. 1945.
Bradford of Plymouth, by Bradford Smith, pub. 1951.

PRATT

* 9-2 JOSHUA PRATT, probably a brother of Phineas Pratt, according to Savage, came in the Ann to Plymouth in 1623. However, George F. Willison, in his "Saints and Strangers" (p. 446), states that Joshua arrived in the shallop from the fishing boat "Sparrow" which arrived early in 1622. He removed from Plymouth to Dartmouth in 1652. Not too much is known of him, except from a few entries in the Plymouth records, some of which follow:

"26th July 1638

The stock at this tyme was thus disposed.

Joshua Pratt foure shares) in the black heiffer
Thom Atkinson foure shares) wch was Henry
Samuell Eddy foure shares) Howlande".

"1642 At a Townes meeting held the viith July for disposing of the Townes stock of cattell called the Poores Cattell before Mr. Bradford Mr Thomas Prence Mr John Jenney Mr Willm Paddy Mr Thomas Willett and John Dunhame appoynted with some others to dispose thereof.

Joshua Pratts black) her encrease is i three yeare old
heiffer) heiffer and i cove calf. Josuah
had 40.d and the cove calf and
the stock had the heiffer.

The Cowes set forth this yeare are these three.

Josuah Pratt) The heiffer they had and Josuah is to
Thom Savory) have thone half of the benefitt and
Anthony Savory) Thom and Anthony Savory thother half.
Mr Holmes) The browne Cowe and Mr Holmes
Willm Hoskins) to keepe her.

ffrancis Billington)

Edmond Tilson) the black cove Josuah had.

John ffinney)

The stock oweth) To Josuah Pratt 02. 00. 0

There is in the stock at this Division July 7th 1642
Three coves in the hands of Josuah Prate Mr Holmes
and Edmund Tilson as before".

PRATT

"At a Townes meeting holden at Plym the xiiiith of January in the xviith yeare of his mate now Raigne 1642 - The Towne graunted xxx acres of the lands of Clarks Island to the five that make salt for xxi yeares paying a bushell of salt yearely to Josuah Pratt dureing the said terme if it be demanded".

"At a Townes meeting xxiith July 1644 for the ordering of the poores stock
Josuah Pratt and) Are to have the Cowe (that Josuah
Thom Savory) had betwixt them but Josuah to have
two parts and Thom one pte".

"At a towne meeting the 10 of Desem 1646
It was agreed that whosoever coms not to ye towne meeting being thereunto warned at ye time appoynted shall forfeite to ye towns use for every shuch defalte 12d except he have a sufficent and lawfull excuse".

The names of Mr. Howland, Sam Culbert, John Howard, James Hurst, John Wood, Elder Cushman, Jos Pratt, John Donham Sr., Samuell Dunham, Henery Wood, Nath. Morton, John Dunham Jr. and Tho Morton appear on this list.

Joshua Pratt married Bathsheba -----. He died about 1656. The inventory of his property was presented by his widow Oct. 6, 1656 and amounted to 18 pounds 11 shillings 3 pence. He and Bathsheba had children:-

8-8 Hannah, who m. William Spooner.

8-9 Benajah, was of Plymouth in 1654; m. Nov. 9, 1655, Persis Dunham, prob. dau. of John Dunham, and had children:-

7-29 Abigail, born Nov. 21, 1657.

7-30 John, who m. Margaret ----- and had:-

6-19 Benajah, b. in 1686; d. young.

6-20 Ebenezer, b. in 1688.

6-21 Joanna, b. in 1690.

6-22 Benajah again, b. in 1692.

PRATT

- 6-23 Samuel, b. in 1693.
- 6-24 John Jr., b. in 1696.
- 6-25 Margaret, b. in 1700.
- 6-26 Patience, b. in 1701.
- 6-27 Thomas, b. in 1703.
- 6-28 Mehitabel, b. in 1705.

7-31 Joseph, m. Martha Lazell and had:-

- 6-29 Persis, b. in 1704.

7-32 Benajah Jr., m. Mary ----- and had:-

- 6-30 Mary, b. in 1695.
- 6-31 Sarah, b. in 1697.
- 6-32 Deborah, b. in 1698.
- 6-33 Priscilla, b. in 1701.
- 6-34 Abigail, b. in 1703.

7-33 Eleazer, m. in 1697, Hannah, dau. of Alexander Kennedy and had:-

- 6-35 Hannah, b. in 1699.
- 6-36 David, b. in 1702.

8-10 Jonathan (see following).

8-10 JONATHAN PRATT, married, Nov. 2, 1664, Abigail Wood (8-12). They had children:-

- 7-34 Abigail, b. June 16, 1665.
- 7-35 Bathsheba, born Feb. 20, 1667, married in 1682, Eleazer Dunham (7-22).
- 7-36 Jonathan Jr., b. Mar. 20, 1669.
- 7-37 Hannah, b. June 28, 1671.
- 7-38 Jabez, b. Nov. 1, 1673.
- 7-39 Meletiah, b. Dec. 11, 1676.
- 7-40 Bethia, b. Aug. 8, 1679.

PRATT

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, pub. 1861, Vol. III, pp. 471-476.
Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, Part II, p. 209, by
William T. Davis, pub. 1883.
Saints and Strangers, by George F. Willison, pub. 1945,
p. 446.

WOOD

The origin of the name is the same as that of Bywood, Atwood, etc., all being originally designations of persons from the location of their homes in or near woods, similar in derivation to the names Hill, Pond, Rivers, Lake, Bridges, etc. The medieval spelling of this surname was Ate Wode, afterwards modified to Atwood, and, in a majority of cases to Wood, as the prefixes Ap, Mc, De, Le were dropped in other surnames.

* 9-1 HENRY WOOD (Sometimes called Atwood), was a native of England. He migrated to America and settled in Plymouth as early as 1641, in which year he bought a house and lot there. He later removed to Barnstable county, locating at Yarmouth, where he remained only two years, returning at the end of that time to Plymouth, where he remained until 1665. He was on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. About 1665 he became a resident of what is now the town of Middleboro, where he died in 1670, a year after its incorporation as a town. He married, Apr. 28, 1644, Abigail Jenney (9-2). Administration of his estate was granted to his widow, Abigail, the inventory being taken Sept. 30, 1670. He and Abigail had children:-

8-1 Samuel, b. May 25, 1647 in Yarmouth, m. Rebecca ----- and lived in Middleboro. He had children:-

7-1 Henry, Jr.

7-2 Ephraim.

7-3 Samuel, b. abt. 1675, m. Joanna -----.

7-4 Jabez, m. Mercy Fuller.

7-5 Hannah, m. ---- Smith.

7-6 Ann.

7-7 Susanna.

8-2 Jonathan, b. Jan. 1, 1649 in Plymouth.

8-3 David, b. Oct. 17, 1651, m. Mar. 5, 1684, Mary Coombs, dau. of Cuthbert Cuthbertson and widow of Francis Coombs. They had children:-

WOOD

- 7-8 John, b. in 1686.
- 7-9 David, Jr., b. in 1688.
- 7-10 Jabez, b. in 1691.

- 8-4 Sarah.
- 8-5 John.
- 8-6 Isaac.
- 8-7 Abiel, m. Abiah Bowen and had children, b. at Middleboro, and d. Oct. 10, 1719.

- 7-11 Elnathan, b. Apr. 14, 1686.
- 7-12 Abiah, b. Feb. 20, 1689.
- 7-13 Abiel, b. Mar. 19, 1691.
- 7-14 Timothy, b. Oct. 13, 1693.
- 7-15 Jerusha, b. Nov. 11, 1695.
- 7-16 Ebenezer, b. Aug. 4, 1697.
- 7-17 Judah, b. July 28, 1700.
- 7-18 Thomas, b. Jan. 30, 1703.

- 8-8 Joseph.
- 8-9 Benjamin.
- 8-10 Abiel, Jr.
- 8-11 James.
- 8-12 Abigail, m. Jonathan Pratt (8-10).
- 8-13 Susanna.
- 8-14 Mary.

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. IV, p. 625-629.
- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs, Massachusetts, by Cutter and Adams, p. 1910, Vol. III, p. 1941-1942.
- Old Families of Southeastern Massachusetts, by J. H. Beers & Co., pub. 1912, Vol. II, p. 845.
- Saints and Strangers, by George E. Willison, pub. 1945.

JENNEY

The name Jenney was often spelled Jenne up to as late as the Revolutionary war and is also spelled Jenny.

* 10-1 JOHN JENNEY, was a resident of Norwich, England. He was a brewer by occupation. He moved early to Holland and, at Leyden, married, Nov. 1, 1614, Sarah Carey of Monkston, England and lived afterwards at Rotterdam. He and his wife, with their three children, came to America in the "James", a little vessel of forty-four tons, built for the Pilgrims of Leyden, it arriving in this country about the same time as the "Ann", in August 1623. John Jenney was a highly respected and useful citizen of Plymouth and a man of considerable substance. In the division of lands in 1623 the name Jenney is recorded as Jenings. He was granted "libertie to erect a mill for grinding and beating of corne upon the brook at Plimoth." He was assistant - one of the governor's council - in 1637 and 1639 and representative in 1641. He, with his son Samuel, were on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He died in 1644, his wife surviving him. In his will, dated Dec. 28, 1643, he names his wife and the five children and provides that the eldest daughter Abigail should live for one year with Rev. Charles Chauncey of Scituate before marrying Henry Wood. His widow was one of the original purchasers of Dartmouth in 1652 and the family removed there, being some of the earliest settlers of the new territory. John's widow, Sarah, in her will, dated Apr. 4, 1654, and codicil of Aug. 18, 1655, names daughters Sarah Pope and Abigail Wood, son Samuel and his children, grandchildren Sarah Wood, Susanna Pope and Sarah Jenney. John and Sarah Jenney had children:-

9-1 Samuel, b. in Holland, came to this country with his parents. He married here Ann, daughter of Thomas and Ann Lettice. He was an inhabitant of Dartmouth in 1686. He and Ann had children:-

8-1 Samuel, b. July 3, 1659.

8-2 Mark.

JENNEY

- 8-3 John.
- 8-4 Sarah.
- 8-5 Ruth.
- 8-6 Lettice, m. Desire ----- and d. in 1734.

- 9-2 Abigail, born in Holland, came to this country with her parents in the "James." She married here, Apr. 28, 1644, (one writer says Apr. 25), Henry Wood (9-1) of Plymouth.
- 9-3 Sarah, b. in Holland, m. here as his second wife, May 29, 1646, Thomas Pope of Plymouth.
- 9-4 Susanna.
- 9-5 John.

References:-

Old Families of Southeastern Massachusetts, by J. H. Beers & Co., pub. 1912, Vol. III, pp. 1544, 1700.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, p. 546.
Saints and Strangers, by George F. Willison, pub. 1945.

WITHAM

The name Witham is also spelled Whitham.

* 8-1 HENRY WITHAM, according to the records, was first granted land in 1688, when he received sixteen lots in Gloucester. However, his son Thomas, in 1701, sold to Joseph York eighteen acres which had belonged to his father and it can well be that he had received land prior to 1688, but that the record has been lost. His name first appears in the record of his marriage, June 15, 1665, at Gloucester, when he married Sarah Somes (8-2) daughter of Morris Somes. Sarah died May 11, 1689, and he married, as his second wife, Oct. 23, 1691, Lydia Griffin. Lydia died Nov. 1, 1702 and Henry died Apr. 17, 1702. He had children, all by his first wife:-

7-1 Thomas, b. Sept. 29, 1666 (see following).

7-2 Henry, Jr., b. Oct. 27, 1668, d. prob. unmarried before Apr. 24, 1695, when an inventory of his estate was presented to the Probate Court.

7-3 John, b. Feb. 19, 1671, d. June 18, 1671.

7-4 Samuel, b. Feb. 26, 1673, m. Rebekah, probably dau. of James Gardner, on Dec. 5, 1705. The date of his death is not known but it is certain that he was dead in 1716. He was a Grand Bank skipper and he and his son William were lost at sea, in 1715, by the foundering of a vessel in which they were coming from the Banks. He was spoken near Cape Ann, just before he was supposed to be lost, and was thought to have gone down in consequence of carrying a press of sail in a heavy blow, in attempting to get into port before a gale should come on. Samuel and Rebekah had children:-

6-12 Samuel, b. July 11, 1707, m. Mar. 23, 1758, Elizabeth, dau. of Timothy Higgins. Their dau. Deborah, b. Oct. 4, 1766, d. Apr. 12, 1868, at the age of one hundred and one years, six months and eight days.

6-13 Rebekah, b. Oct. 11, 1710.

6-14 John, b. Sept. 10, 1713.

WITHAM

7-5 Joseph, b. Dec. 21, 1676.

7-1 THOMAS WITHAM, b. Sept. 29, 1666 at Gloucester, married, July 8, 1691, Abigail Babson (7-10), daughter of James Babson. He died Aug. 1, 1736 at the age of seventy and his widow, Abigail, died Feb. 25, 1745 at the age of seventy-three; the date of the death of each being learned only from their gravestones in the old burying ground. Thomas must have been a man of uncommon qualities, for, apparently beginning with nothing he brought up all but one of his large family to mature years, educated one son at Harvard College and left an estate valued at almost £ 4000. His will, made July 29, 1736, gives to his wife Abigail, the house at the head of the harbor to dwell in during her widowhood, all household stuff necessary to keep house, two cows, ten sheep, ten cords of firewood brought to her door, four barrels cider, ten bushels corn, one hundred pounds each of pork and beef brought to her house, and apples; to son John upper end of great marsh or meadow; to son Joseph one-third of farm at the cape, having given his son Henry one-third in time past, now gives the other third to Joseph and Henry; to son Daniel lower part of great marsh; to sons Ebenezer and Zebulon, homestead, house, tan-yards belonging to homestead, on both sides of the way; to James, Joseph and Zebulon, wharf and warehouse at head of harbor; to daughter Abigail £ 150 in Province bills; to Sarah £ 50 to be paid by Ebenezer and Zebulon; to Patience Grover £ 100 besides what she has already received; to Thankful Grover £ 100; to Joseph Gatchel, his apprentice £ 10 and lastly, a negro man to his son Henry. Thomas and Abigail Witham, had children:-

6-1 John, b. May 1, 1692, d. Nov. 14, 1709.

6-2 James, b. Dec. 21, 1693, m. Feb. 7, 1723, Hepzibah, dau. prob. of John Stanwood. They had children:-

5-1 Susanna, b. Apr. 2, 1724.

WITHAM

- 5-2 James, b. May 1, 1726.
- 5-3 John, b. July 12, 1728.
- 5-4 Thomas, b. Oct. 18, 1730, bpt. Nov. 15, 1730.
- 5-5 Sarah, b. Dec. 19, 1732.
- 5-6 Rebekah, b. Dec. 19, 1732, twin of Sarah.
- 5-7 Rachel, b. Mar. 4, 1734-35.
- 5-8 Jerusha, b. Mar. 22, 1737-38.
- 5-9 Zebulon (Zebulun), b. Apr. 22, 1741.

- 6-3 Henry, b. Dec. 6, 1695 (see following).
- 6-4 Joseph, b. Dec. 16, 1697, m. Jane Haraden prob. dau. of John, on Dec. 2, 1728. He d. before Sept. 24, 1744, when his wife, Jane administered on his estate.

- 5-20 Jane, b. July 7, 1729, d. young.
- 5-21 Abigail, b. Sept. 16, 1730.
- 5-22 Joseph, Jr., b. Nov. 18, 1732.
- 5-23 Andrew, b. Oct. 28, 1734, prob. m. May 11, 1758, Sarah Witham.
- 5-24 Jane again, b. Aug. 7, 1737.
- 5-25 Sarah, bpt. Oct. 5, 1740.
- 5-26 Edmund Grover, b. Feb. 8, 1742-43.

- 6-5 Daniel, b. Aug. 30, 1700, m. Lydia, dau. of Thomas Sanders on Jan. 7, 1735.

- 5-27 Lydia, b. June 3, 1735, d. young.
- 5-28 Daniel, b. Sept. 27, 1736, d. young.
- 5-29 John, b. Sept. 10, 1738.
- 5-30 Lydia, again, b. Mar. 3, 1740, m. James Porter and d. Nov. 4, 1773.
- 5-31 Judith, b. Aug. 24, 1741, d. young.
- 5-32 Mary, b. Jan. 15, 1743, m. Jacob Hodgkins.
- 5-33 Martha, b. May 10, 1748.
- 5-34 Daniel again, b. June 27, 1750, d. soon.
- 5-35 Judith, again, b. June 28, 1751.
- 5-36 Daniel, once more, b. Aug. 8, 1753, was a tailor, m. first, Apr. 11, 1780, Susanna Row, second, Mrs. Mary Humphreys and d. May

WITHAM

4, 1815.

6-6 Ebenezer, b. May 8, 1702, m. Elizabeth Patee on Jan. 14, 1735, and had children:-

5-37 Benjamin, bpt. Mar. 28, 1736, m. Ruth Ayers and d. Dec. 10, 1814.

5-38 Dorcas, bpt. Oct. 30, 1737.

5-39 Lucy, bpt. Dec. 16, 1739.

5-40 Ann, bpt. Oct. 4, 1741.

5-41 Asa, bpt. July 17, 1743.

5-42 Jeremiah, bpt. Dec. 1745.

5-43 Esther, bpt. Nov. 20, 1748.

5-44 Elizabeth, bpt. Dec. 9, 1750.

5-45 Ebenezer, bpt. June 24, 1753.

6-7 Abigail, b. Apr. 4, 1704.

6-8 Sarah, b. June 8, 1706.

6-9 Zebulon, b. Jan. 8, 1708, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Sanders on Dec. 17, 1736. She d. Nov. 27, 1767 at the age of fifty years and he m. second Dorcas Lane on Jan. 28, 1770 who d. Oct. 3, 1825, aged eighty-three. He was a sea-captain in the early part of his life, his latter years were spent as a farmer on the estate bequeathed to him by his father. He d. Jan. 22, 1794. By his first wife, Elizabeth, he had children:-

5-46 Sanders, b. Jan. 17, 1737, m. Dec. 13, 1759, Patience Harris.

5-47 Zebulon, b. July 5, 1739, m. Betsy Parsons.

5-48 William, b. Apr. 9, 1742.

5-49 Mark, b. Feb. 7, 1742-43, bpt. Jan. 21, 1749-50.

5-50 Joseph, b. Feb. 7, 1744-45.

5-51 Edward, b. Apr. 9, 1747.

5-52 Edward, again, b. Jan. 13, 1749-50.

5-53 John, b. Sept. 25, 1751.

5-54 Elizabeth, b. Mar. 23, 1756.

5-55 Thomas, b. in Dec. 1761.

WITHAM

And by his second wife, Dorcas, he had:-

- 5-56 Dorcas, b. Jan. 14, 1771, m. Oct. 27, 1791, Charles Witham.
- 5-57 William, b. June 24, 1772.
- 5-58 Daniel, bpt. Nov. 14, 1773.
- 5-59 Moses, b. Sept. 12, 1775.
- 5-60 Anna, b. Mar. 23, 1777.
- 5-61 John Lane, bpt. Aug. 23, 1778.
- 5-62 Aaron (Arron), bpt. Nov. 25, 1781, who was born when his father was in his seventy-fourth year.

- 6-10 Patience, b. Feb. 15, 1710, m. first, Edmund Grover and second, John Pool.
- 6-11 Thankful, b. Jan. 2, 1713, m. Eliezer Grover.

6-3 HENRY WITHAM, born Dec. 6, 1695, married, Jan. 18, 1733, Rachel Baker (6-3), widow of Thomas Parsons and daughter of Elder Jabez Baker of Sandy Bay, Gloucester. He settled at Sandy Bay, probably on the land bequeathed him by his father, became an elder of the fifth church and died, Mar. 18, 1777 at the age of eighty-two. Rachel died in Jan. 1795 at over ninety years of age. They had children:-

- 5-10 Anna, b. July 27, 1734, d. in July 1738.
- 5-11 Moses, b. Oct. 6, 1735, d. July 9, 1738.
- 5-12 Mary, b. May 23, 1737, m. June 13, 1755, at Gloucester, Lemuel Collins (5-5).
- 5-13 Patience, b. July 14, 1739.
- 5-14 Joshua, b. Dec. 22, 1740.
- 5-15 Bethiah, b. Jan. 1, 1742-43.
- 5-16 Henry, b. Feb. 13, 1743-44, m. Dec. 17, 1767, widow Anna Davis and died, it is said, at the age of abt. eighty years.
- 5-17 Abigail, b. Jan. 13, 1746-47.
- 5-18 Caleb, b. Oct. 3, 1748, d. Oct. 9, 1748.
- 5-19 Ebenezer, b. Jan. 12, 1749-50.

WITHAM

References:-

History of Gloucester, by John J. Babson, and Notes and
Additions to the same by the same author.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. IV, pp. 517-518.
Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.

SOMES

* 9-1 MORRIS SOMES was of Gloucester. He had, without date, "six acres of upland bought with six acres of upland given, lying to his house upon the northeast side of the mill river, bounded with the water on one side and running from the water into the woods northerly, having the highway through the middle of it." On this spot he probably had his home for life, and it was without doubt the same property sold by his grandson William in 1707 to Lieut. James Davis; then described as "on ye northerly and eastwardly side of ye highway leading from ye mills." Morris Somes, like most of the inhabitants of Gloucester at that time, was chiefly employed in agricultural pursuits. He died Jan. 13, 1689, at the age of seventy-five. The name of his first wife was Margerie, who died Jan. 22, 1646-47. He married second, June 26, 1647, Elizabeth, daughter of John Kendall of Cambridge. By his first wife, Margerie, he had children:-

8-1 Mary, b. Mar. 1, 1642, m. Oct. 17, 1660, John Hammond.

8-2 Sarah, b. June 15, 1643, m. June 15, 1665, Henry Witham (8-1).

8-3 Timothy, b. abt. 1645, m. Apr. 2, 1673, Jane, prob. dau. of Phillip Stanwood. She d. Oct. 30, 1696 and he m. second, Mar. 11, 1697, Hannah Despar. He d. Feb. 1, 1706. By his first wife, Jane, Timothy had children:-

7-1 Timothy, Jr., b. July 27, 1673, m. Elizabeth Robinson on Dec. 31, 1695. The record of his death is not known, but his widow prob. m. John Brown in 1713.

7-2 Jane, b. Dec. 1, 1674.

7-3 Alice, b. Mar. 11, 1677, was living unmarried in 1720.

7-4 Joseph, b. Aug. 27, 1679, d. unmarried before 1720.

7-5 William, b. Jan. 24, 1681, probably d. in Amesbury and left a widow Hannah who m. a Smith for her second husband.

SOMES

- 7-6 Ruth, b. Apr. 12, 1684, m. Feb. 13, 1718, Samuel Lee.
- 7-7 Ichabod, b. Apr. 3, 1687.
- 7-8 Hannah, b. Nov. 25, 1689, m. Jan. 18, 1713, Edward Harraden.
- 7-9 Morris, b. in 1692, was lost at sea in 1716.
- 7-10 Nathaniel, b. Apr. 2, 1695, m. Susanna Whit-tredge on Jan. 11, 1722 and d. in 1760.
- 7-11 Mercy, b. Oct. 29, 1696, d. soon.
- 7-12 Patience, b. next day, twin of Mercy, d. soon.

And by his second wife he had children:-

- 7-13 Patience again, b. Nov. 25, 1697, m. in 1730 Thomas Oakes.
- 7-14 Samuel, b. Sept. 15, d. Dec. 9, 1699.
- 7-15 Ebenezer, b. Nov. 25, 1700, m. Ruth -----.
- 7-16 Mary, b. Apr. 22, 1702.
- 7-17 Abiel, b. June 29, 1706.

And by his second wife, Elizabeth:-

- 8-4 John, b. Apr. 22, 1648, m. Hannah Shattuck of Sa-lem.
- 8-5 Lydia, b. Oct. 3, 1649.
- 8-6 Nathaniel, b. July 27, 1651, d. unmarried July 12, 1690.
- 8-7 Patience, b. Mar. 10, 1652.
- 8-8 Joseph, b. Dec. 3, 1654, was killed in the great fight with the Indians at Narraganset Fort in Dec. 1675.
- 8-9 Abigail, b. May 6, 1655, was confined in Boston Jail on a charge of witchcraft from May 23, 1692 to Jan. 3, 1693.
- 8-10 Hannah, b. Sept. 3, 1658.

SOMES

References:-

History of Gloucester, by John J. Babson, and Notes and
Additions to the same by the same author.
Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. IV, p. 140.
Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.

BABSON

The first mention of the surname Babson, Bapson or Batson is in Salem in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. It was brought here by Isabella Babson, a widow, and her son, James Babson. There is a tradition that the husband of Isabella died on their voyage to New England, but no documentary evidence supporting this, has been found.

* 9-1 ISABELLA -----, born in 1580, married about 1632 or earlier, ---- Babson, and by him had at least one child, a son, who came to America with her. The first mention made of her in the Town Records of Salem, under the date of Sept. 25, 1637 is as follows: "Isable Babson desires admittance to be an inhabitant." The inference is that she had then recently arrived in Salem. Some time before 1644 she removed from Salem to Gloucester and land was granted to her in Gloucester in that year. The record of her purchase of Ashley's lot in Gloucester harbor is without a date, but was probably made before the grants were made by the town in 1644. Isabel lived and died in Gloucester on what is now Main Street near corner of Porter Street. The records indicate that she was a very active, kindly and beloved member of the community. In 1658, there was granted to her son, by special town act, the so-called James Babson farm in honor of his mother. Isabella Babson died Apr. 6, 1661 at the age of 81 years. Administration of the estate valued at £ 27 6s was granted her son James, June 25, 1661.

8-1 JAMES BABSON, son of the widow Isabella Babson, was born, probably in England, in 1623, came to this country with his mother about 1637 and married, in Gloucester, Mass. Nov. 16, 1647, Eleanor Hill (8-3). She died his widow, in Gloucester, Mar. 14, 1713-14 at the age of about 84 years. He died there Dec. 21, 1683, his will being dated Dec. 4, 1683 and proved Mar. 25, 1684. In it, to his wife he gave "all except what I do hereafter dispose of." To his son John Babson he gave "two acres which his house standeth upon, against the Harbour in Gloucester." To all the rest of his children, not named,

BABSON

five shillings apiece. His son, Philip, was named executor. The inventory, taken Dec. 21, 1683, amounted to slightly over 111 pounds. James Babson was a cooper by trade. On Dec. 23, 1658, the grant of land above mentioned was made to him as follows: "Given to James Babson twelve acres of fresh meadow lying above the Mill, also twenty acres of upland lying by the side of it". On this land he settled and it finally passed into the possession of Thomas Witham, who married his youngest daughter, Abigail. In that family it has ever since remained. So stated John James Babson in 1876. James sold eight acres of upland to William Haskell on Mar. 14, 1671-72, his wife Eleanor signing with him. He gave ten shillings to the "present maintenance of Brother Millet" in 1657. Brother Millet was Thomas Millet (9-1) ruling elder in the First Church of Gloucester. Walter Tibbetts of Gloucester made his will June 5, 1651, and among his bequests was this: "I give to Elnor Bapsene the wife of James Bapsene forti shlbens." Eleanor Bapson, "widow, and executrix of the estate of James Bapson, late of Gloucester, cooper, deceased, for £ 10 sells my loving sister Abigail Hill, widow and administratrix of the estate of my brother John Hill, late of Beverly, cooper, deceased, on condition that Ann Bapson only child of my son, Philip Bapson, deceased, shall receive of the said Abigail all my right of £ 10 in the estate of my brother, John Hill aforesaid," dated Aug. 5, 1708. (Essex County Deeds 20:120) James and Eleanor Babson had children:-

- 7-1 James, b. Sept. 29, 1648.
- 7-2 Eleanor, b. June 15, 1651.
- 7-3 Philip, b. Oct. 15, 1654, m. in Salem, Oct. 22, 1689 Hannah Barker, b. Nov. 28, 1662. She d. in Beverly Dec. 13, 1692. Philip d. in 1708. They lived in Salem and Beverly. They had one child, b. in Beverly:-

- 6-1 Anna, b. Aug. 22, 1690. She is probably the Anna Babson who m. in Gloucester, Mar.

BABSON

15, 1719-20, Israel Hendricks.

- 7-4 Sarah, b. Feb. 15, 1656, d. Jan. 19, 1675-76.
- 7-5 Thomas, b. May 21, 1658, probably d. unmarried. He was a soldier in King Philip's War, serving in Capt. William Turner's Company from Apr. 7, 1676.
- 7-6 John, b. Nov. 27, 1660, m. in Gloucester, Nov. 8, 1686, Dorcas Elwell, only dau. of Josiah and Mary (Collins) Elwell of Gloucester. He and his wife both d. in June 1737. He was variously called in the records, mariner, tailor, shoreman and wood-coaster. He and Dorcas had children:-
 - 6-2 Elias, b. Sept. 4, 1687, d. May 15, 1720, age 32, probably unmarried.
 - 6-3 James, b. July 5, 1689, m. Dec. 26, 1721, Ruth Lovett and died in the winter of 1736-37.
 - 6-4 John, b. Dec. 14, 1691, m. Jan. 6, 1714-15, Mary Butman, and d. June 1, 1720 at the age of 29 years.
 - 6-5 Eunice, b. Feb. 4, 1695, d. Aug. 24, 1695.
 - 6-6 Thomas, b. June 28, 1696, d. July 17, 1696.
 - 6-7 Dorcas, b. June 26, 1697, m. Jan. 19, 1720-21, Robert Randall of Gloucester.
 - 6-8 A son, b. and d. Jan. 11, 1699-1700.
 - 6-9 Isabella, b. Dec. 15, 1700, d. Aug. 27, 1702.
 - 6-10 Josiah, b. Mar. 26, 1703, d. June 6, 1720, aged 17 years.
- 7-7 Richard, b. June 1, 1663, m. first, abt. 1686, Mary ----- who d. in Gloucester Feb. 14, 1717-18. He m. second, in Gloucester, Oct. 14, 1718, Jane Reading, widow of John Reading. He styled himself seaman or coaster and may have removed to Falmouth, Me. abt. 1720. He had children, all by his first wife:-
 - 6-11 John, b. July 9, 1687, m. in Gloucester in

BABSON

- 1711, Hannah Hodgkins and d. shortly before Dec. 13, 1742.
- 6-12 Sarah, b. Jan. 12, 1689, m. Feb. 3, 1709, Nathan Millet who was drowned near Manchester Neck, Jan. 6, 1724, leaving a widow and seven children.
- 6-13 Joseph, b. June 25, 1690, d. Feb. 1, 1690-91.
- 6-14 Joseph again, b. Nov. 19, 1691, d. July 19, 1692.
- 6-15 Hannah, b. Dec. 22, 1695, m. Dec. 23, 1714, James Sawyer, Jr.
- 6-16 Experience, b. Apr. 23, 1698.
- 6-17 Rebecca, b. Aug. 6, 1700.
- 6-18 Eunice, b. Mar. 14, 1703, m. Dec. 24, 1723, John Millet of Gloucester.
- 6-19 Thomas, b. May 3, 1706, d. May 26, 1706.
- 6-20 Abigail, b. May 13, 1708, probably m. Mar. 28, 1727, Job Denning.
- 7-8 Elizabeth, b. Oct. 8, 1665, living with her mother, unm. in 1704, prob. m. May 18, 1716, Thomas Sheath.
- 7-9 Ebenezer, b. Feb. 8, 1667-68, d. young and unmarried.
- 7-10 Abigail, b. May 13, 1670, m. July 8, 1691, Thomas Witham (7-1) of Gloucester. "Abigail, wife of Thomas Witham died Feb. 25, 1745." Her son, Daniel Witham, was the third Gloucester graduate of Harvard College. (Babson's Notes and Additions, Part I, pp. 5, 6.)

References:-

- The Babson Genealogy, by George Walter Chamberlain, pub. 1934 by the Babson Institute.
- Salem Town Records.
- History of the Town of Gloucester, by James J. Babson.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 87.

HILL

- 8-1 ZEBULON HILL was born about 1621. He was from Bristol, England and was a cooper by trade. Land in several places is recorded to him before 1650. One of the lots was "the bank that lyes in the harbour." He sold his house, homelot, and other lands to "Goodman Elwell" in 1657 and removed to Salem. There he had baptized on Apr. 27, 1662, Joanna, Elizabeth and John, had baptized the following December, Philip and, on later dates, Zebulon, Mary, Abigail and Sarah. These are mentioned in his will of 1699, as well as his brother John, of Beverly. Zebulon married, Nov. 16, 1651, Elizabeth, dau. of Agnes Clark. His son, Zebulon, Jr., in 1690, was master of a vessel going to Barbados.
- 8-2 JOHN HILL of Beverly, was a brother of Zebulon. Of him Savage says only that in May 1666 he was witness to the will of Capt. William Trask.
- 8-3 ELINOR HILL, sister of Zebulon, was from Bristol, England. She married here, Nov. 16, 1647, at Gloucester, Mass., James Babson (8-1).

References:-

- The Babson Genealogy, by George Walter Chamberlain, pub. 1934.
- Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, by John J. Babson, pub. 1876, and History of Gloucester, by same Author.
- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. II, pp. 417, 421.

BAKER

* 8-1 CORNELIUS BAKER, a blacksmith, was living in Salem, Mass. as early as 1658. In 1668 he moved to Beverly. He married, at Salem, Apr. 26, 1658, (Salem V.R. says Apr. 26, 1652), Hannah Woodbury (8-3) daughter of John Woodbury, a pioneer settler of that town. They had children:-

- 7-1 Hannah, b. Oct. 14, 1660, d. at two years.
- 7-2 Hannah, again, b. Nov. 28, 1662.
- 7-3 Samuel.
- 7-4 Cornelius, Jr.
- 7-5 Jonathan, b. in 1669, bpt. July 19, 1669, was a weaver by occupation, and lived in Beverly. He m. Mary ----- and d. in 1706.
- 7-6 Abigail, bpt. July 22, 1672.
- 7-7 Priscilla, bpt. Aug. 11, 1674.
- 7-8 Bethiah, bpt. Mar. 27, 1677, m. Daniel Smith of Gloucester.
- 7-9 John, bpt. Dec. 1, 1678 in Beverly.
- 7-10 Jabez, b. Mar. 6, 1682 (see following).

7-10 JABEZ BAKER, born Mar. 6, 1682 in Beverly, was a weaver by trade and occupation. He married, at Salem, Mass. June 15, 1703, Rachell Allin (7-6). She died June 5, 1731 and he married second, Jane ----- . In 1719, he moved from Beverly to Sandy Bay, Gloucester where he became an elder of the church. He died Aug. 24, 1758, his wife Jane surviving him. By his first wife, Rachell, Jabez had children:-

- 6-1 Mary, b. in Beverly abt. 1705, prob. d. young.
- 6-2 Priscilla, bpt. Aug. 26, 1705.
- 6-3 Rachel, b. July 6, 1707 in Beverly, m. Jan. 21, 1728-29, Thomas Parsons of Gloucester, who died Mar. 13, 1731-32 at the age of 30 years. By him Rachel had two children, born in Gloucester, Thomas and Rachel. After his death she married, second, June 18, 1733, Henry Witham (6-3) of Gloucester.
- 6-4 Anna, b. Sept. 11, 1709.

BAKER

- 6-5 Jabez, Jr., b. Sept. 2, 1711, bpt. Sept. 9, following, at Beverly. He was a sea-captain and d. abt. 1753 leaving a vessel and a farm. His widow survived him almost half a century, dying Mar. 3, 1800 at the age of 87 years.
- 6-6 Abigail, twin, b. July 19, 1715 at Gloucester.
- 6-7 Hannah, twin, b. July 19, 1715 at Gloucester.
- 6-8 Mary, again, b. June 22, 1719 at Gloucester.
- 6-9 Bethia, b. Feb. 21, 1721-22 at Gloucester.

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 95.
- History of Gloucester, by John J. Babson, also Notes and Additions to the same by the same author.
- Genealogical & Family History - New Hampshire, by Ezra S. Stearns, Vol. I, p. 125, pub. 1908.
- Vital Records - Salem, Mass.
- Vital Records - Beverly, Mass.
- Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.

WOODBURY

Woodbury is the name of an ancient and widespread English family. The name occurs all over England, but the family is most numerous in the county of Devon. The name is undoubtedly a place name. An estate of Wodebergh has been traced in Somerset from 1304. In 1216, Will'us de Wode-bere held a knight's fee at Plymtree. The name occurs in the Domesday Book (A.D. 1086), spelled Wodeberie, and various spellings have since been used.

- * 9-1 JOHN WOODBURY came from Somersetshire, England, about 1624-25, in the interests of the Dorchester Company, which established itself at Cape Ann, now Gloucester, Mass., at or shortly before that time. Perhaps no better account can be given of his earlier connection with this company as its agent than the deposition of his son Humphrey, who accompanies him here on his second voyage. The deposition was given to disprove Mason's claim to extensive tracts of land in Massachusetts and New Hampshire, under the date of February 16, 1680-81. "Humphrey Woodbury, Beverly, age seventy-two, testifies that when I lived in Somersetshire, in England, I remember that my father, John Woodberye (since deceased) did about 56 years agoe remoove for New England & I then traveled with as farr as Dorchester (Eng.) & I understood that my said father came to New England by order of a company caled Dorchester company (among whome mr. White of Dorchester in England was an active instrument) & that my father and the company with him brought cattle & other things to Cape Ann for plantation work & there built an house & kept their cattle & sett up fishing & afterwards some of them removed to a neck of land afterwards called Salem. And after about three years absence my father returned to England & made us acquainted with what settlement they had made in New England & that he was sent back by some that Intended to settle a plantation about 3 leagues west of Cape Ann, to further this designe after about half a years stay in England, my father returned to New England & brought me with him; wee arrived at the place now caled Salem in or about the month of June, 1628;

WOODBURY

where we found several persons that said they were servants to the Dorchester company & had built another house for them at Salem besides that at Cape Ann. The latter end of that summer, 1628, John Endecott Esq: came over governor, declaring his power from a company of pattentees in or about London; and that they had bought the houses boates & servants which belonged to the Dorchester company and that he sd Endicott had power to receive them which accordingly he did take possession of; when we settled the Indians never then molested us in our improvements or sitting downe either on Salem or Beverly side of the ferry, but showed themselves very glad of our company & came & planted by us & oftentimes came to us for shelter saying they were afraid of their enemy Indians up in the country; & wee did shelter them when they fled to us & wee had their free leave to build & plant where wee have taken up lands; the same year, or the next after, wee came to Salem wee cut hay for the cattel wee brought over on that side of the ferry now caled Beverly; & have kept our possession there ever since by cutting hay or thatch or timber & boards & by laying out lots for tillage; & sometimes after building & dwelling heere, where, with others have lived about 40 years; In all this time of my being in new England I never heard that Mr. Mason took possession here, disburst estate upon, or lay'd claim to this place of ours, save the discourse of a claim within this yeare or two." John Woodbury settled, before 1630 in what is now Beverly, near Woodbury's Point on Mackerel Cove. He was admitted freeman in 1630 and was deputy to the general court from 1635 to 1638. In the year in which Harvard College was established, 1636, Captain Endicott, in behalf of Colonel John Humphries, presented a motion to the general court to set off some lands beyond Forest river for the erection of a college there. Woodbury was appointed on the committee of six to view the lands. In 1637 he was elected selectman and continued in that office until his death, - being present at every meeting. He and his wife, Agnes, were among the original members of the First Church

WOODBURY

at Salem in 1629. His will was proved Feb. 8, 1642-43. He was probably about sixty years old at the time of his death. John Woodbury m. first, Jeanica ----- and second, Agnes, perhaps Agnes Derby. By his first wife Jeanica, he had:-

8-1 Humphrey, b. 1609-10 in England. He and six others were granted a half acre each at Winter Harbor for fishing trade and to build upon. He is called "fisherman" in the deeds of various parcels of land that he bought. He m. Elizabeth -----. They had children:-

- 7-1 John, bpt. Oct. 24, 1641.
- 7-2 Isaac, bpt. Feb. 4, 1643-44, d. Mar. 11, 1725.
- 7-3 Humphrey, Jr., bpt. Mar. 8, 1646-47, d. Apr. 9, 1727.
- 7-4 Thomas, b. abt. 1639, m. Elizabeth ----- and d. before Apr. 20, 1719.
- 7-5 Susanna, b. Feb. 4, 1648-49, m. Dec. 2, 1668 John Tenney.
- 7-6 William, bpt. May 4, 1651.
- 7-7 Peter, b. Mar. 28, 1653, killed by the Indians in King Phillip's War under Capt. Lathrop in 1675.
- 7-8 Richard, b. in Feb. 1654-55, d. in 1690 on return from the Canada expedition.
- 7-9 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 28, 1657, m. ---- Walker of Boston.
- 7-10 Christian, b. Apr. 20, 1661, m. Apr. 9, 1679 John Trask.

By his second wife, Agnes, he had:-

8-2 John Jr., probably the John who m. Elizabeth and had:-

- 7-11 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 15, 1654.
- 7-12 John 3rd, b. Mar. 15, 1657, d. young.
- 7-13 Abigail, b. June 8, 1660.

WOODBURY

- 8-3 Hannah, bpt. Dec. 23, 1636, m. Apr. 26, 1658, Cornelius Baker (8-1), and d. Sept. 1, 1714.
- 8-4 Abigail, bpt. Nov. 12, 1637, m. John Hill, Oct. 12, 1657.
- 8-5 Peter, b. June 19, 1640, bpt. Sept. 19, 1640, was made freeman in 1668, was a sergeant in 1685, was a deacon, was representative in 1689 and again at the first General Court under the new charter in 1692. He m. Sarah Dodge, dau. of Richard, and d. July 5, 1704. They had children:-
- 7-14 Peter, bpt. July 21, 1667.
- 7-15 Josiah, b. June 15, 1682.
And perhaps others.

References:-

- Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, by James Savage, Vol. IV, pp. 634-636.
- History of Gloucester, by John J. Babson and Notes and Additions to the same by the same author.
- Genealogical and Personal Memoirs - Massachusetts, by Cutler and Adams, pub. 1910, Vol. I, pp. 245, 246.
- Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.
- Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines, by Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. II, pub. 1931.

ALLEN

8-1 JOSEPH ALLEN, a blacksmith was of Gloucester in 1674. He may possibly be the son of William of Newbury, born Oct. 13, 1653, though he is not named in William's will. His will was made June 24 and proved Oct. 20, 1724 and gives to his sons Joseph £ 25, Thomas £ 15, and John £ 30; to his daughters Rachel £ 10, Anne £ 15 and Rose £ 60, and, in case she never marries, liberty to abide in the eastern chamber of his dwelling house during her life; to grandchild Jeremiah £ 5 in case he lives to be 21 years old; to beloved wife Rose one-third of his real and personal estate during her life, and that be not sufficient support, twenty shillings a year out of the remaining two-thirds as long as she remains a widow; the remainder of his estate, both real and personal, to be equally divided betwixt his two youngest sons Samuel and Zerubbabel. Joseph and Rose Allen had children:-

7-1 Joseph, Jr., was an officer in the militia and was probably the largest landholder of his time or of any time, in Gloucester including 220 acres at Eastern Point, and large lots in other parts of the town among which were "wharf and ware-house and one acre of land near ye ferry place." Other items of his estate were silver plate £ 46; eight negro slaves £ 200; five vessels and a half £ 802 and 690 bushels of corn £ 92. He had children:-

6-1 William, who was one of the earliest settlers of New Gloucester, Maine.

6-2 Nathaniel.

6-3 Joseph, b. in 1709, who d. before May 26, 1739 when his father was appointed administrator of his estate.

6-4 Abigail, who m. Capt. William Ellery.

6-5 Martha, who m. Rev. Aaron Smith.

6-6 Rachel, who m. Capt. John Stevens.

6-7 Elizabeth, who m. Capt. William Stevens and d. in Portland at the age of ninety-eight yrs.

6-8 Lucy.

6-9 Mary.

ALLEN

- 6-10 Anna, who probably d. young.
- 6-11 Susanna, who m. Rev. John Rogers and d. before her father, leaving no children.
- 7-2 Thomas, also an officer in the militia, was b. in 1689, m. first Elizabeth, prob. dau. of Nathaniel Coit. She d. July 15, 1756 and he m. second, Jemima, widow of Joseph David of Squam. He had children:-
 - 6-12 Thomas, Jr., who m. Jemima Haskell.
 - 6-13 David, who m. first, in 1745, Mary, dau. of Rev. John White and second, Sarah Allen, prob. widow of Zerubbabel.
 - 6-14 Isaac, b. June 18, 1731, m. Nov. 8, 1751, Abigail, dau. of Rev. John White and d. Dec. 19, 1757.
- 7-3 John, b. Apr. 18, 1692, m. Eunice -----, and d. before May 1, 1739 when administration of his estate was granted his widow. He had children:-
 - 6-15 John, who m. in 1744, Abigail Davis and d. before 1749.
 - 6-16 Ambrose, who m. Lucy Hodgkins in 1740.
 - 6-17 Nehemiah, who m. in 1747, Abigail Stanwood.
 - 6-18 Solomon, m. June 6, 1754, Susanna, dau. of Joseph Riggs, b. Dec. 6, 1737.
 - 6-19 Jeremiah, m. Abigail Allen of Manchester.
 - 6-20 Eunice, who m. John Huse and d. Dec. 14, 1806 at the age of eighty.
- 7-4 Samuel, perhaps migrated to New Gloucester. He had:-
 - 6-21 Samuel, Jr., b. in 1726, m. Sarah Goodrich Nov. 10, 1759.
 - 6-22 Joseph, b. in 1727, m. in 1748, Mary Plummer.

ALLEN

7-5 Zerubbabel, died at sea in 1756. He had children:-

6-23 Zerrubbable, b. in 1729, m. Sarah Robinson
in 1751 and was lost at sea in 1756.

6-24 Jacob, b. in 1734, m. Sarah Parsons in 1758.

7-6 Rachel, married June 15, 1703, Jabez Baker (7-10).
She died June 5, 1731.

7-7 Anne.

7-8 Rose.

References:-

History of Gloucester and Notes and Additions to the
same, by John J. Babson, pub. 1876.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England,
by James Savage, Vol. I, p. 33.

Vital Records - Gloucester, Mass.

CORRECTIONS And ADDITIONS

This chapter contains information compiled from my various original notes, but not included in the text. Where information in these notes differs from that in the text, the differing version is given herein. Also, additional material, not available when the text was written, is included in this chapter.

Page 16. "Edward Gustin, killed in battle during the Civil War. His name is on the soldiers' monument near the entrance to the Oak Grove Cemetery, Medford, Mass. He is probably a descendant of Edward Gustin (4-6)".

Page 58, after the fourth line, add:
"Lester Jr. and Marie Gustin also have a son II-15, Charles Abbott, born Nov. 27, 1953 at Winchester, Mass."

Page 66, after the last line add:
"James and Sylvia Gustin also have a daughter, II-14, Cynthia, born Aug. 1, 1953, at Winchester, Mass."

Page 74. "Oliver Mellows, second husband of Elizabeth (Hawkredd) Coney, was b. abt. 1598; d. at Braintree, Mass.; m. first, at Boston, County Lincoln, England, Aug. 3, 1620, Mary James, bpt. Oct. 13, 1597, dau. of John James. After the death of Oliver Mellows, Elizabeth m. as her third husband, Thomas Makepeace (9-1)."

Page 103. "Edward Griswold (9-1), m. first, in England, Margaret Hicks at Kenelworth, Warwickshire".

Page 132. "John White (9-1), m. in England, Dec. 26, 1622, Mary Leavitt. She d. abt. 1666".

Page 273. "John Tower, Jr. (8-1), m. Sarah Hardin (Harding), dau. of John Hardin of Braintree".

CORRECTIONS And ADDITIONS

- Page 368. "One report says the wife of Samuel Whitmarsh (7-23), was Hannah Barker, dau. of Jonathan Barker, son of Edward Barker of Boston (see deed, in Vol. 33 of Suffolk Ct. Deeds, pp. 205-206). In the text we have followed the History of Weymouth which states he m. Hannah Pratt (7-8)."
- Page 374. "Tabitha Kinsley (8-3), d. Dec. 23, 1682".
- Page 374. "The second wife of Henry Crane (8-1) was Elizabeth Kinsley (8-5), dau. of Stephen Kinsley (9-1), and sister of his first wife, Tabitha Kinsley (8-3)".
- Page 375. "John Crane (7-4) was an Ensign".
- Page 376. "Benjamin Crane (5-2), m. in 1770, Eunice, dau. of William Washburn".
- Page 376. "Jonathan Crane (5-16) came from Berkley and settled in South Bridgewater".
- Page 384. "Rebeckah Hathaway m. Jared Talbot, May 4, 1687".
- Page 389. "Ichabod Maxfield, m. Mary Godfree, Aug. 12, 1713. He was prob. a brother of Margaret Maxfield, wife of Thomas Hathaway (7-10)".
- Page 418, add to Burt References:
"Genealogical Records of Henry and Ulalia Burt, by Roderick H. Burnham, pub. 1892, p. 14. Henry Burt of Springfield, by Henry M. and Silas W. Burt, pub. 1893, p. 499."
- Page 424. "Sylvanius Eaton (4-20), m. Deborah Caswell Mar. 11, 1756, at Middleboro, Mass."
- Page 427. "The Genealogy of the Williams Family, by J. Oliver Williams, pub. 1938, p. 135, mentions Oliver Eaton (4-14), son of Jabez Eaton (5-3)."

CORRECTION And ADDITIONS

Page 434. "John Coombs (9-1), m. Elizabeth Ballentine, sister of Benjamin Ballentine of Boston (Boston Vital Records - 194)".

Page 477. "Thomas Caswell, Jr. (8-2), perhaps m. as his second wife, Mary Ransden".

Page 477-478

"Peter Caswell (8-3), b. Oct. 31, 1652.
Mary Caswell (8-4), b. Aug. 31, 1654.
Sarah Caswell (8-6), b. Nov. 31, 1658.
Samuel Caswell (8-9), b. Jan. 26, 1663.
Elizabeth Caswell (8-10), b. July 10, 1664.
Esther Caswell (8-12), b. June 11, 1669."

Page 477. "Mary Caswell (7-6), m. Thomas Stevens, Sept. 28, 1699."

Page 478. "Elizabeth Caswell (7-10) and Samuel Bailey m. Aug. 28, 1711."

Page 478. Taunton Vital Records
"Bethia Caswell (7-14) of Norton and Joseph White, Jr. (perhaps (6-21)) of Taunton, m. Aug. 2, 1744 in Norton".

Page 478. N.E.H. & G. Reg. Vol. 13, says:
"Josiah Caswell (7-12), b. June 1, 1696.
Jedediah Caswell (7-13), b. Nov. 7, 1700."

Page 479. Add to Caswell References:
"N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. 17, p. 235 & 236; Vol. 13, p. 477".

Page 479. Taunton Vital Records:
"Nathaniel Caswell and Mercy Thrasher, both of Taunton, m. Mar. 24, 1736.
Sarah Caswell and Robert Vickey, both of Taunton, m. Oct. 18, 1739, in Taunton".
Note: Nathaniel and Sarah may have been brother

CORRECTIONS And ADDITIONS

and sister of Elizabeth Caswell (6-6).

- Page 494. "One account says William Reed (9-19) was probably the son of William Reed (9-15) and Lucy Henage. Clarence Almon Torrey, in his work on early New England marriages, claims Avis Chapman, rather than Avis Deacon, was the wife of William Reed (9-19)."
- Page 524. "Josiah Edson, Jr. (6-12), grad. from Harvard College in 1730".
- Page 549. "Daniel Parker (7-6) was of Barnstable and was a judge. His son, Jonathan (6-9) was a minister and lived in Plympton."
- Page 624. After the fifteenth line, add:
"By his second wife, Claire Fleming, Robert has a son:-
ad Donald Pound, b. Mar. 6, 1936; grad. from the Bishop High School, Quincy, Mass., May 7, 1953".
- Page 867. "Ebenezer Noyes (3-12) m. Elizabeth Sumner, Mar. 19, 1799. She was the dau. of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Sumner and d. June 27, 1809, aged 32 yrs. (This may be where the name Sumner came into our line.) Nancy Noyes (2-9) Carlisle, dau. of John Noyes (3-13), brother of Ebenezer Noyes, named one of her sons Herbert Sumner Carlisle (1-22)."
- Page 973. "Archelaus Woodman (8-2) from Christian Malford, County Wilts, was bpt. at Corsham, County Wilts, Jan. 23, 1613-14. His older brother, Edward Woodman (8-1) was bpt. there Dec. 27, 1606. Archelaus left only daughters." (Am. Genealogist Vol. 19-20)."
- Page 988. "Alice Granthrom, first wife of John Emery (9-1),

CORRECTIONS And ADDITIONS

d. abt. 1647 and not in Apr. 1649. The year of his marriage to Mary Shatswell was 1647 and John Emery's dau., Ebenezer Emery (8-3) was a child of the second wife, not of the first". (Am. Genealogist, Vol. 17, p. 96, Oct., 1940).

Page 1127. "Morris Somes (9-1) m. Jan. 4, 1635, Marjorie (Margerie) Jonson and on May 1, 1636, Mary, dau. of Morris Somes was bpt. in that parish. (Parish Register, Cranfield, County, Bedford). (Am. Genealogist, Jan. 1945)."

From "The Hartford Times", Apr. 26, 1947

"The Jean and Le Rossignols were old families of the Isle of Jersey. Edmund Jean of St. Orien's Parish, Jersey, b. Oct. 1576; d. Nov. 1674; m. at Le Tacquat, St. Onens, Esther Rossignol who d. Jan. 1672. Their son Augustine Jean (John Augustine) was known as Capt. Augustine Jean de la Tacque of the merchant service to America. Was later known as John Augustine, when he served in King Philips War."

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

6-3a SAMUEL GUSTIN was born abt. 1681 at Falmouth (Portland), Maine. Proof of his parentage is in the will of his father, Augustine Jean. He is known to have settled in Colchester, Conn. before 1710 as the mark for his cattle was registered there. He moved to Stonington, Conn. where he m., June 26, 1712, Abigail Shaw. She was the dau. of Daniel Shaw of Stonington and was bpt there June 2, 1695. The birth records of two of his children are on file there but after 1718 there is no further record of him except for a land deed dated in 1734 at Colchester, Conn. which may refer to him or to his son Samuel. Samuel and Abigail (Shaw) Gustin had children:-

- 5-1a Abigail, b. Mar. 12, 1712-13; bpt. May 10, 1713, at Stonington, Conn. She m. Mar. 14, 1739 at Lyme, Conn., Nehemiah Royce (marriage record gives the name as Rice). The following passage from a letter from Cleveland, Ohio dated in 1898, written by Abner Royce to George W. Gustin states "my great -great -grandfather, Nehemiah Royce married Abigail Gustin in the town of Lyme, Conn., Mar. 14, 1739." Nehemiah and Abigail Royce lived for many years at Lyme, but moved about 1765 to Marlow, N.H. They had five children, all born at Lyme, Conn.: Samuel, b. May 13, 1740; Rivel, b. Feb. 7, 1742; Jonathan, b. Jan. 18, 1745; Elisha, b. Jan. 20, 1748 and Lydia, b. Mar. 13, 1751.
- 5-2a Samuel Jr., bpt. June 22, 1718 (see p. 1150).

The following are also generally listed as the children of Samuel and Abigail (Shaw) Gustin. No record of their births have been found.

- 5-3a Stephen, b. abt. 1720. He may possibly be the Stephen who is listed in the Gustine Compendium as a son of Thomas Gustin.
- 5-4a Elizabeth, b. abt. 1722.
- 5-5a Lemuel, b. in 1724 at Saybrook, Conn. (see p. 1153).

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

5-6a Amos, b. supposedly abt. 1726.

On some lists there is also a seventh child, John, who was supposed to have settled in Marlow, N.H. This man was the son of Samuel Gustin, Jr. rather than the son of Samuel Gustin, Sr.

No. 5 Generation

5-2a SAMUEL GUSTIN, JR., was bpt. June 22, 1718 at Stonington, Conn. He and his sister Abigail came to Lyme, Conn. sometime before 1739. Apparently none of their other brothers and sisters ever settled in this town. Samuel and Abigail each married at Lyme and lived there as neighbors for several years. Later both families moved to Marlow, N.H. where they were among the original grantees and the earliest settlers of the town. Samuel Jr. and his family lived at Lyme for about twenty-three years.

The town of Marlow, N.H. was granted Oct. 7, 1761 to William Noyes and 63 others, including Samuel Guston and his brother-in-law Nehemiah Royce. Of the original grantees only the three above named ever settled in the town. John Gustin, son of Samuel, is credited with having built the first dwelling, in the fall of 1764. Within a year, however, a number of homes were erected, and on Oct. 8, 1765, the first proprietor's meeting to be held within the township took place at the home of Samuel Gustin, Jr. The following Mar. 2nd the first town meeting was also held in his home. Samuel Gustin, Jr. was active in the early organization of the town and held several public offices. Throughout the early part of the Revolutionary War he represented the town on committees and otherwise rendered civil service. A census of Marlow, taken in 1772, lists Samuel Gustin and his son, John, as heads of families and sons Josiah and Thomas as single men. Son Elisha was living elsewhere at the time, while Joshua, being under 16 years of age, was part of Samuel Gustin's household.

About 1778-79 Samuel Gustin went to Rockingham, Vermont. He is, without doubt, the "Syr" Gusting who took oath agreeable to the constitution of Vermont on Mar. 3, 1778. He was listed on the Citizens' List of Rockingham in 1781 and served as moderator of the town in the same year. Probably he stayed at the home of his son, Thomas, while in town, but kept his permanent residence at Marlow for most of the time. In the census of 1790 he and his wife are included in the family of John Gustin at Marlow. Samuel Gustin was active in the early history of the Baptist Churches in Lyme, Marlow and Rockingham, so a brief outline of their development may prove of interest. The early history of the First Baptist Church of East Lyme, Conn. is somewhat shadowed in obscurity. Baptist sentiment existed in the community as early as 1730, and is undoubtedly gained support in the struggle against a state church. In 1747 feeling reached such a point that the provincial legislature expelled one Nathaniel Jewett of Lyme from its membership simply because he was a member of a "separate" church. Just when Samuel Gustin, Jr. became a Baptist is not known, but it was undoubtedly before 1763, because in that year his oldest son married a daughter of the Baptist minister of East Lyme. From that time on, his life was closely identified with the Baptist Church.

The first pastor of record of the Lyme congregation was Ebenezer Mack. He was ordained in the Baptist ministry on Jan. 12, 1749 and came to East Lyme shortly afterwards. During the period of his service the church prospered. He was a major influence in forming the Stonington Baptist Association, and his congregation was responsible for starting branch churches at Montville, Conn. and at Marlow and Lempster in New Hampshire. The origin and growth of the Marlow congregation is the early history of the town itself. In 1764 and 1765 a group of Baptists from Lyme and its vicinity, under the leadership of Samuel Gustin, built the first settlement in the township. For the first few years Mr. Gustin acted as the religious leader of the community, although

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

it is not known if he was an ordained minister. Several accounts and particularly one account written by a great grandson (Elisha Gustin) indicate that he was a minister, but the records of Marlow and Rockingham (Vermont), which probably held the answer, are probably no longer in existence, as the churches have long since been disbanded.

In 1768 Rev. Ebenezer Mack was persuaded by Samuel and John Gustin to come to Marlow. As an added inducement for his coming they presented him with a hundred acre tract from their grant. Elder Mack remained at Marlow for a number of years and finally returned to East Lyme where he later died. Several of his children made their homes at Marlow, among them Silas, who succeeded to his father's land; Lydia, wife of John Gustin, and Zophar. Mrs. Mack (Abigail Davis) died in the town, probably while visiting her children, and is buried in the old cemetery near Baker's Corner. The tombstone gives the date of her death as May 9, 1788.

Following the return of Rev. Mack to East Lyme, Samuel Gustin again assumed the spiritual leadership of the Marlow Church. However, he soon became active in forming a new branch church at Rockingham, Vermont, and needed assistance. In 1782 Rev. Eleazer Beckwith was sent from Lyme to conduct the church at Marlow. He remained there for many years and died there Apr. 16, 1808.

Samuel Gustin went to Rockingham about 1778, which is determined from various records given in the town history. He may have made a permanent residence in the town for a few years, but it appears that, for most of the time, his residence and that of his wife, was in the home of his son John, at Marlow. He is included in that household in the Census of 1790. While he was staying in Rockingham, he probably lived with his son Thomas. At first the Rockingham church members were considered as members of the Marlow church. One certificate, printed in the Rockingham town history, dated Aug. 2, 1786, states that Thomas Gustin of Rockingham is a member of the Baptist church of Marlow. Finally,

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

on June 11, 1789, the town records state that the Baptist congregation has been constituted "a Regular Baptist church, having been assisted to the same by the Baptist church of Marlow". The leading deacon of this church was Thomas, son of Samuel Gustin.

Samuel Gustin, Jr. married Jan. 1, 1740-41, at Lyme, Conn., Mary, dau. of Josiah and Mary Thomas. She was born Dec. 10, 1718, at Lebanon, Conn. and died June 9, 1804, at Marlow, N.H., at the home of her son John, with whom she had lived after the death of her husband. She is buried in the old cemetery near Baker's corner at Marlow. Samuel Gustin, Jr. (old Mr. Gustin) died May 14, 1791 at Rockingham, Vt. He is probably buried in the old church yard at Rockingham, but may be buried near his wife at Marlow. No stone is standing bearing his name. Samuel and Mary Gustin had children:-

- 4-1a Samuel 3rd, (birth records of this family are spelled Gastin) was born Sept. 12, 1741, at Lyme, Conn. He died there, unmarried, of small-pox, June 30, 1763, at the age of twenty-two.
- 4-2a John, b. Feb. 12, 1743-44 at Lyme (see p. 1154).
- 4-3a Elisha, b. Apr. 19, 1747 at Lyme (see p. 1157).
- 4-4a Josiah, b. Jan. 21, 1748-49 at Lyme (see p. 1161).
- 4-5a Mary, b. July 23, 1751 at Lyme, Conn.
- 4-6a Thomas, b. May 3, 1754 at Lyme (see p. 1162).
- 4-7a Joshua, b. Aug. 28, 1756 at Lyme (see p. 1164).
- 4-8a Anne, b. June 15, 1760 at Lyme, Conn.
- 4-9a Hannah, b. July 21, 1764 at Lyme, m. Feb. 6, 1783 at Walpole, N.H. Ebenezer Locke, Jr. who was b. Aug. 6, 1763 at Erving, Franklin County, Mass. and d. at Rockingham, Vt. Hannah d. Apr. 17, 1833 at Rockingham. They had children: John, b. July 26, 1784; Phebe; Cyrus, b. in 1789, m. in 1812, Randilla Thayer who was b. in 1796 and d. in 1867; Asa, b. Feb. 3, 1792; Albert, b. Dec. 30, 1795; Randilla; Oren, b. Dec. 9, 1798; Lewis, b. Jan. 31, 1802 and Henry, b. July 31, 1804.

5-5a LEMUEL GUSTIN, b. in 1724, at Saybrook, Conn., m.

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

there abt. 1748, name of wife not now known to me. Information regarding Lemuel Gustin is somewhat meager. In the Deep River Land Records, 1760, is a deed from John Ater to Lemuel Gustin --- 3 tracts of land (Conn.) and a deed from Lemuel Gustin to Samuel Gustin, Jr. of Lyme, now in the town of Chester. Also, Lemuel Gustin appointed by an act of the Colonial Assembly of Conn. in May, 1776, 'to be surveyor of Lands for the County of Litchfield (Vide Hoadley's Colonial Records of Connecticut' Vol. XV, p. 280). These records may be of Lemuel Sr. Lemuel Gustin had children:-

- 4-10a Dr. Lemuel Jr., b. in 1749 (see p. 1166).
- 4-11a Dr. Joel Trumbull Gustin, b. Oct. 12, 1759 (see p. 1169).
- 4-12a Amos (this Amos was the son of Thomas Jr. rather than Lemuel Gustin (see Thomas Gustin 6-7).
- 4-13a William (see p. 1170).
- 4-14a Hannah, b. in 1767, m. first a Mr. Holcomb and lived in Kentucky until his death when she returned to Carlisle, Penn. To live near her brothers John, William, Dr. Joel and Dr. Lemuel. She m. second, Archibald Londen and d. Sept. 16, 1822, at Carlisle, Penn. By her first husband she had two children, one a son, Michael, who was in the war of 1812 and by her second husband, three children, a son James, b. Mar. 2, 1799 and two daughters.
- 4-15a Rebecca.
- 4-16a Abigail.
- 4-17a John.

Records of the children of Lemuel Gustin are scattered and confused. Several of the above could possibly be the children of Dr. Lemuel Gustin, Jr. or Dr. Joel Gustin.

No. 4 Generation.

- 4-2a JOHN GUSTIN, b. Feb. 12, 1743-44 at Lyme, Conn.; m.

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

there, abt. 1764, Lydia Mack, dau. of Ebenezer Jr. and Abigail (Davis) Mack. Lydia was born in Lyme, June 28, 1746 and d. July 20, 1847, at the age of 101 years, 25 days, at Marlow, N.H. A tradition in the family of the Rev. Byron Gustin of North Amherst, Mass., descendants of this couple, is that Lydia Mack Gustin once rode horseback and alone over the new forest trail from Lyme, Conn. to Marlow, N.H. Tradition also has it that one of her habits was pipe smoking, an indulgence not uncommon among our early pioneer women. John Gustin moved to Marlow from Lyme with his father and his name is closely associated with the history of that town (see Samuel Gustin, Jr. (5-2a) above). He was a sergeant in the Revolutionary army and took part in the capture of General Burgoyne and his army at Ticonderoga, May 7, 1777. (From Reference A, Vol. XV, pp. 11-12, "Payroll, Colonel Benjamin Bellows' Regiment of New Hampshire militia, who went to reinforce the Northern Continental Army at Ticonderoga, May 7, 1777, John Gustin, Sergeant, discharged June 14, 1777, Time in Service 1 mo. 8 ds., Rate per mo. £ 4:18:0, Total wages £ 6:4:2. For travel time to Ticonderoga 103 miles @ 3d per mile, £ 1:5:9; travel home, 63 miles £ 0:10:6, total £ 8:0:5." Reference A, Vol. XV, p. 148, states that Captain Webber was a resident of Walpole, (N.H.). John Gustin, d. at Marlow, N.H. June 30, 1815. He and his wife are buried in the Baker Corner Cemetery at Marlow, N.H. The will of John Gustin, dated May 19, 1815, probated Sept. 27, 1815, is on file with the probate records of Cheshire County at Keene, N.H.; File No. G-113 and reads as follows:-

"In the name of God, Amen, I, John Gustin of Marlow in the county of Cheshire and State of New Hampshire, yeoman, being weak in Body, of a sound and disposing mind and memory considering the uncertainty of this Life and being desirous to settle my worldly affairs while I have the strength and capacity to do so, do make and publish this, my last will and testament, and therein and thereby dispose of all my wordly estate in the manner following, to wit:-

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

First, I give my soul to God who gave it and my body to the Earth from whence it came to be buried in a Christian manner by my Executor hereinafter to be named ---- also I do desire that all my just debts and funeral expenses be fully paid and satisfied ----

Second, also I give unto my wife Lidia Gustin the use and improvement of one-half of the farm I now live on and the use of my outland in Marlow together with the buildings thereon and all my personal estate with the household furniture during her natural life ----

Third I give unto my son John Gustin, all my land in the Province of Canada and all my debts and accounts of whatever nature, also one-half of my house-farm including the buildings on the same at the decease of my wife Lydia Gustin.

Fourth, I give unto my son Sebra Gustin all my land lying in Chelsea in the State of Vermont.

Fifth, I give unto my son Abijah Gustin one-half of the west half of my home farm, to be taken of the south end adjoining James (Thomas?) land at the decease of my wife Lydia Gustin.

Sixth, I give unto my daughters Clary Huntly and Laurany Mack all my personal property and household furniture to be equally divided between them at the decease of my wife Lydia Gustin and also my meadow land and upland and my part of a mill lot lying southardly of Isaac Baker's meadow-lot in Marlow, to be equally divided between my said daughters at the decease of my wife, Lydia Gustin.

Seventh and lastly, I hereby nominate, constitute and appoint my wife Lydia Gustin to be Executor of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking and annulling all former wills by me heretofore made.

In testimony whereof I, the said John Gustin have to this, my last will and testament, set my hand and seal, this nineteenth day of May in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifteen.

John Gustin/s''

(Witnessed by Isaac Baker, Hannah Henry and Aden Henry).

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

John and Lydia Gustin had children:-

- 3-1a Clara (called Clary in her father's will and also as Clarinda, Clarina and, on her tombstone, Clarissa), b. May 6, 1764, prob. at Lyme, Conn.; m. Elisha Huntly, b. Dec. 15, 1760 and d. Jan. 17, 1835 at Marlow, N. H. Clara d. Sept. 23, 1850. Both are buried in the Baker Corner Cemetery at Marlow.
- 3-2a John Jr., b. Sept. 27, 1768 (see p. 1170).
- 3-3a Lurany, b. Sept. 23, 1770; m. abt. 1787, Abijah Mack, b. Jan. 7, 1769 at Lyme, Conn. They moved to Stanstead, Que. in 1801. Abijah and Lurany had twelve children (see History of Stanstead, Que.), Phebe, b. Oct. 18, 1788; Clarissa, b. May 17, 1791, d. Mar. 17, 1813; Sebra, b. Nov. 13, 1792, d. Aug. 9, 1799; Willard, b. Nov. 4, 1794, d. Oct. 9, 1822; Fanny, b. Aug. 18, 1796, m. Capt. Samuel Gilman; Sebra again, b. Mar. 17, 1803, m. Betty Mansur; Abijah, b. Mar. 17, 1805, d. Dec. 8, 1808; Lucretia, b. May 26, 1807, m. Calvin Nerback; Lurany, b. Feb. 22, 1809, m. Horace Bedwell and Ichabod, who d. young.
- 3-4a Sebra, b. abt. 1773 (see p. 1170).
- 3-5a Abijah, b. abt. 1775 (see p. 1171).
- 4-3a ELISHA GUSTIN, b. Apr. 19, 1747, at Lyme, Conn.; m. June 8, 1772, at Walpole, N.H., Mary Fletcher and d. Mar. 8, 1834, at Pamela, Jefferson County, N.Y. His wife Mary was b. Jan. 6, 1752, at Leominster, Mass. and d. Apr. 10, 1832 at Pamela, N.Y. Elisha Gustin was a soldier in the Revolution. He enlisted for thirteen months service in 1775 and served at the battle of Bunker Hill, May 10th to Aug. 5th, 1775 (Reference A, Vol. XIV, p. 105) Payroll, Capt. John Marcy's Company, Col. James Reed's Regiment, to Aug. 1, 1775. Tenth Company.
"Elisha Gustin (#30), Private; entered service May 10, 1775; 2 months and 27 days; rate per month, 40 shillings; wages £ 5:18:7; mileage 125 miles at 1d per

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

mile £ 0:10:5; Wages previously paid £ 2:0:0; coat and blanket received £ 1:16:0; total £ 3:16:0; net pay £ 4:9:0. Note: Reference A, Vol. XIV, p. 38 states that Col. Reed's regiment took part in the battle of Bunker Hill, p. 106 states that Capt. Marcy was a resident of Walpole, N.H. (Reference A, Vol. VII, p. 597-1775, Oct. 4 and 5). List of losses sustained by New Hampshire forces at Bunker Hill, June 1775 as paid by Timothy Walker, Jr. Capt. John Marcy's Company, Col. (James) Reed's Regiment.

Elisha Gustin £ 1:9:0

Elisha Gustin for 1 Blanket, 1 Shirt, 2 pr. stockings, 1 pillar case, 1 tumpline.

Signed, John Marcy, Captain.

Elisha Gustin, one shirt, 2 p. stockens, 1 snapsack & tum lines, 1 hankerchief, 1 jactcot, one pr. trowsers.

Milford, Oct. 4, 1775.

Then Elisha Gustin personally appeared and made solemn oath to the above account.

Milford, N.H., Oct. 5, 1775. Received of Ichabod Rollins 20 shillings L. (lawful) money in full for my loss at Bunker Hill.

Received by

Elisha Gustin.

(Reference A, Vol. XIV, pp. 464, 324 and 325).

List of Captin (Samuel) Wetherbee's Company, Colonel Isaac Wyman's Regiment at Mt. Independence, Nov. 5, 1776, 85 men on ground, 2 dead, 3 never joined, total 90. The 85 names include Elisha Gusting and Thomas Gusting. Muster roll of Captain Wetherbee's Company in Col. Isaac Wyman's Regiment in service of united colonies to join the northern army. 85 officers and men including Elisha Gusting. Advance Wage and Bounty £ 9:18:0, miles travelled 23, pay for travel £ 1:11:0, total £ 9:19:11. Town (N.H.) Marlow.

Thomas Gustin, Jr., Advance Wage and Bounty £ 9:18:0, Miles travelled 25, Pay for travel £ 2:1:0, Total £ 10:0:1 Town (N.H.) Claremont.

Note: The first of the two references indicates that Captain Wetherbee resided at Charlestown, N.H. Pages

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

324-325 list the 85 members of the company and those noted herein are the only ones by the name of Gustin, Gusting, etc. It is therefore definite that Thomas Gustin and Thomas Gustin, Jr. are one and the same person. This Thomas was the son of Thomas Gustin (4-5) of Colchester, Conn. and Claremont, N.H. The mileage credited him (from Claremont) is different than that credited Elisha Gustin of Marlow. In the previous record of John Gustin of Marlow and Thomas Gustin, both were credited with the same mileage. The identity of the two as different Thomas Gustins thus becomes apparent. (Note: "Pictorial Field Book of the Revolution", by B. J. Lossing, pub. 1851, N.Y., Harper Bros. Vol. II, p. 147 states "Mount Independence is located on the southeast side of Lake Champlain in the southeast corner of Orwell, Vt. It was occupied by American troops in 1776 and a fort (Fort Independence) constructed on it, right across from Ticonderoga. While in construction, the troops got news of the Declaration of Independence, and so named the fort and mountain for that event. The fort was one mile north of Shole's landing.

The following letter is quoted from the Gustine Compendium.

July 24, 1929

Mrs. Clifford W. Weaver

McKinney, Texas

Madam

I advise you that from papers in the Revolutionary War pension claim S.13228, it appears that Elisha Gustin was born in 1747 in Lyme, Conn.

While a resident of Marlow, Cheshire County, New Hampshire, he enlisted June 1, 1775, served eight months as a private in Captain John Marcy's company, Col. James Reed's N.H. Regiment and was in the battle of Bunker Hill.

He enlisted in 1776 and served five months as a private in Capt. Samuel Wetherbee's Company, Colonel Wyman's N.H. Regiment.

At the close of the Revolution he was living in Rockingham, then moved to Lunenburg, Vermont, lived

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

there seven years, thence to Schulyer, Herkimer County, N.Y., thence to Jefferson County, N.Y.

He was allowed pension on his application executed September 11, 1832, while a resident of Pamelaia, Jefferson County, N.Y., Mar. 18, 1834, place not stated.

There are no data on file as to his family.

Respectfully

Winfield Scott /s

Commissioner.

Payroll Captain William Simond's Company, Col. Bradley's Regiment raised to assist the sheriff to go to Guilford (Vt.) Westminster, Windham County, Oct. 26, 1782. Signed by Capt. William Simonds.

Elisha Gasting; Number of days - 5; rate per day - 3 shillings; total - 30 sh.; 40 miles at 4d per mile - 13 sh. 4 d.; total £ 1:8:4. (Reference to this Vermont service can also be found in the History of Rockingham, Vt. p. 226).

Elisha Gustin and his family were living at Rockingham, Vt. as early as Mar. 3, 1778 and as late as Oct. 26, 1782. The Vermont census of 1790 lists him as of Lunenburg, Vt. in which town he was living as late as 1792. Soon afterwards, before the Vermont census of 1800, he moved to New York State and finally made his home at Pamelaia, Jefferson County. Elisha and Mary (Fletcher) Gustin had children:-

- xx
- 3-6a Mary, b. in 1773; d. Sept. 17, 1777, in her fourth year and was bur. at Baker's Corner Cemetery, Marlow, N.H.
 - 3-7a Elisha Jr., b. Nov. 20, 1775 at Marlow, N.H.; d. June 10, 1828.
 - 3-8a Mary again, b. Sept. 28, 1777 at Marlow, N.H.; m. Elijah (or Ephraim) Harlowe.
 - 3-9a Joshua, b. May 19, 1782 (see p. 1171).
 - 3-10a Joanna, b. Apr. 2, 1784 at Rockingham, Vt.
 - 3-11a Betsey, b. Apr. 17, 1786 at Rockingham, Vt.; m. Mr. Cornwall?
 - 3-12a John, b. May 23, 1788 at Lunenburg, Vt.; d. Apr. 28, 1835.

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

- 3-13a Jonathan, b. Mar. 4, 1792, presumably at Lunenburg, Vt.; d. Mar. 25, 1813.
- 3-14a Cynthia, b. Mar. 2, 1795 at the town of Franklin, N.Y.; m. Rev. Abner Wood. Nora B. Wood, of Seattle, Wash., who has furnished much of the information regarding the children of Elisha Gustin, is the great-granddaughter of Rev. Abner and Cynthia (Gustin) Wood.
- 3-15a A child (not named), died Mar. 5, 1782 at Rockingham, Vt.
- 4-4a JOSIAH GUSTIN, b. Jan. 21, 1748-49 at Lyme, Conn.; m., after 1772, Margaret Wardner, a native of New York and d. in 1810, at Stanstead, Quebec, Canada. His wife d. at the age of 97 years, long after the death of Josiah. Prior to 1806, Josiah Gustin lived at Marlow, N.H. and he was listed as a single man in the Marlow census of 1772. He was included in the citizens' list of Rockingham, Vt. in 1781, although he was apparently still living in Marlow. Again, he is listed from Marlow in the N.H. Census of 1790. Josiah and his family moved to Stanstead, Quebec in 1806. (He first went there in 1799) and settled on #17, 6th range of that town. Josiah Gustin served in the Revolutionary Army as did several of his brothers. He took part in a march on Ticonderoga, in 1776, and, according to family accounts, was one of the group sent to construct and occupy the garrison at the Cedars near Montreal. Before reinforcements under Major Henry Sherburne arrived the garrison surrendered to the British, and the British attacked the reinforcements as they were arriving and Major Sherburne was forced to surrender. Following that, the Indians massacred many of the prisoners. Josiah was taken prisoner in this battle and taken to Montreal, where he was later exchanged. Josiah and Margaret (Wardner) Gustin had children:-
- 3-16a Caleb, b. Jan. 26, 1778 at Marlow, N.H.
- 3-17a Catherine (Katarine), b. Apr. 12, 1779 at Marlow, N.H.; m. Benjamin Huntington. They had chil-

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

dren: (a) Thomas, b. Apr. 17, 1802 at Roxbury, Vt., m. Emily Hicks of Compton and had seven children. He d. in Compton in May 1864. (b) Cynthia, b. Apr. 19, 1804 at Roxbury, Vt., m. Daniel Parker, who was the first male child born in the township of Compton in the year 1800. They had nine children, fifteen grandchildren and fourteen great-grandchildren. She d. Oct. 5, 1856. (c) Catherine, b. in Compton, Quebec, Nov. 24, 1806, m. Jan. 30, 1828, Daview Heath (b. in Corinth, Vt.). They had nine children, twenty grandchildren and eighteen great-grandchildren. He d. in 1881. (d) Josiah, b. Feb. 25, 1809 at Compton, Que.; (e) Benjamin, b. Apr. 16, 1811; (f) Alvira, b. July 14, 1813 and (g) Philip, b. Mar. 19, 1816.

3-18a Philip, b. Aug. 18, 1781 at Marlow, N.H.

3-19a Lydia, b. Nov. 8, 1783 at Marlow, N.H.

3-20a Peggy (Margaret), b. Dec. 18, 1785 at Marlow, N.H.

3-21a Josiah Jr., b. Apr. 25, 1788 (see p. 1172).

3-22a Polly (Mary), b. Oct. 23, 1790 at Marlow, N.H.

3-23a Aaron, b. Apr. 5, 1793 (see p. 1172).

3-24a Sally (Sarah), b. July 31, 1795 at Marlow, N.H.

3-25a Levi, b. Mar. 17, 1798 (see p. 1172).

3-26a Samuel (see p. 1173).

4-6a THOMAS GUSTIN, b. May 3, 1754 at Lyme, Conn.; m. first, abt. 1778, Rebecca -----. She d. Apr. 2, 1791, at Rockingham, Vt. and he m. second, Sept. 23, 1793, at Piermont, N.H., Mamery -----. Thomas Gustin served with his brother John, in the Revolutionary War, and was present at the capture of General Burgoyne and his army in 1777. He moved to Marlow, N.H. with his folks in 1765. An early census of the town shows that he was living there, a single man, in 1772, and it would appear that he continued to be a resident of Marlow while he was in military service during the war. About 1778, he married and moved to Lunenburg, Vt. According to Hemenway's "Vermont Historical Gazateer" he came there before that time, as early as about 1768. This

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

may be true but it is unlikely that Thomas made a permanent home at Lunenburg much before 1778. Three daughters were born to the Gustins at Lunenburg, and, during that period Thomas became the first constable of the town. In 1785 or 1786, Thomas and his family moved to Rockingham, Vt. It is interesting to note that at this very same time his brother, Elisha, moved with his family from Rockingham to Lunenburg. In the relatively short time that Thomas Gustin lived at Rockingham he took an active part in the organization of a Baptist congregation there. His father who was living in the town at the time, was probably the minister. The Marlow Baptist church, of which the Rockingham church was then a part, was admitted to membership in the Woodstock, Vt. Association in 1786, at which time it was the largest church in the association, with a membership of 118. Thomas Gustin was the leading deacon in the Rockingham church and when this church separated from the parent church at Marlow on June 11, 1789 and independently joined the association, he served as messenger to the association, from Rockingham, for that year. On Apr. 2, 1791, Rebecca, wife of Thomas Gustin, died, and a few weeks later, on May 14 of that year, his father, Samuel Jr., also died. Soon after Thomas left town and returned, with his family, to his former home at Lunenburg. The Rockingham church disbanded shortly after, as no record of it is to be found after 1794. The Vermont census of 1790 lists Thomas Gustin, his wife and three daughters as living in Rockingham. In 1793 he m. Mamery -----, of Piermont, N.H. She was, in all probability, a widow and had at least one child by her previous marriage, because the Lunenburg census of 1800 cannot otherwise be made to agree with that of 1790, with regard to this family. Sometime after 1800 the Gustins left Lunenburg and are believed to have moved to New York state, to Jefferson County near where Elisha Gustin had previously settled. The daughter, Rebecca, had lived with Major Shepard and his wife at Lunenburg following her mother's death. She married about the time her father left and remained in

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

Lunenburg. Thomas and Rebecca Gustin had children, all born in Lunenburg, Vt.:-

3-27a Margaret, b. June 12, 1779.

3-28a Rebecca, b. Sept. 3, 1781; m. Nov. 15, 1802, at Lunenburg, Theodore Webb, who was b. in 1777 and d. in 1850 at Lunenburg. Following the death of her husband, Rebecca lived with the family of her son, John Wilson Webb, where she d. Feb. 10, 1864. They are buried in the family lot of Col. Azariah Webb, in the village cemetery at Lunenburg, Vt. No stone is standing to mark their grave. Theodore and Rebecca had a son, John Wilson Webb, b. Apr. 2, 1811 at Lunenburg, who m. Irene Morse and had a son, Bernice Theodore Webb who m. Anna Elizabeth Dodgson. They had a dau., Bernice Ora Webb who m. Samuel Richardson Putnam, to whose son, Charles Freeman Putnam, your compiler is indebted for much of the information regarding Samuel Gustin (6-3) and his descendants, as well as other children of Augustine Jean.

4-7a JOSHUA GUSTIN, was born Aug. 28, 1756 at Lyme, Conn. Joshua and his brother Josiah, served in Capt. Jason Wait's company, Col. Bedel's regiment of the Revolutionary army which went to Ticonderoga early in 1776. Since Josiah is known to have been one to go from Ticonderoga to fight in the battle of Cedars, it is likely that Joshua went with him.

Early in 1776, Montreal was in the hands of American troops under General Arnold. In the spring of the year 390 soldiers of the New Hampshire line under Col. Bedel were sent up the St. Lawrence river to the Cedar Rapids to build and occupy a small fortress for the protection of Montreal from British troops to the west. The site of the Cedars is located just west of Lake St. Louis, on the river, a little east of Valleyfield, Quebec. In May of 1776 Capt. Foster of the British army, with 40 regulars, 100 Canadians and 500 Indians came down

the river from Ogdensburg and approached the fort. At this point occurred one of the most inglorious events of American history. Col. Bedel, through cowardice or for some other reason, left the troops in command of the incompetent Major Butterfield, and went to Montreal, supposedly to seek reinforcements. Major Butterfield shortly afterwards surrendered to the British Captain without a struggle.

On the day of the surrender Major Henry Sherburne, who had been sent from Montreal with 140 men to reinforce the garrison, arrived at the foot of Lake St. Louis. Col. Bedel had refused to go back to the Cedars with him. Sherburne left 40 men on guard at the head of the lake and set out with 100 men for the fort. About 5 P.M. on May 15, 1776, the Canadians and Indians attacked this band and, in the next hour and a half 58 Americans and 22 Canadians were killed. Following Sherburne's surrender the Indians, who, by this time had become uncontrollable, killed the sick and wounded and burned at least one prisoner. In all, a large proportion of both garrison and reinforcements died. On May 26, 1776, General Arnold set out with his troops to rescue the prisoners, but was prevented from doing so by the British captain (whose statement was confirmed by the prisoner, Major Sherburne), who informed him that the Indians were ready to massacre the prisoners should the rescue party proceed further. Following this, an agreement was made for the exchange of prisoners. Capt. Foster at first, demanded that those to be exchanged should return to their homes and not take part in any further fighting. This demand was later recinded. Josiah and Joshua Gustin served in the forces of the New Hampshire line under Col. Bedel early in 1776. They went to Ticonderoga and from the above it appears that they must have gone on to form part of the garrison at the Cedars. Hubbard's history of Stanstead county, Quebec, informs us that Josiah was at the Battle of Cedars, was taken prisoner and later exchanged. It would appear that Joshua was also at the battle and, since no further record of him has been found, it is

probable that he was one of those that died in the battle or was killed by the Indians afterwards.

4-10a LEMUEL GUSTIN, JR., b. in 1749 at Saybrook, Conn.; m. first, in 1774, Susannah, dau. of Dr. William Hooker Smith. Dr. William Smith came from Connecticut to Wyoming Valley and was descended on his mother's side, from Edward Winslow, a "Mayflower" pilgrim and second Governor of Plymouth Colony. Susannah was b. Nov. 18, 1750 at White Plains, N.Y. and d. June 12, 1778 at Forty Fort, Penn. He m. second, at Carlisle, Penn., Mary Parker. Dr. Lemuel Gustin d. Oct. 7, 1803 at Carlisle. He probably studied medicine in the Wyoming settlement with his father-in-law Dr. William Smith. Lemuel was assistant surgeon in the battle at Wyoming, during the Revolution, when he acted as aide-de-camp to Col. Zebulon Butler (John Butler (6-9)). Following are official records of the history of this engagement and Dr. Gustin's connection therewith.

"Dr. Gustine, born in Connecticut in 1749, was in Wyoming, Penn. at the time of the massacre. His name appears as a witness to the Article of Capitulation between the notorious Col. John Butler of the English (Tories and Indians) forces and Col. Dennison of the Americans (soldiers and settlers). Col. Dennison took with him Obadiah Gore and Dr. Gustine. The Article was written and signed in Forty Fort, built by forty New Englanders. In spite of the treaty which General Schuyler, on the part of the Congress, had concluded with the Six Nations of western New York, July, 1775, by which a strict neutrality was to be observed between Americans and British, the Indians, helped by the Tories, made raids on the settlers. At the time of Col. John Butler's invasion of Wyoming, one thousand of the best men of the settlers were away in the regular army. Some authorities say that Col. John Butler's forces numbered sixteen hundred men: six hundred Indians and the rest Tories some dressed to look like Indians. The first of July, 1778, Col. Butler with his followers appeared in the valley of Wyoming. Zebulon Butler (cousin

of John Butler, sometimes called Indian Butler), whose sympathies were with the settlers commanded all the forces they could muster --- between three and four hundred. After two forts had surrendered to the Tories, Zebulon Butler withdrew to Fort Kingston. Indian Butler wanted to confer with his cousin but this was refused. It was agreed that they should meet the next day. The following afternoon, Zebulon, with his men, marched out of the fort; going on to meet the enemy, they found themselves in a trap laid for them. They fought bravely but mistaking an order for that of "retreat", they were thrown into confusion and soon surrounded by Indians and Tories. They followed the usual horrors of Indian warfare. Some escaped to the river and some to the fort. Col. Dennison and Dr. Gustine were mounted and just as they reached the fort a bullet grazed the head of Dr. Gustine, as it went through his hat. After the capitulation, Dr. Gustine and Dr. Smith, seeing there was no safety for life or property, determined to leave. They built a boat with boards and timber taken from the deserted cabins. With fifteen persons aboard, they started down the Susquehanna river to Hanover. Before night they came to a house on the river bank and had supper. They were invited to stay but feared the Indians and went on through Nescopeck Falls. The next morning they heard that the woman and her two sons in the house on the river, had been murdered by the Indians. After many narrow escapes they arrived at Fort McCallisters above Harrisburg, with about one hundred dollars in Continental currency. Finding an empty house or cabin there, they took possession of it. From there Dr. Lemuel Gustine moved to Carlisle where he became distinguished as a practitioner of medicine and where he lived until his death. He did not return to Wyoming Valley nor did he break the terms of the capitulation by re-entering the military service. On the Wyoming monument, dedicated July 3, 1846, Dr. Lemuel is called Samuel, an error due to the similarity of the L and S in the old script. Lemuel is correct. His daughter Sarah had the final "e" carved after Gustin as this branch of

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

the family uses the final "e" although the name is pronounced Gustin and not Gusteen. By his first wife, Susannah Smith, Lemuel had two daughters:-

- 3-29a Sarah, b. in June, 1775, escaped with her father down the Susquehanna river after the Wyoming massacre. She m., May 24, 1792, Rev. Nathaniel Snowden, who was b. in Philadelphia, Penn., Jan. 17, 1770, and d. in Freeport, Penn. in 1850. Sarah d. in Philadelphia, Jan. 3, 1857. They had seven children: Isaac Wayne Snowden, b. Mar. 8, 1794, d. June 4, 1850, m. Dec. 6, 1832 Margery Loudon and had two sons and three daughters; Charles Gustine Snowden, b. May 1, 1796, d. in 1866, m. first Sarah Scott and had three children; m. second, Margaret Given and had ten children; Dr. Lemuel Gustine Snowden, b. Apr. 26, 1798, d. in 1842, m. Margaret Lindsay in 1829 and had five children; Samuel Gustine Snowden, b. in 1800, d. in 1800; Mary Parker Snowden, b. Oct. 16, 1801, d. in 1889, m. Jan. 2, 1828, James Thompson, Chief Justice of Pennsylvania and had seven children; Dr. Nathaniel Duffield Snowden, b. in 1803, d. Sept. 30, 1864, m. Apr. 27, 1833, Jane McClelland. They had seven children. Hon. James Ross Snowden, b. at Chester, Penn., Dec. 9, 1809, d. Mar. 20, 1878, m. Sept. 13, 1848, Susan Engle Patterson. They had nine children.
- 3-30a Another daughter, an infant, who started the trip down the Susquehanna with her father, but died on the way.

By his second wife, Mary Parker, Dr. Lemuel Gustin had children:-

- 3-31a James (see p. 1173).
- 3-32a Samuel, who studied and practiced medicine several years at Carlisle, Penn. and then went south with his brother James and became an extensive planter, owning and working on his own plantation

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

near Natchez, Miss., over 200 slaves. His lands were in Louisiana, Mississippi and Texas. He d. in 1845, unmarried.

- 3-33a Richard Parker, grad. from Dickenson College in 1805. He was a physician and d. Oct. 1, 1814 at Natchez, Miss.
- 3-34a Lemuel P. was a Third Lieutenant of the First Light Dragoons, July 29, 1813 to May 12, 1814.
- 3-35a Maria, b. at Carlisle, Penn.; m. Greene Gustine, son of Dr. Joel Gustine and wife Ann Greene (her cousin) of Winchester, Va. He d. in 1870 and she d. in 1900.
- 3-36a Andrew Parker, d. in infancy.
- 3-37a Rebecca, d. in infancy.
- 3-38a Jane Elizabeth Boyd, b. Oct. 30, 1803 at Carlisle, Penn., after the death of her father. She m. William Conner of Natchez, Miss. and d. Dec. 13, 1896 at St. Louis, Mo. They had three children.

4-11a DR. JOEL TRUMBULL GUSTINE, b. Oct. 12, 1759 at Goshen, Conn.; m. July 18, 1785 at Culpepper Co., Va., Ann Taylor Greene, dau. of Robert Greene of Culpepper and first cousin of George Washington, first President of the United States. Joel Gustine d. July 11, 1839 at Georgetown, Washington, D.C. He served in the Revolution in the Lexington Alarm, the battle of Bunker Hill and the battle of Long Island. He lived at Saybrook, Conn. at the time of his enlistment. (Pension file record #3-525) Dr. Joel and Ann Gustine had children:-

- 3-39a Joel Jr., M.D., b. in 1779 in Penn.
- 3-40a Rebecca, b. in 1785 in Penn.
- 3-41a Greene, b. in 1788 in Penn.; m. his cousin Maria, dau. of Dr. Lemuel Gustine and d. in 1870. No children.
- 3-42a Samuel.
- 3-43a Theodosia.
- 3-44a Ellen.
- 3-45a Mary, m. Daniel Renner and had Daniel and Cornelia Ball Renner.

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

4-13a WILLIAM GUSTIN was with his brother Lemuel on the raft trip down the Susquehanna after the Wyoming Valley massacre. He was a soldier in the Revolution, serving in the Cumberland County militia. He was prob. a farmer as in 1778 he was taxed for 20 acres and a cow in Cumberland Ct., Lack township. The census of 1790 places him in Mifflin Co. Mifflin Co. was set off in part, from Cumberland Co. in 1778. William had children:-

3-46a James, b. in 1774 (see p. 1173).

3-47a William, b. in 1781 (see p. 1175).

3-48a Samuel, b. July 12, 1790 (see p. 1175).

No. 3 Generation.

3-2a JOHN GUSTIN, JR., b. Sept. 27, 1768 at Lyme, Conn.; m. abt. 1790, Esther Way, b. Aug. 26, 1771. John Gustin, Jr. moved to Stanstead, Quebec, Canada in 1802. He inherited his father's property in that region. Esther d. Apr. 14, 1837 and John Jr. d. Nov. 26, 1841, both at Stanstead. They had children:-

2-1a Elisha, b. May 9, 1791 (see p. 1175).

2-2a Lydia, b. Jan. 11, 1793 at Marlow, N.H.

2-3a Leonard, b. Oct. 16, 1796 at Marlow, N.H.

2-4a Ethelinda, b. Sept. 2, 1798 at Marlow, N.H.

2-5a Polly (Mary), b. Oct. 5, 1800 at Marlow, N.H.

2-6a Ruth, b. Mar. 9, 1809 at Stanstead, Que.

2-7a Esther, b. June 11, 1810 at Stanstead, Que.

3-4a SEBRA GUSTIN, b. abt. 1773, at Marlow, N.H.; m. July 9, 1797, Polly Grimes of Hancock, N.H. They settled at Chelsea, Vt. They had two children born at Marlow, N.H. and prob. others born elsewhere. Children born in Marlow were:-

2-8a Esther, b. Oct. 27, 1797.

2-9a John, b. in 1800; d. Jan. 24, 1868 at Marlow.

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

3-5a ABIJAH GUSTIN, b. abt. 1775; m. first, May 28, 1804, at Marlow, N.H., Early (Arley) Miller. She d. Mar. 28, 1813 at the age of 28 years, at Marlow and he m. second Charlotte Rice?, who d. Jan. 17, 1855 at the age of 69 years, at Marlow. Both wives were bur. in the old Marlow cemetery near Gustin Pond. Abijah had children:-

2-10a Abijah Jr.

2-11a Arley (Early), who m. ----- and had Lucius M. and Hamlin D. -----.

2-12a Charlotte, who m. Sherman Stone.

2-13a Jane, who m. Franklin W. Baker and had Henrietta, Abbie M., Ellen and Lola who moved to Maine.

2-14a Silas (known as John), who m. and was the father of Rev. Byron Gustin, now living in Amherst, Mass. (1950).

3-9a JOSHUA GUSTIN, b. May 19, 1782, at Rockingham, Vt.; m. first, in New York State, Zernah Williams. They were admitted to the church of North Granville, Washington County, N.Y. btwn. 1810 and 1820. Joshua and his wife removed, in 1834, from Permelia, N. Y. to Michigan, and thence to York, Elkhart Co., Ind. Zernah d. and Joshua m. second, Maria, widow of Elisha Chadwick and mother of four daughters by her first husband. Joshua d. in 1862 in Allegan Co., Mich. He was the father of several children; the following list is not in order of birth and prob. not complete:-

2-15a Jonathan F., b. Oct. 11, 1820 (see p. 1176).

2-16a Daniel N. (see p. 1176).

2-17a Zuruah, who m. a Mr. Castle and had a daughter Zernah who m. T. K. White and lived for many years in Indiana.

2-18a Another daughter, name unknown, who d. bef. the Civil War, leaving a son Talcott or Talquitt and two daughters. Talcott grad. from a college at Oberlin, Ohio at which place he also educated his sisters. He enlisted with the Federal Army in the Civil War and was drowned in attempting to

cross a stream with his company.

3-21a JOSIAH GUSTIN, JR., b. Apr. 25, 1788, at Marlow, N.H.; m. Mar. 31, 1814, at Stanstead, Que., Esther Kimpton, b. Jan. 27, 1796. They settled at Fitch Bay, Stanstead, Quebec, Canada, and had children:-

- 2-19a Loriain, b. June 29, 1817.
- 2-20a Abigail K., b. May 31, 1819.
- 2-21a Josiah 3rd, b. Oct. 22, 1821.
- 2-22a Norman, b. Mar. 22, 1829.
- 2-23a William, b. July 18, 1832 (see p. 1176).
- 2-24a John, b. July 27, 1834.
- 2-25a Esther, b. Mar. 14, 1837.

3-23a AARON GUSTIN, b. Apr. 5, 1793, at Marlow, N.H.; m. Miriam Flanders who was b. Nov. 9, 1799 at Chelsea, Vt. They had children:-

- 2-26a Lyman, b. Mar. 15, 1818.
- 2-27a Laura, b. Oct. 22, 1819.
- 2-28a Emily, b. Feb. 7, 1822.
- 2-29a Levi, b. Apr. 10, 1824.
- 2-30a John, b. Apr. 12, 1826.
- 2-31a Amos, b. Mar. 6, 1828.
- 2-32a Marshall, b. Mar. 7, 1834.
- 2-33a Samantha, b. Sept. 6, 1836.
- 2-34a Mary, b. July 22, 1838; d. June 8, 1853.
- 2-35a Lavinia, b. Feb. 15, 1841.
- 2-36a Julia Ann, b. Oct. 3, 1845.

Two other children, died young.

3-25a LEVI GUSTIN, b. Mar. 17, 1798, at Marlow, N.H.; m. and had a son:-

2-37a Aaron, b. in 1824, who was drowned by the upsetting of a boat while fishing. He left a wife and one son:-

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

1-8a Orvis.

3-26a SAMUEL GUSTIN, lived in Watertown, (N.Y.?). He had a son:-

2-38a John (see p. 1177).

3-31a JAMES GUSTIN, studied medicine with his father, Dr. Lemuel Gustin, and grad. M. D. at the University of Pennsylvania. He located in Natchez, Miss., but returned to Carlisle, Penn. to assist his father. He later went back to Natchez and practiced medicine for the remainder of his life. He m. Apr. 5, 1808, Mary Ann Duncan and d. in the south prior to 1846. He and Mary Ann had children:-

2-39a Sarah, b. in 1809 at Carlisle, Penn.; d. in Terre Bonne Parish, La. in 1857; m. John Potts of New Orleans, La. They had no children.

2-40a Rebecca A., b. in 1812; d. at Terre Bonne Parish; m. William F. Minor, whose father, Don Estevan Minor was, at one time, Spanish Governor of Louisiana.

2-41a Mathilda D., b. in 1814; m. Charles P. Leverich, banker, of New York.

2-42a Dr. Lemuel, b. in 1816 (see p. 1177).

2-43a Margaret D., b. in 1818; m. Henry Leverich and d. in New York, in 1886. He was the brother of her sister's husband.

3-46a JAMES GUSTIN, b. in 1774, at Hebron, Conn.; d. Sept. 10, 1842 at Greenfield, Ohio; m. abt. 1795, Sarah Palm, dau. of John Palm, Jr. She was b. at Palmsettal, Penn. in 1780 and d. Mar. 19, 1869 at Greenfield, Ohio. They had children:-

2-44a Mary, b. in Cumberland County, Penn. in 1799; d. Jan. 24, 1866 in Greenfield, Ohio; m. William Smalley, Apr. 16, 1829 and had Alexander, who m. Letitia Logan and had four children; David, who

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

- lived in Avon, Ill.; James; Sarah, who m. James Rigdon; Jack, and Mary, who m. John McDole.
- 2-45a Hannah, b. Nov. 6, 1806 at Greenfield, Ohio; d. Apr. 24, 1883 in Warren County, Ill.; m. John Courson, Sr., Mar. 13, 1827, near Greenfield, Ohio, and had James, b. Feb. 9, 1828, m. Hester Catherine Russell; Jane, b. Oct. 12, 1830, d. Jan. 25, 1860, m. Wilson Courson, Oct. 20, 1852; David, b. Dec. 1, 1832, d. in the Civil War at Corinth, Tenn.; Sarah, b. Dec. 3, 1834, m. Mr. Thompson; William, b. Apr. 3, 1837, m. Sarah Ann Arbegrass and had Abner, Kate, Benjamin and Lillian; Eliza, b. Jan. 24, 1839, m. John Forshee; John Gustine, b. Oct. 12, 1841, m. Sarah Frances Boydston, Oct. 9, 1866. John Gustine Courson and Sarah Frances Boydston were the parents of Gustine Nancy, b. Dec. 15, 1873, m. May 22, 1899, Rev. Clifford Weaver. Mrs. Gustine Courson Weaver is the author of the Gustine Compendium, from whose pages your compiler has borrowed many of the notes contained herein; Samuel b. Sept. 18, 1843, m. Nancy Russell and had Clyde and Gussie, and Alexander, b. Feb. 27, 1846, m. Ellen Robinson and had Clarence, Effie and May.
- 2-46a Sarah, b. Sept. 28, 1809; d. Sept. 5, 1884, in Greenfield, Ohio; m. Nov. 7, 1837, John Crubaugh. They had Samuel, who m. Margaret Roberts; Mary m. Harvey Johnston; Elmira, m. James Rigdon; Elia Jane, m. Milton De Pay; Catherine; Sarah; William; Andrew J.; Mary, and David.
- 2-47a Jane, b. Aug. 30, 1813; d. Aug. 19, 1878 at Greenfield, Ohio; m. Nov. 24, 1845, Caleb Parshall. They had Oscar; James; Bony, who m. first, Vina Lucas and second, Miss Tudor; John, who m. Catherine Seller.
- 2-48a James Ross, b. Apr. 5, 1816 (see p. 1177).
- 2-49a Eliza, b. in 1821; d. Jan. 6, 1902 at Greenfield, Ohio, m. Wilson Abers, Sept. 28, 1854.
- 2-50a Priscilla, b. in 1824; d. in Nov. 1899; m. Jefferson Reece on Dec. 30, 1841.

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

- 2-51a William, b. Sept. 11, 1826 (see p. 1178).
- 3-47a WILLIAM GUSTIN, b. in 1781; d. Jan. 9, 1868, at Bernadotte, Ill. on Spoon River. He m. in 1805, Hannah Hipple. They had children:-
- 2-52a James, b. in 1807; m. Susan Gwin Swan, Nov. 21, 1826.
- 2-53a John, b. Oct. 2, 1810 (see p. 1178).
- 2-54a Amos, who d. in 1882. He had ten children, among them Walter Gustin of Canton, Ill. and Mrs. E. Matheny of Lewistown, Ill.
- 2-55a Richard, who m. Amanda Sedval.
- 2-56a Samuel, who m. Martha Walker.
- 2-57a Sarah, who m. William Draper.
- 2-58a Catherine Jane, who m. James Morris.
- 2-59a Rebecca, m. George Logan.
- 3-48a SAMUEL GUSTIN, b. July 12, 1790 in Mifflin County, Penn., d. July 28, 1862 at Fort Madison, Iowa; m. in 1814, in Mifflin County, Margary Anderson, settled in 1814 on a farm near Hamilton, Butler County, Ohio where they lived until 1855, thence removing to Iowa. They had children:-
- 2-60a James Anderson, b. Feb. 6, 1815 (see p. 1179).
- 2-61a Amos, b. in 1817; d. in 1824.
- 2-62a Robert, b. in 1820; d. July 30, 1891 at Bloomington, Ill.; m. Tabitha Boyce. They had no children.
- 2-63a Hattie M., b. in 1822, m. Mr. Caldwell.
- 2-64a Maria L., m. May 17, 1853, at Dayton, Ohio, Mr. Carroll and lived in Bloomington. They had Charles, Horace and Samuel Clifford.
- 2-65a Elizabeth, b. in 1826, m. Mr. McClure.

No. 2 Generation.

- 2-1a ELISHA GUSTIN, b. May 9, 1791, at Marlow, N.H.; m. Betsey Bodwell and d. Mar. 28, 1868. A son, Eliphalet B. Gustin, b. June 9, 1826 and the father have furnished

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

much information on the family in the History of Stanstead, Que.

2-15a JONATHAN F. GUSTIN, b. Oct. 11, 1820, in Permelia, N.Y. He removed in 1834, with his parents to Michigan where, at White Pigeon, he m. Lydia E. Bennett. He later removed to York, Ind., thence back to Michigan and finally, in 1859, to Laclede County, Mo. Jonathan and Lydia had six children, four of whom were:-

- 1-1a Melvin W., b. Oct. 12, 1843 (see p. 1179).
- 1-2a Stewart P., b. Feb. 12, 1849 (see p. 1180).
- 1-3a Dewey M., m. abt. 1885, in Laclede Co., Mo., Emma Hough. They had no children.
- 1-4a Esther A., m. first at Lebanon, Mo., John Mahan who d. in two to three weeks after the marriage, and second, Rudolph Goodrich at Tuscumbia, Mo. She had two children, a son Oliver and a daughter Maude. Esther prob. m. third a Mr. Dolby.

2-16a DANIEL N. GUSTIN, lived for a time in Laclede Co.; m. and had at least three children:-

- 1-5a Rinaldo, m. ---- -.
- 1-6a R. D. Gustin.
- 1-7a Zernah, who m. John Locke and lived near Lebanon, Mo. They had several children.

2-23a WILLIAM GUSTIN, b. July 18, 1832; m. Sept. 3, 1856, Caroline (Spinney) Buzzell. From the "Biography of William Gustin" we glean the following: "William Gustin, a prominent farmer of Almond Township, Portage County, Wisconsin, is a native of Canada, and the grandson of two Revolutionary martyrs. He was born in Lower Canada, July 18, 1832, son of Josiah and Esther (Kimpton) Gustin, natives of New Hampshire, who migrated to Canada. Josiah Gustin was a successful farmer and owned 250 acres of land. He had seven children: Loren, who d. in Canada; Abigail, deceased; Josiah, now living on the old homestead in Canada;

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

Norman, who d. in Canada; William; John, a farmer in Canada, and Esther, widow of Gilbert Beake of Canada. The father died in 1862, aged 70 years, the mother surviving until 1878". (Commemorative Biographical Record of the Upper Wisconsin Counties, by J.H. Beers & Co., pub. 1895, Chicago.) William and Caroline Gustin had children:-

- 1-8a William Jr., d. young.
- 1-9a George.
- 1-10a Lillie Etta.
- 1-11a John, b. May 28, 1865 (see p. 1180).

2-38a JOHN GUSTIN, m. Charlotte C. ----- . They had children:-

- 1-12a Elias C., who lived in Kentucky.
- 1-13a Mary, who m. Chauncy House.
- 1-14a Elisha A., (see p. 1181).

2-42a LEMUEL GUSTIN, b. in 1816; d. in New Orleans, La., in 1856; m. first, Miss McCrady and had:-

- 1-15a James, (see p. 1181).
- 1-16a Mary, m. Capt. Buckner and d. in 1864. She had a dau. Mary, who m. Dr. J. Wallen of Shreveport, La. They had no children.
- 1-17a Lemuel Jr. (see p. 1181).
- 1-18a S. Duncan, m. in 1863, Maria Barnet.
- 1-19a Samuel, m. in 1880, Carrie Clark and d. in Colorado, Mitchell Co., Texas.
- 1-20a Ella Sophia, m. in 1874, W. B. Hamilton.

2-48a JAMES ROSS GUSTINE, b. Apr. 5, 1816; d. May 11, 1893; m. first, Jane McGarrah, May 29, 1838, who d. Jan. 2, 1844 and second, Margaret Moon. His daughter:-

- 1-21a Mariah, b. Feb. 19, 1839, m. James Parshall and had Leslie, who m. Florence Enbanks at Hillsboro, Ohio; Luna of Greenfield, Ohio; Frank of Hills-

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

boro, Ohio and Alfa who m. Mr. Smith and d. at Adair, Ill.

2-51a WILLIAM GUSTIN, b. Sept. 11, 1826; d. at Greenfield, Ohio, July 11, 1900; m. Agnes Irwin, Mar. 2, 1854. They had:-

- 1-22a John, b. Nov. 2, 1855.
- 1-23a Sarah Jane, b. July 3, 1856.
- 1-24a Eliza, b. Feb. 14, 1859.
- 1-25a Franklin, b. Dec. 4, 1861, m. Lillian Shinkle.
- 1-26a Foster, b. Aug. 27, 1863, m. Elizabeth McCormick.
- 1-27a Elizabeth, b. May 4, 1865, m. first Elwood Wright and second Jesse Sprance.
- 1-28a Margaret, b. Oct. 8, 1868.
- 1-29a Alsina, b. Feb. 8, 1871, m. Scott S. Keen.
- 1-30a Clare, b. Feb. 28, 1873, m. S. A. Arnott.
- 1-31a Clinton, b. Oct. 28, 1878.
- 1-32a Jane, m. H.B. Lines.

2-53a JOHN GUSTIN, b. Oct. 2, 1810; d. Dec. 14, 1894; m. Aug. 3, 1830 Mary Childers. They had children:-

- 1-33a William, b. May 25, 1831 (see p. 1181).
- 1-34a James, b. Dec. 20, 1832 (see p. 1182).
- 1-35a Hannah Ann, b. Feb. 8, 1834; m. John Hair and had Alice (Mrs. John Ladd) of Kansas City, Mo.; Eva (Mrs. J.E. Wilcox) now deceased and John Hair, Jr., also now deceased.
- 1-36a Thomas, b. Apr. 19, 1835 (see p. 1182).
- 1-37a Susannah, b. Sept. 30, 1836; d. Oct. 7, 1839.
- 1-38a Elizabeth, b. Feb. 18, 1839; d. Oct. 12, 1839.
- 1-39a Mary, b. Aug. 6, 1840; d. June 19, 1881; m. Hawley Upright and had Della (Mrs. M.K. Young) of Galesburg, Ill.; Nell (Mrs. Barnard) of Pipestone, Minn.; Charles of Oklahoma and Allie (Mrs. Diepenbrock) of Pekin, Ill.
- 1-40a John, b. May 14, 1842; d. July 3, 1847.
- 1-41a Margaret, b. Aug. 5, 1844, d. Aug. 17, 1927; m. Charles Lane. They had no children.

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

- 1-42a Harriet, b. Nov. 9, 1847; d. June 16, 1913; m. Mr. Dial. They had Charles of Frot Wayne, Ind.; John; Ed; Lew; Eva of St. Louis, Mo.; Cora of Galesburg, Ill.; Lura (Smith) of Williamfield, Ill.; Edith (Smith) of Galesburg, Ill.; Ray of Galesburg, Ill.; Lee of Oklahoma and Fred of Tenn.
- 1-43a Emma, b. Oct. 18, 1851; d. Dec. 6, 1925; m. Charles Matheny. They had Carrie (Harben) of Lewistown, Ill. and Fred of Etonville, Wash.
- 2-60a JAMES ANDERSON GUSTIN, b. Feb. 6, 1815; d. Dec. 28, 1882, near Wyaconda, Clark Co., Mo.; m. in 1843, Mary Sawyer. They settled first in Preble Co., Ohio and after 1858, removed to Missouri. They had children:-
- 1-44a Amanda Jane, b. Sept. 3, 1844; m. Mr. Van Fossen and lived in Cleveland, Ohio.
- 1-45a Annie M., b. Nov. 29, 1846; m. Mr. Fairbrother and d. May 20, 1891.
- 1-46a John Patterson, b. Mar. 1, 1849; m. Nannie S. Turner and lived in Wyaconda, Mo. They had no children.
- 1-47a Joseph Nelson, b. Mar. 6, 1851 and lived in Toronto, Kansas.
- 1-48a Samuel Cary, b. Sept. 3, 1853 (see p. 1182).
- 1-49a Charles Howard, b. in 1856; d. Dec. 18, 1882.
- 1-50a Emma, b. Dec. 30, 1858, m. Mr. Caldwell.

No. 1 Generation.

- 1-1a MELVIN W. GUSTIN, b. Oct. 12, 1843, in Branch Co., Mich.; m. Oct. 29, 1870, near Richland, Pulaski Co., Mo., Sarah E. Manes, was Postmaster at Richland in 1883 and was editor of "The Republican Headlight" of Salem, Mo. He and Sarah had children:-
- 0-1a Jesse D., b. Aug. 7, 1871, at Richland, Mo.; m.

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

May 26, 1897, at Washburn, Mo., Adah K. Stark and was attorney-at-law in Salem, Dent Co., Mo. He had one son:-

I-1a Melvin B., b. Jan. 14, 1899.

0-2a Sempronius B., b. Nov. 17, 1873; d. Mar. 3, 1898.

0-3a Myrtle C., b. Apr. 4, 1878.

0-4a Bertha E., b. Nov. 5, 1894, d. in infancy.

1-2a STEWART P. GUSTIN, b. Feb. 12, 1849 in York, Elkhart Co., Ind.; m. first, in 1878, near High Point, Mo., Harriet M. Collyer, who d. abt. 1890-91. He m. second, at Tribune, Pulaski Co., Mo., Jane Foster. He was a farmer and lived near Nebo, Laclede Co., Mo. Children by his first wife, all born in Laclede Co. were:-

0-5a Alpha B., b. Aug. 7, 1878; d. Apr. 17, 1881.

0-6a Estella, b. Dec. 17, 1879; d. Mar. 25, 1881.

0-7a Dewey C., b. Jan. 14, 1881.

0-8a Virgil B., b. May 25, 1883.

0-9a Kate, b. Mar. 30, 1885.

0-10a Omega, b. Nov. 15, 1886; d. Aug. 20, 1887.

0-11a Ida, b. Jan. 15, 1888.

0-12a Homer, b. July 31, 1889.

And by his second wife, he had:-

0-13a Foster J., b. June 25, 1893.

0-14a Morgan A., b. Jan. 8, 1895.

0-15a Earl A., b. Oct. 18, 1896.

0-16a Floyd M., b. Jan. 6, 1899.

1-11a JOHN GUSTIN, b. May 28, 1865; m. in 1888, Mary Agnes Webster. They had children:-

0-17a Nellie.

0-18a Fred, b. Apr. 18, 1891 (see p. 1182).

0-19a Lydia.

0-20a Ada.

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

1-14a ELISHA A. GUSTIN, m. July 13, 1851, Harriet J. Jaycox, b. Nov. 18, 1832, dau. of Nehemiah Jaycox. They had children, all born in East Worcester, N.Y.:-

0-21a Alice, b. May 16, 1853, m. George W. Ellis, June 24, 1873 and d. Feb. 13, 1885.

0-22a Flora M., b. Nov. 4, 1860; m. James F. Wright, Nov. 24, 1886.

0-23a Lottis S., b. Aug. 6, 1865; m. Montford D. Baxter in March, 1885.

0-24a Orville F., b. July 7, 1863; d. Feb. 9, 1864.

0-25a Nettie M., b. May 15, 1872.

1-15a JAMES GUSTIN, who m. second, Sophia Thompson and had:-

0-26a Richard.

1-17a LEMUEL GUSTIN, JR., m. Mary Ann Walters and d. in 1901. They had children:-

0-27a Saidee, d. in 1911.

0-28a Lemuel.

0-29a Harry, m. Ruth Grafton.

0-30a Richard, m. Elizabeth Dees.

1-33a WILLIAM GUSTIN, b. May 25, 1831; d. Jan. 18, 1865; m. Mar. 3, 1856, Mary Elida Pritchard and had:-

0-31a Almedia, b. June 15, 1859; d. in '1918; m. William Walston and had Clifford of Chicago, Ill., Dr. Le Roy of Redfield, S. Dakota and Jason of Chicago, Ill.

0-32a Harriet, b. Sept. 13, 1862; m. Joseph Bonar Jan. 11, 1883 and had Glenna who m. Horace Baker of El Paso, Ill. and had a son, Frederick; Faerie, who m. Percy Andrews of El Paso, Ill. and had Louise, b. Sept. 12, 1911 and Marion, b. Jan. 2, 1919; Leslie, who m. Alice Clark and had Grace, b. Aug. 13, 1918; Clark, b. Aug. 20, 1919 and

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

Willa Mae, b. in 1923.

1-34a JAMES GUSTIN, b. Dec. 20, 1832, d. in the Civil War; m. in 1858, Deborah Duvall Hotchkiss who was b. July 9, 1827. They had:-

0-33a Alta, who m. Mr. F. Freeman of Lewistown, Ill.

0-34a Sarah, who m. Mr. R. A. Randall of Pugallup, Wash.

0-35a Edward J. of Peoria, Ill.

0-36a Henry B. of Canton, Ill. His son, Clifford, only child, d. in World War I.

1-36a THOMAS GUSTIN, b. Apr. 19, 1835; d. Aug. 1, 1863. He had children:-

0-37a Mary (Mrs. George Boys), deceased.

0-38a John, deceased.

1-48a SAMUEL CARY GUSTIN, b. Sept. 3, 1853, was postmaster of Claude, Woodson Co., Kansas, thence moved to Quincy, Kansas; m. Apr. 8, 1880 at Toronto, Kansas, Ellen Mattock and had:-

0-39a Bertha, b. Oct. 20, 1881.

0-40a Charles Howard, b. Mar. 6, 1883.

0-41a Ray, b. Dec. 11, 1885.

0-42a Maude, b. Oct. 19, 1888.

0-43a Glenn, b. May 13, 1891.

0-44a Elmer, b. Aug. 11, 1894.

No. 0 Generation.

0-18a FRED GUSTIN, b. Apr. 18, 1891; m. June 28, 1913, Jane Caroline Ragan. Their children:-

I-1a James, b. June 15, 1915; m. in June, 1940, Madge Roselle Kenneda. Their children are:-

II-1a John, b. Aug. 29, 1945.

II-2a Lawrence, b. June 22, 1947.

SAMUEL GUSTIN (6-3)

II-3a Thomas, b. Aug. 6, 1949.

I-2a John, b. Apr. 7, 1917; was an Ensign in the U. S. Navy and d. in World War II.

I-3a Elizabeth, b. Jan. 18, 1920.

References:-

Suffolk Deeds, Vol. X, p. 131.

History of Portland, Maine (1833), by Hon. William Willis, Vol. I, pp. 1616, 210.

Soldiers in King Philip's War, by Rev. George M. Bodge, p. 491.

Massachusetts Archives, Vol. 68, p. 158.

New England Genealogical Register, Vol. VI, pp. 353-355 (1889).

Bond's - History of Watertown and Genealogies, 2nd Edition, p. 145.

Genealogical Dictionary - First Settlers of New England, Vol. I, p. 79; Vol. II, p. 325; Vol. III, p. 627; Vol. IV, p. 674.

Maine Wills 1640-1760, compiled and edited with notes by William M. Sargent, pub. Portland, 1887, p. 219-220.

Stonington, Conn. Vital Records, Vol. 2, p. 37.

The Gustine Compendium, by Gustine Courson Weaver, p. 1929.

This branch of the family needs considerably more research before the lines of descent can be determined with any degree of accuracy. After having spent the last four weeks studying the "Gustine Compendium", by Gustine Courson Weaver and the "Ancestry of John S. Gustin, by Sarah A. Dewick, in the light of my research on the Thomas and Samuel Gustin lines, I am only more and more confused, the longer I continue. The only satisfactory procedure is to investigate original sources, and if time and leisure give me the opportunity, to publish the results as Volume III of this work. For the present I am going to limit myself as far as possible to the grandchildren of John Gustin, Jr., son of John Gustin (Augustine John). I cannot now guarantee the accuracy of the remainder of this chapter.

- 6-6b JOHN GUSTIN was born in Lynn, Mass., Nov. 5, 1691. He was baptized "owning the covenant in public" at Stonington, Conn. July 7, 1714. He removed from Stonington to Hebron, Conn., moving thence to Glastonbury, where he remained for some years and where he became an extensive landowner. The land records of Glastonbury speak of John Gustin coming from Hebron and record deeds of land to John Jr., Alpheus, Eliphalet and Amos Gustin, and they disposed of much of their property as the above deeds show, about 1753 to 1754. About 1745 John Gustin moved to Florida, Orange County, N.J. and finally to Sussex County, N.J. where he died Oct. 15, 1777. His wife's name was Mary and she died in Frankford Dec. 3, 1762. Tombs of John Gustin and his wife and that of their son Diadem or Deadem still remain, between Branchville and Augusta, N.J. The stones read:

"Here lies ye body of John Gustin, Deceased
Oct. 15, A.D. 1777 being in ye 88 year of his age".

"Here lyeth ye body of Mary Gustin, 70 years
old Deceased Dec. 3, A.D. 1762".

"Here lyeth ye body of Diadem Gustin, 1762".

John and Mary Gustin had children:-

- 5-1b Elizabeth, b. Jan. 5; bpt. Feb. 14, 1714 at Ston-

JOHN GUSTIN (6-6)

- ington, Conn.; m. June 27, 1728, John Douglas.
- 5-2b John Jr., b. Oct. 18, 1716. He purchased lands of his father in Stonington and was there as late as 1751, but cannot be traced. (Capt. Joseph H. Gustin's notes indicate that he was the father of Dr. Lemuel and his brothers and sisters, instead of Samuel or Lemuel, but this appears to be an error).
- 5-3b Amos, b. at Stonington, Conn., in Oct. 1718, m. and is reported to have had nine children. He d. at Glastonbury, Conn. in 1748. Perhaps one of his sons was:-
- 4-1b Amos Jr., Mrs. Sarah A. Dewick in her book "Ancestry of John S. Gustin", pub. 1900 p. 29, places the Amos Gustin who m. Lydia Gardner (Gardiner) as Amos Jr., son of Amos, son of John. This error was continued by Gustine Courson Weaver in her "Gustine Compendium", pub. 1929, p. 165. The Amos who m. Lydia Gardner was Amos Gustin (4-11) (see page 15). The true identity of this Amos is given on p. 167 of Mrs. Weaver's book and is duplicated on pages 15-16 of this work. This means that descendants of this Amos trace their descent: Amos; Thomas Jr.; Thomas; John Gustin (Augustine Jean) and can claim all ancestors of Thomas Gustin, Jr. (5-1) and of his wife, Hannah Griswold (5-6). (See Charts Two and Three and text.)
- 5-4b Jemima, b. in Oct. 1720, at Stonington, m. Oct. 1, 1744, David Gardner of Rhode Island, at Norwich, Conn. and settled near Gardner's Lake (Montville, Conn.). They had six children, among them Amy, the eldest, b. in 1742, who m. Nathaniel Otis.
- 5-5b Alpheus, b. at Stonington, Conn., Nov. 29, 1722, m. first, Elizabeth, dau. of John and Sarah (Sherlocke) Neville, widow of Henry Goslee of Glaston-

JOHN GUSTIN (6-6)

bury, in 1744. He m. second, in Orange County, N. Y., Mary Aberdy. Alpheus was a Congregational minister. About the time of the Revolution he settled in "Berkeley, Va." near Clarksburg. He purchased immense tracts of land, much of which was lost by squatters acquiring title. The children of Alpheus Gustin, by his first wife, were thought, by George Wilmot Gustin (a thought to which I cannot agree - see Samuel Gustin chapter) to be:-

- 4-2b Dr. Lemuel, b. 1749.
- 4-3b Amos.
- 4-4b John.
- 4-5b William.
- 4-6b Dr. Joel.

By his second wife, Mary Aberdy, he had:-

- 4-7b Alpheus Jr., a minister as was his father, removed from one of the northern colonies to Berkeley Co., Va., abt. the period of the outbreak of the Revolutionary War and, after military service therein, finally settled on a tract of land in Harrison Co., Va., now West Va., between Clarksburg and Morgantown, where he d. in 1814. He m. Margaret Strange, who d. in 1830.
- 4-8b Aberdy, b. Nov. 14, 1780; d. Aug. 1, 1855; m. Nellie (Eleanor), dau. of John Chew, Esq., Londoun Co., Va., who was a descendant of John Chew from Somersetshire or Worcestershire in England, who came on the ship "Charitie". He served twice from Hog Island as a member of the Virginia House of Burgess, 1626 to 1629, 1642 to 1644.
- 4-9b John, who settled soon after the Revolution in the Juniata Valley, Penn., at Lost Creek.

JOHN GUSTIN (6-6)

On page 174 of the Gustin Compendium another list of the children of Rev. Alpheus Gustin and Mary Aberdy is given (by George Wilmot Gustin) as follows:

Amos (4-3b above), b. prob. in Florida, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1755; settled at Blue Lick, Ky., where he m. Susannah Jones. He settled in Ohio, Adams County, in 1802. Amos, as were three of his brothers, was in the Army of the Revolution. He was in the Battle of the Cowpens under Gen. Morgan and was wounded in the shoulder. He received a pension of \$96.00 per year in 1819, when at the age of 68, which would make him to have been born in 1751 instead of 1755. (Or perhaps this was another Amos).

John (4-4b).

Alpheus Jr. (4-7b).

A fourth son, claimed to have been killed at Bunker Hill.

William (4-5b), from Hartford, Glastonbury.

Dr. Lemuel (4-2b).

Dr. Joel (4-6b).

Rebecca.

Hannah, m. first, Mr. Holcomb of Ky.; m. second Archibald Loudon of Carlisle, Penn.

Elizabeth, m. Mr. Nesbit.

A daughter. The noted actress, Fay Templeton, was her descendant.

A child, name and sex unknown.

George Wilmot Gustin further states "The old records of this family were destroyed by the burning of the mansion of Aberdy Gustin at Berkeley in 1845".

5-6b Eliphalet, b. at Stonington, Conn. Dec. 18, 1724; settled prior to 1763 in Sussex Co., N.J. Abt. the year 1777, during the Revolutionary war, he and

his wife (nee Whitman), in company with others, started overland for Canada with a view to locating there. They were never again heard of. The entire party is supposed to have been massacred while en route by Indian allies of the British, who, during that period infested portions of the intervening region and trails. This Eliphalet might possibly be the Eliphalet Gustin who was in Whitingham, Vt. as early as 1781. Their two youngest sons did not accompany them but were left with their uncle Benajah. These two sons were:-

- 4-10b John, b. Nov. 15, 1762, in Sussex Co., N.J., m. first, Abigail Smith, also of Sussex Co., who was b. Mar. 27, 1766. They settled prior to 1800, at Long Point, Norfolk Co., Province of Ontario, Canada, where he operated a grist-mill; one near Victoria and another near Wyndham, both in Norfolk Co., Ontario. After the death of Abigail, he m. a second time.
- 4-11b Eliphalet Jr., b. Feb. 2, 1766 in Sussex Co., N. J.; d. July 1, 1860 in Burlington Tp., Bradford Co., Penn. where he had settled prior to 1809. He m. first, Jemima Horton and second, Sarah (Sally) Mills.
- 4-12b Whitman, who settled in Spencer, N.Y.
- 4-13b Lorenda.

- 5-7b Mary, b. at Hebron, Conn., Mar. 16, 1727.
- 5-8b Diadem, b. at Hebron, Conn., Apr. 23, 1729; d. at Frankford (Branchville), N.J. in 1762.
- 5-9b Benajah, b. May 3, 1731 at Hebron, Conn. He was a cripple. He m. Anna ----- and d. Jan. 18, 1808 and was bur. in Plains Cemetery in Sussex County, N.J. His wife, b. in 1746; d. in 1831. Eliphalet Jr. and John, children of his brother Eliphalet, were left in the custody of Benajah when Eliphalet went to Canada and was never heard of further.

JOHN GUSTIN (6-6)

Benajah and Anna had no children.

5-10b Thomas, b. at Glastonbury, Jan. 12, 1735; m. in 1759, Ruth Owen, dau. of Eleazer Owen of Goshen, N.Y. He and his wife are bur. under the old church at Florida, Orange Co., N.Y. Probably Thomas Gustin was named for his uncle, Thomas Gustin (6-9). Thomas and Ruth had children:-

4-14b John, b. June 8, 1760; d. Apr. 11, 1830; m. first, Esther, dau. of Judge Francis Price. He m. second, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Allen of Hardwick, b. in Jan. 1769; d. Mar. 23, 1844. He served as a private in the Revolutionary War, in the regiment that went from Sussex, N. J. He was colonel of the Sussex militia in 1793 and in 1798 was elected a member of the N.J. Assembly.

4-15b Timothy, b. June 2, 1762; d. Dec. 10, 1834; m. Dec. 26, 1781, Elizabeth, dau. of John and Maria (Longcoy) Hough. She was b. at Wantage, N. J. Dec. 26, 1773; d. Sept. 22, 1846. They settled in Wayne Co., Penn. They were the grandparents of George Wil-mot Gustin.

4-16b Thomas, b. in 1763; d. Sept. 30, 1840; m. Jane Huie, b. in July, 1771; d. July 10, 1816.

4-17b David, m. first, July 16, 1803, Margaret, dau. of John Roy of Isle of Jersey, Sussex Co., N.J. He m. second, Elizabeth, her twin sister, b. in 1780; d. in 1850.

4-18b Samuel, b. in 1766; d. Aug. 6, 1848; m. Charity Decker, b. May 22, 1763; d. Feb. 12, 1839.

4-19b Jesse, b. June 25, 1767; d. Apr. 19, 1842; m. Mary Knapp (Bradford Co., Penn), b. May 18, 1774; d. Jan. 22, 1861.

4-20b Mary, b. Apr. 27, 1773; d. June 11, 1836; m. Daniel Havens of Sussex Co., N.J., b. Feb. 11, 1773.

4-21b Benajah, b. Feb. 7, 1784; m. first, Sarah,

JOHN GUSTIN (6-6)

dau. of John and Mary Shirrod, b. June 4, 1786; m. second, Nancy Stewart of Sandusky, Ohio.

5-11b Kezia, b. Mar. 29, 1738 at Glastonbury, Conn.

5-12b Jeremiah, b. July 26, 1740; d. at Red Lion, Warren Co., Ohio, Aug. 31, 1823. He m. in Sussex Co., N.J., Bethany Fuller. Jeremiah settled four miles west of Lebanon in 1798. The only inhabitants for miles around were those of himself and his children. He came from Penn. on a flatboat; landed at Jarets Station, at the mouth of the Little Miami, six miles above the now city of Cincinnati. Jeremiah and Bethany Gustin had children:-

4-22b Benajah, b. Jan. 9, 1776, in Sussex Co., N.J.; d. June 18, 1835 at Red Lion, Warren Co., Ohio. He m. in Sussex Co., N.J., Eleanor Bunton, b. June 20, 1772; d. Jan. 1, 1853, at Red Lion. In 1797 they moved from Sussex Co. and settled in Washington Co., Penn. on "Meadow Run", near old Fort Redstone, where he built, owned and operated a small grist and saw-mill.

4-23b Samuel, b. Nov. 30, 1767 in Sussex Co., N.J.; d. Apr. 15, 1852, at Red Lion, Warren Co., Ohio. He m. Parmelia Morris, b. Nov. 3, 1775 in Penn.; d. July 15, 1857, at Red Lion.

4-24b Elkanah, b. in 1769 in Sussex Co., N.J.; d. in Nov. 1847, at Anderson, Madison Co., Ind. He m. first in Sussex Co., Hannah Morris, (sister of his brother Samuel's wife, Parmelia), b. in Penn.; d. Feb. 13, 1849. Elkanah and his first wife separated and he m. second, in Indiana, Nancy Tyra.

4-25b Naomi, b. in 1771 in Sussex Co., N.J.; m. ---- Campbell. They settled in Red Lion in 1801.

4-26b Jeremiah Jr., b. Sept. 21, 1772 in Sussex

JOHN GUSTIN (6-6)

Co., N.J.; d. June 25, 1863 at Red Lion, Warren Co., Ohio, where he had settled in 1801. He m. first, in Sussex Co., Sarah Betts, b. June 8, 1779; d. June 17, 1811, at Red Lion. He m. second, in Warren Co., Ohio, Mary Newlin, b. Mar. 23, 1792; d. July 12, 1829 at Red Lion.

I have the following pedigree from Jeremiah Gustin (5-12b) above, sent me by Mrs. A.J. Covert of Omaha, Neb.:

Jeremiah Gustin, b. 1740; d. 1823; m. Bethany Fuller; had Elkanah Gustin, b. 1769; d. 1847; m. Hannah Morris, who had John Corbly Gustin, b. 1796; d. 1881; m. Kesiah Geno, and had Morris Gustin, b. 1829; d. 1892; who m. Charity Thomas and had May Gustin, who m. James R. Covert and had a dau. Mrs. A.J. Covert, of Omaha, Neb.

Also, from *James William Gustin of Kansas City, Mo., I have the following:

Amos Gustin (4-3b), b. Sept. 7, 1755; d. 1821; m. Susannah Jones, and had Jeremiah Wilson Gustin, b. 1813; d. May 16, 1880; m. Rachel L. Maddox, and had Jeremiah Crittenden Gustin, b. May 14, 1846; d. Feb. 10 1919; m. Mattie American Page, b. Dec. 15, 1859; d. May 26, 1942, had William Bryan Gustin, b. June 6, 1900; m. Olive Rebecca Brown, b. Aug. 31, 1901. They had *James William Gustin, b. Sept. 6, 1919; m. Mary Ann Hayes, b. Jan. 16, 1922. They have: Bruce Hayes Gustin, b. Aug. 30, 1946.

And from Clifford H. Gustin of Clearfield, Utah, his line of descent from John Gustin (6-6) based to some extent on the Gustine Compendium, which is as follows:

JOHN GUSTIN (6-6)

John Gustin (6-6), b. Nov. 5, 1691 at Lynn, Mass.;
d. Oct. 15, 1777 at Frankfort, Sussex Co.,
N.J.; m. Mary -----, b. in 1692; d. Dec.
3, 1762 at Frankfort, Sussex Co., N.J. They
had:

Elizabeth, b. abt. Jan. 5, 1714 at Stonington,
Conn.; m. June 27, 1728, John Doug-
las.

John, b. Oct. 18, 1716 at Stonington, Conn.
Amos, b. in Oct. 1718 at Stonington, Conn.;
d. in 1748.

Jemima, b. in Oct. 1720; m. Oct. 1, 1744,
David Gardner, Jr.

*Alpheus, b. Nov. 29, 1722 at Stonington,
Conn.; d. in 1814; m. Mary Aberdy.
Eliphalet, b. Dec. 18, 1724 at Stonington,
Conn.; d. in 1779.

Mary, b. Mar. 16, 1727 at Hebron, Conn.
Diadem, b. Apr. 23, 1729 at Hebron, Conn.;
d. in 1762.

Benajah, b. May 3, 1731 at Hebron, Conn.;
d. Jan. 18, 1808; m. Anna -----.

Thomas, b. Jan. 12, 1735 at Glastonbury,
Conn., m. Ruth Owen.

Kezia, b. Mar. 29, 1738 at Glastonbury, Conn.
Jeremiah, b. July 26, 1740; d. Aug. 31, 1823;
m. Bethany Fuller.

*Alpheus Gustin, a minister, b. Nov. 29, 1722 at
Stonington, Conn.; d. in 1814 at Florida,
Orange Co., N.Y.; m. Elizabeth Neville, b.
in 1720; d. at Florida, Orange Co., N.Y.,
dau. of John Neville and Sarah Sherlocke.
They had:

Lemuel, b. abt. 1749.

*Amos, b. Sept. 7, 1751 at Florida, Orange
Co., N.Y.; d. in 1821; m. Susanna
Rogers.

JOHN GUSTIN (6-6)

John, b. abt. 1753.

Joel, b. abt. 1754.

*Amos Gustin, b. Sept. 7, 1751 at Florida, Orange Co., N.Y.; d. in 1821 at Adams Co., Ohio; m. Susannah Rogers, b. in 1755. They had:

Rebecca.

Gusella.

Amos, m. Elizabeth -----.

John, b. in 1795 in Ky.; d. July 26, 1876;
m. Susan Scott.

William, b. in 1799 in Ky.; d. Aug. 1, 1876.

*Thomas Jefferson, b. Mar. 25, 1801 in Ky.;
d. Sept. 17, 1849; m. in 1822, Mary
Peterson.

Benajah, d. in 1867.

Alpheus, d. in 1876; m. Sarah Edgerton.

Jacob, d. Apr. 11, 1892; m. Emily Hill.

Jefferson, m. Harriet Hayes.

Jeremiah, b. in 1813, in Adams Co.; d. May
16, 1880; m. Rachel L. Maddox.

*Thomas Jefferson Gustin, b. Mar. 25, 1801 in
Kentucky; d. Sept. 17, 1849 in California;
m. Mary Peterson, b. in 1804; d. Sept. 19,
1865 at Nephi, Juab Co., Utah. They had:

William, b. Mar. 1, 1823 in Adams Co., Ohio.

Amos, b. Apr. 21, 1824 in Adams Co., Ohio;
d. June 3, 1898; m. Sept. 15, 1852,
Catherine V. Cook.

John Peterson, b. Feb. 28, 1828 in Fry
Township, Brown Co., Ind.

Jane Resin, b. Mar. 26, 1830 at Fountain,
Ind.

Susannah, b. May 23, 1833 at Fry Township,
Brown Co., Ind.; m. Mar. 25, 1849,
James C. Ley.

*Thomas Jefferson, b. Jan. 28, 1838 at Fry

JOHN GUSTIN (6-6)

Township, Brown Co., Ind.; d. Oct. 27, 1879; m. Martha Ann Green.
George Wallace, b. Jan. 4, 1845 at Vernon, Van Buren Co., Iowa.
Alma, b. July 4, 1848 at Salt Lake City, Utah.

*Thomas Jefferson Gustin, b. Jan. 28, 1838 at Fry Township, Brown Co., Inc.; d. Oct. 27, 1879 at Nephi, Utah; m. as his second wife, Nov. 8, 1859, at Nephi, Martha Ann Green, b. Oct. 12, 1837 at Curtlin, Ohio; d. Dec. 27, 1911 at Nephi, Utah. The first wife of Thomas was Elizabeth Haynes. Thomas and Martha had children, all b. at Nephi, Juab Co., Utah:

Eliza Ann, b. Nov. 8, 1860; m. George Putman Green.

*Thomas Jefferson, b. Nov. 2, 1862; d. May 27, 1930; m. Sarah Ruth Green.

Lillie Lavina, b. Sept. 10, 1863; m. Dec. 10, 1879, Allen Madison Green.

Amberzine, b. Apr. 13, 1865; d. Feb. 1, 1926; m. James Morgan.

Charles Timothy, b. Nov. 1, 1866; d. Aug. 29, 1908; m. Frances Dutson.

*Thomas Jefferson Gustin, Jr., b. Nov. 2, 1862; d. May 27, 1930; m. Sara Ruth Green, b. July 10, 1869 at Oak Creek, Utah; d. Feb. 22, 1941 at Loyalton, Cal. They had:

*Hugh Smith, b. Mar. 28, 1889 in Shoshone Co., Idaho (now living); m. June 6, 1916, Pearl Minnie Klein.

Myrtle Ruth, b. Feb. 5, 1896 at Ionia, Idaho; d. Mar. 4, 1944, m. George A. Bell.

Thomas Jefferson, b. Dec. 17, 1902 at Woodriver, Idaho; m. Madge Main.

JOHN GUSTIN (6-6)

*Hugh Smith Gustin, b. Mar. 28, 1889 at Shoshone Co., Idaho; m. June 6, 1916 at Kemmerer, Wyo., Pearl Minnie Klein, b. Sept. 13, 1895 at Salt Lake City, Utah, dau. of Peter John Klein and Minnie Burkhardt. They had:

Beatrice Ruth, b. Jan. 2, 1917 at Sage, Lincoln Co., Wyo.; m. July 4, 1934, Jack M. Townsend.

*Clifford Hugh, b. Dec. 8, 1923 at Salt Lake City, Utah; m. June 24, 1944, Beatrice Pauline Vaughn, b. June 12, 1923 at West Columbia, Brazoria, Texas, dau. of Bonnie William Vaughn and Hattie Johanna Kramer. They have children:

Mervin Lee, b. Aug. 31, 1945 at Houston, Harris Co., Texas.

Sherry Randalyn, b. Mar. 29, 1948 at Logan Cache, Utah.

Deborah Pearl, b. Nov. 13, 1949 at Logan Cache, Utah.

Clifford Vaughn, b. Feb. 14, 1952 at Ogden, Webber Co., Utah.

References:-

Ancestry of John S. Gustin, by Mrs. Sarah A. Dewick, pub. 1900.

The Gustine Compendium, by Gustine Courson Weaver, pub. 1929.

Gustin Family Records.

APPENDIX C

EBENEZER GUSTIN (6-8)

DAVID GUSTIN (6-10)

6-8 EBENEZER GUSTIN, was b. Oct. 4, 1696 at Lynn, Mass. He was in King George's War and took part in the seige of Louisburg, June 28, 1745. He was one of the original settlers of Phillipsburg, Maine.

6-10 DAVID GUSTIN, was b. Feb. 5, 1702-03, in Lynn, Mass. He m. Jane -----. They had six children. Sarah, the youngest daughter, m. Dec. 3, 1709, Zachariah Harrison Brazier. They were the ancestors of the Braziers of Portland, Maine. Her son John was m. in 1760, and living in a house built by his uncle, Ebenezer Gustin (6-8), on what is now the corner of Franklin and Portland Sts., Portland, Me., when, in 1743, Sirley gave authority to raise a "snow shoes company" on the frontiers of Maine and Massachusetts. David Gustin joined the one under command of Capt. Dominie Jordan.

"Each company was to have fifty men. Each officer and man was to provide himself with a good pair of snowshoes, one pair of "moggisons" and one hatchet and during the war to hold himself in readiness to march at shortest warning".

The services of these men were considered to be much like that of the minute men of 1775, but with a different kind of foe.

INDEX

Names of families, in this index, are arranged alphabetically and names of individuals of that family arranged alphabetically under the family name (we hope). Numbers following a name indicate the page on which that name appears. Family names which have a family chapter, that is, names that are in the direct line of descent of Herbert Ervin Gustin or of Julia Livingston Carlisle are underlined and are followed by a number or numbers indicating the page on which that chapter begins.

No name is indexed unless both the family and given name of the individual are known. Women's names are indexed under their maiden name and under the family names of all their husbands, where known. In using the index be sure and read the entire page given in the reference, as often more than one individual of the same family and given name appears on the same page. Each individual is indexed but where more than one consecutive page is devoted to an individual, only the first page is indexed.

Page numbers preceded by the capital letter P (for preliminary) are not indexed. Where lines go back several generations before the founding of America, the indexing usually begins with the first name easily identified with the American family name as, for instance, in the Bowen chapter, page 309, the first name indexed is that of Philip Bowen (11-1). Those interested in earlier ancestors may obtain them by reading the chapter itself.

All names are indexed which appear in the text, except as modified as noted above, whether they are related family names or name of an individual not in any way connected with the family, with the intent of giving aid to the researcher as often such a clue may place the location of an individual at a given time even though it gives no genealogical information. While it is impossible that no errors occur in this index, yet it has been carefully checked and the writer believes it is at least 98% accurate.

INDEX

ABBOTT

George - 52, 57
Marie - 52, 57
Stella - 52, 57

ABELL (ABEL)

Joshua - 293, 764
Martha - 764
Ruth - 293

ABERCROMBIE

James - 524

ABERDY

Mary - 1186, 1187, 1192

ABERS

Eliza - 1174
Wilson - 1174

ACKLEY

John - 734

ADAMS

Alexander - 947
Charles Francis - 898
1103
Dorcas - 1020
Eliphalet - 287
Elizabeth - 69, 113, 861
Hannah - 1082
Isaac - 1020
John - 69, 70, 489, 695
861, 947
Joseph - 458
Judith - 866
Lydia - 377
Margaret - 70
Mary - 69, 287, 947
Mehitable - 458
Nehemiah - 1082
Peter - 252
Rachel - 252
Rebecca - 87
Ruth - 238
Samuel - 252, 525, 712, 947
Sarah - 69, 252
Susanna - 947
William - 287

ADDINGTON (ADDENGTON)

Anne - 315
Elizabeth - 314, 315
Isaac - 315
William - 945
Wilmot - 945

AINSWORTH

Abigail - 305, 306
Dorcas - 306

AINSWORTH (Cont.)

Edward - 262, 328
Hannah - 328
Joanna - 262, 328
Nathan - 306

AKIN

John - 412
Mary - 412

ALBEE

Hannah - 295

ALCOCK

Joanna - 507
John - 507
Sarah - 507

ALDEN ----- 439

Abiah - 448
Abigail - 445, 447, 449
Abner - 450
Alice - 446
Amariah - 449
Andrew - 445
Ann - 451
Anna - 447
Benjamin - 445, 446
Betsey - 451
Daniel - 447
David - 443, 446, 448, 449
Deborah - 445, 449
Ebenezer - 447, 449, 451
Eleazer - 448
Eliab - 450
Elihu - 451
Elijah - 450
Elisha - 452
Elizabeth - 439, 443, 444
445, 448, 457, 475
Eunice - 450
Fear - 450
Frances - 420, 425
Hannah - 445, 447, 448
449, 450, 451, 520, 521
Henry - 444
Hepzibar - 444
Huldah - 449
Irene - 452
Isaac - 446, 447, 537, 538
Israel - 452
Jael - 448
Jemima - 447
Joanna - 452, 537
Job - 449
Joel - 451
John - 419, 420, 439, 440
443, 444, 445, 446, 447
448, 450, 454, 1048

ALDEN (Cont.)

Jonathan - 442, 443, 445
448
Joseph - 443, 445, 446, 447
448, 449, 450, 457, 520
521, 537
Judah - 448
Lois - 450
Lucy - 449, 451, 452
Lydia - 445, 449, 450, 451
Martha - 448, 537
Mary - 444, 445, 446, 447
448, 449, 450, 452, 457
520
Mehitable - 446, 448, 539
Mercy - 446, 447, 538
Moses - 449
Nathan - 444, 450, 451
Nathaniel - 444
Noah - 451, 452
Peter - 449
Phebe - 449
Priscilla - 443, 449, 450
454
Rebecca - 447, 448, 450
451
Rhoda - 449
Rufas - 449
Ruth - 443, 445, 446, 450
451, 452
Samuel - 446, 448, 451
521, 539
Sarah - 443, 444, 445, 447
449, 451, 539
Seth - 448, 451
Silas - 449
Solomon - 449, 450
Susanna - 450, 537
Thankful - 424, 449
William - 444
Zachariah - 444

ALDRICH

Jacob - 852
John - 544
Margery - 852
Sarah - 522, 544

ALGER

Alice - 546
Elizabeth - 533
Israel - 545, 546
Patience - 545
Thomas - 533

ALLARD

Amasa - 163
Cynthia - 163
Mary - 160

INDEX

ALLEN (ALLYN, ALLING,

ALLAN, ALLINE)----1141

Abigail - 127, 968, 1066

1141, 1142

Ada - 33

Ambrose - 1142

Andrew - 194, 245

Ann - 247

Anna - 831, 1142

Anne - 1141, 1143

Benjamin - 350, 1083

Daniel - 265

David - 1142

Deborah - 830

Ebenezer - 412

Edward - 955

Elizabeth - 116, 194, 654

688, 1045, 1141, 1142

Ephraim - 804

Esther - 518, 1073

Eunice - 1142

Gannett Frederick - 33

Hannah - 249, 265, 463

517, 520, 658, 679, 688

721

Hester - 495

Ira - 276

Isaac - 834, 1142

Jacob - 1143

James - 154, 247, 654, 831

1066

Jane - 551

Jedediah - 1045

Jemima - 1142

Jeremiah - 1141, 1142

Joan - 413

John - 730, 732, 733, 734

736, 741, 829, 880, 968

1141, 1142

Joseph - 249, 265, 495, 532

968, 1141, 1142

Josiah - 518, 520

Katherine - 621

Lucy - 1141, 1142

Lydia - 532

Marion Kathleen - 33

Martha - 247, 831, 1141

Mary - 149, 245, 247, 412

448, 462, 463, 504, 518

520, 777, 834, 955, 968

1049, 1083, 1141, 1142

Mehitable - 149, 446

Micah - 462, 517, 520

Nathaniel - 249, 1141

Nehemiah - 1142

Nettie - 628

Patience - 255

Phebe - 804

Priscilla - 1084

Rachel - 1135, 1141, 1143

ALLEN (Cont.)

Ralph - 826, 1073

Rose - 1141, 1143

Samuel - 446, 448, 551

679, 1141, 1142

Sarah - 785, 1142, 1143

1189

Solomon - 1142

Susan - 958

Susanna - 1142

Thomas - 127, 688, 1049

1141, 1142, 1189

William - 729, 958, 1141

Zerrubbable - 1141, 1142

1143

ALLERTON ----- 437

Bartholomew - 437

Fear - 437

Isaac - 432, 437

Joanna - 437

Mary - 432, 437

Remember - 437

Sarah - 435, 438

ALMIE

Susan - 958

William - 958

AMES

Ebenezer - 542

Edward - 105

Elizabeth - 105, 542

Hannah - 146, 536

John - 535, 536, 538

Jonathan - 152

Keziah - 152, 542

Mary - 545, 546

Mehitable - 535

Nathaniel - 541

Sarah - 536, 538, 539, 542

544

Susanna - 541

Thomas - 539, 542, 546

William - 544, 545

AMMIDON (AMADOWNE)

Adolphus - 163

Hannah - 822

Harriet - 163

Maria - 163

Matilda - 160

Oliver - 164

Roger - 822

Sally - 163

AMOS

Betsey - 664

ANDERSON

Margary - 1175

ANDREWS (ANDROSS)-- 397

Abigail - 397, 685, 1013

Dorcas - 1063

Edmund - 1027

Ephraim - 1063

Faerie - 1181

Hannah - 1013

Henry - 396, 397

Jane - 1017

John - 100, 970, 1017

Joseph - 1013

Katherine - 462

Louise - 1181

Margaret - 1013

Marion - 1181

Mary - 390, 396, 397, 404

Percy - 1181

Rita Mary - 26

Ruth - 100

Sarah - 383, 384, 397

Thomas - 353, 685

William - 1013

ANGELL

Alice - 281, 282

Margaret - 282

Thomas - 282

ANGIER

Edmund - 893

Sarah - 893

ANNABLE (AUNABLE)

Abigail - 1029

Ann - 322

Bethia - 1029

Samuel - 1029

Thomas - 1029

ANNIS

Hannah - 665

ANTHONY

Alice - 387

ANTRAM (ANTRIM)

Hannah - 297

Jane - 297

Thomas - 297, 784

APPLEGATE

Andrew - 47

Gloria Ruth - 47

Mabelle - 47

APPLETON

Elizabeth - 909

INDEX

APPLETON (Cont.)

John - 909
Samuel - 197

APPLIN

Bathshua - 921
John - 921

ARBEGGRASS

Abner - 1174
Benjamin - 1174
Kate - 1174
Lillian - 1174
Sarah Ann - 1174

ARBUTHNOT

William - 274

ARCHER

Alice - 909

ARNOLD

Elizabeth - 208, 274, 445
714, 716
Joseph - 714, 716
Mary - 212

ARNOTT

Clare - 1178

ARTHINGTON

Elizabeth - 1098
Henry - 1098

ARTHUR

John - 920
Juliana - 803
Olive - 920
William - 803

ASLET

John - 719
Rebecca - 719

ASPINWALL

Abigail - 314
Nathaniel - 314
Peter - 314
Remember - 314

ATER

John - 1154

ATHERTON (ARTHAR- TON)-----322

Ann - 322
Consider - 322
Edmund - 322
Elizabeth - 322, 323
Hannah - 323

ATHERTON (Cont.)

Hope - 323
Humphrey - 316, 317, 319
322, 401, 968
Increase - 323
Isabel - 319, 322
Jonathan - 322
Margaret - 323
Mary - 322, 323
Patience - 323
Rest - 323
Sarah - 323
Thankful - 323
Watching - 323

ATKINS

Elizabeth - 1060
Emblem - 1060
John - 1060
Samuel - 1060

ATKINSON-----957

Abigail - 799, 957, 958
959, 960, 961
Amos - 961
Anna - 867, 961
Charles - 961
Edward - 958
Eleanor - 177
Elizabeth - 958, 959, 960
Ellina - 177
George - 961
Hannah - 861, 959, 960
961
Helen - 177
Hugh - 177
Ichabod - 960, 985
John - 861, 958, 959, 960
970, 974
Joseph - 960
Mary - 957, 960
Matthias - 960
Merium - 961
Moses - 960
Nancy - 961
Nathaniel - 958, 959
Priscilla - 960, 985
Rebecca - 958, 960
Robert - 747, 958
Samuel - 959
Sarah - 747, 951, 959, 960
961, 970, 974
Susan - 958
Susanna - 958
Theodore - 957, 958, 959
960
Thomas - 958, 959, 960
1113
William - 961

ATWATER

Abigail - 1089
Henry - 1117
Joseph - 497
Keziah - 468
Margaret - 804
Mary - 497
Stephen - 1089

AUSTIN (ASTEN)

Deborah - 674, 953
Hannah - 692
James - 1067
John - 484
Jonah - 430
Jonas - 399, 400
Joseph - 953
Mary - 430
Sarah - 484, 953

AUTER

Joan - 789

AVERY

Deborah - 107
James - 107, 743
John - 733
Mary - 107, 470
Mehitable - 1069
William - 470, 1069

AXIEL

Elizabeth - 376

AXTELL

Daniel - 345, 351, 403, 418
Elizabeth - 418
Thankful - 403
Waitstill - 403
William - 345

AYER (AYERS, AYRES, EYRES, EYRE)-----718

Abiah - 723, 782
Abigail - 721, 726, 727
737, 746, 782
Amy - 739, 746
Anna - 725
Anne - 719, 724
Bethia - 1086
Catherine - 719
Christopher - 719
Content - 727, 737
Dorothy - 721, 726, 746
Elijah - 610, 665, 727, 730
734, 737, 739, 740, 741
742, 744, 745, 747, 748
782, 813, 815, 816
Elisha - 726

INDEX

AYER (Cont.)

Elizabeth - 718, 719, 720
 721, 722, 724, 725, 741
 746, 747, 781, 814, 816
 Esther - 723
 Gideon - 740
 Giles - 719
 Hannah - 664, 719, 720
 721, 722, 723, 737, 744
 746, 748
 Hephzibah - 725
 Isaac - 834
 Jacobina - 737
 James - 738
 Jane - 738
 Jesse - 738
 John - 719, 722, 723, 724
 725, 750
 Jonathan - 606
 Joseph - 724, 725, 726, 727
 729, 730, 738, 755
 Louisa - 726
 Love - 720
 Lucretia - 727, 738
 Lucy - 726
 Lydia - 726
 Mariner - 728, 731, 732
 733, 739, 742, 748
 Martha - 721, 726
 Mary - 720, 721, 722, 723
 724
 Mehitable - 720
 Moses - 1086
 Nathaniel - 722, 723, 724
 725
 Nehemiah - 727, 734, 737
 739, 740, 745, 815
 Obadiah - 722, 723, 727
 728, 729, 730, 734, 738
 739, 747, 815
 Olive - 726
 Peter - 721, 724
 Phebe - 726
 Polly - 747
 Rebecca - 719, 747
 Robert - 719
 Ruth - 720, 721, 723, 1124
 Samuel - 718, 720, 721
 722, 724
 Sarah - 722, 723, 724, 725
 737, 738, 739, 747, 650
 755
 Scynthia - 726
 Symon - 718
 Tamesin - 722
 Thankful - 726
 Thomas - 718, 719, 720
 721, 722, 738, 740, 744
 747, 748, 815
 Timothy - 720, 725, 726

AYER (Cont.)

William - 719, 747
 Zachariah - 724
 Zelpah - 739

BABB

Thomas - 244

BABBITT (BABET,

BOBET)----- 399

Abel - 408
 Abiah - 407, 408
 Abiel - 391, 408
 Abigail - 387, 402, 403
 405, 406, 407, 408, 417
 Abijah - 391
 Amariah - 406
 Ann - 391
 Bathsheba - 391, 406, 408
 Benajah - 403
 Benjamin - 350, 387, 407
 Christopher - 407
 Deborah - 405, 408
 Deliverance - 404
 Demaris - 390, 404, 406
 Dorcas - 403, 404, 406
 407
 Edward - 381, 389, 399
 401, 402, 403
 Elijah - 407
 Elizabeth - 152, 390, 391
 392, 402, 404, 405, 406
 407, 408, 414
 Elkanah - 390, 404, 408
 414
 Erasmus - 402, 417
 Esther - 384, 404
 George - 383, 392, 403
 Hannah - 403, 404, 408
 415
 Hopestill - 405, 406
 Isaac - 391, 405
 Jacob - 404
 Jane - 392, 403
 John - 390, 406
 Jonathan - 407
 Joseph - 408
 Josiah - 406, 407, 408
 Lydia - 392, 407, 408
 Marcy - 383, 405
 Margaret - 389, 403, 407
 Mary - 390, 392, 403, 404
 405, 406, 407, 408
 Mehitable - 403, 404, 406
 Mercy - 403, 406
 Miriam - 391
 Nathan - 392, 403
 Nathaniel - 392, 403

BABBITT (Cont.)

Obedience - 404
 Patience - 408
 Phoebe - 405
 Rachel - 407
 Rebecca - 408
 Reuben - 407
 Ruth - 403, 404, 478
 Samuel - 405
 Sarah - 396, 400, 401, 402
 403, 405, 407, 408, 409
 Sealie - 408
 Seth - 152, 402, 405, 408
 Stephen - 405
 Waitstill - 403
 Zephaniah - 405
 Zerah - 406

BABSON----- 1130

Abigail - 1122, 1131, 1133
 Ann - 1131
 Anna - 1131
 Dorcas - 1132
 Ebenezer - 1133
 Eleanor - 1130, 1131, 1134
 Elias - 1132
 Elizabeth - 1133
 Eunice - 1132, 1133
 Experience - 1133
 Hannah - 1131, 1133
 Isabella - 1130, 1132
 James - 1122, 1130, 1131
 1132, 1134
 Jane - 1132
 John - 1130, 1131, 1132
 Joseph - 1133
 Josiah - 1132
 Mary - 1132
 Philip - 1131
 Rebecca - 1133
 Richard - 1132
 Ruth - 1132
 Sarah - 1132, 1133
 Thomas - 1132, 1133

BACHELDER (BATCH ELDER)

David - 798
 John - 798
 Mary - 216
 Nathaniel - 216
 Rebecca - 798

BACKUS

Mary - 105

BACON

Abner - 161
 Anna - 328
 Anne - 336, 337

INDEX

BACON (Cont.)

Elizabeth - 196, 220, 304
338
George - 260
Henry - 253
John - 116, 133
Jonathan - 220
Joseph - 253, 314
Judith - 221
Margaret - 253, 314
Mary - 133, 201, 260, 314
518, 654, 679
Michael - 196, 201
Nathaniel - 221, 336, 337
1068
Polly - 161
Rebecca - 328
Samuel - 654, 679
Sarah - 201, 253, 1068
Susanna - 251, 258
Thomas - 314, 328

BADCOCK

Ebenezer - 418
Mehitable - 418

BADGER

Elizabeth - 926, 932
Giles - 926, 932
John - 933

BAILEY (BAYLY, BAYLEY

BAYLIES)----- 758, 982

Abigail - 960, 985
Anna - 961, 985
Christian - 365
Daniel - 984, 985
David - 984
Deborah - 759, 985
Dorothy - 726, 759
Eleanor - 983, 991, 1004
Elizabeth - 695, 758, 759
764, 983, 984, 1004
1146
Experience - 759, 984
Hannah - 537, 758, 759
984, 985
Henrietta - 635
Hodijah - 695
Isaac - 984
Israel - 537
James - 758, 759, 878, 983
984, 985, 1004
Johanna - 982, 983
John - 635, 758, 759, 764
877, 960, 982, 983, 984
985, 988, 991, 1004
1013
Joseph - 758, 759, 983, 984
985, 1006

BAILEY (Cont.)

Joshua - 983, 984, 1004
Josiah - 527
Judith - 984, 985
Katherine Elizabeth - 635
Lydia - 758, 760, 985
Martha - 537, 984
Mary - 758, 983, 984, 985
1004
Obediah - 758, 759
Priscilla - 960, 984, 985
1006
Rachel - 984, 985
Rebecca - 785, 983, 984
Robert - 982, 983
Ruth - 365, 367, 459, 527
758
Samuel - 1146
Sarah - 459, 462, 666, 759
960, 983, 984, 985
1013
Thomas - 365, 459, 758
760
Willard Leighton - 635
William - 758, 961, 985

BAKER ----- 1135

Abbie - 1171
Abigail - 1135, 1136
Anna - 1057, 1135
Bethia - 1135, 1136
Chrisogona - 486
Cornelius - 1135, 1140
Elizabeth - 500
Ellen - 1171
Faith - 500
Franklin - 1171
Frederick - 1181
Glenna - 1181
Hannah - 1135, 1136, 1140
Henrietta - 1171
Horace - 1181
Isaac - 1156
Jabez - 1125, 1135, 1136
1143
Jane - 1135, 1171
Jean - 461
John - 1135
Jonathan - 1135
Lola - 1171
Mary - 383, 1135, 1136
Nathaniel - 704
Patience - 457
Priscilla - 1135
Rachel - 1125, 1135, 1143
Richard - 500
Samuel - 457, 1135
Sarah - 460, 704
Thankful - 383
William - 241, 242

BALCOM

Lydia - 809

BALDASSINI

Francis - 26
Frank Joseph - 26
Linda - 26

BALDINGTON

Agnes - 96

BALDWIN -----227

Abigail - 228, 229, 238
Benjamin - 228, 238
Cyrus - 230
Daniel - 197, 228
David - 229, 242
Dorcas - 228
Elizabeth - 117, 229, 238
239, 242
Esther - 289
Hannah - 153, 158, 212
228, 238, 239
Henry - 189, 197, 199, 227
228, 229, 236
Isaac - 229
James - 151, 201, 229
Joan - 562
John - 201, 228, 238, 241
245
Joseph - 228, 229
Keziah - 238, 242
Loammi - 227, 230
Martha - 339
Mary - 201, 228, 229
Phebe - 189, 197, 199, 227
Ralph - 238, 239
Rebecca - 173, 228
Reuel - 230, 237
Ruth - 228, 229, 230, 238
Samuel - 173
Sarah - 228, 242
Susanna - 227, 228, 241
Tamar - 151
Thomas - 242
Timothy - 153, 212, 228
238, 239, 242

BALL

Allen - 108
Lucy - 108
Sarah - 108

BALLENTINE

Benjamin - 1146
Elizabeth - 1146

BALLINGS

Experience - 249

INDEX

BALLINGS (Cont.)
Samuel - 249

BALSTONE
William - 73

BANE
Lewis - 8

BANGS
Edward - 805
John - 804, 805
Lydia - 805

BANISTER
Frances - 313
Thomas - 313

BANKS
Edward - 606

BARBAGE
Isabella - 93

BARBER
Abigail - 115
Mary - 116

BARBOUR
Samuel - 125
Sarah - 125

BARCELLE
Bessie - 628

BARKER
Deborah - 1044
Dorothy - 506
Edward - 1145
Elizabeth - 694
Francis - 676, 688, 1044
Hannah - 657, 676, 1131
1145
John - 657, 807
Jonathan - 1145
Joshua - 689
Mary - 688
Robert - 1044

BARLOW ----- 1100
Abigail - 1087, 1100
Ann - 1100
Elizabeth - 434
Thomas - 434, 1087, 1100

BARNABY
Joanna - 850

BARNARD (BERNARD)
Abigail - 111

BARNARD (Cont.)
Eleanor - 952
Emory - 164
Harriet - 164
Joseph - 111
Judith - 954
Mary - 134
Nathaniel - 952, 954
Nell - 1178
Rachel - 800
Sarah - 111

BARNES
Cornelius - 689
Deborah - 756
Elizabeth - 146, 689, 952
Esther - 815, 816
Ezra - 815
George - 815
James - 738
John - 146, 738
Lucretia - 738
Lydia - 146
Martha - 738
Oliver - 738
Peter - 146
Polly - 425
Susan - 815
Susan Jane - 815

BARNEY
Anna - 468
John - 468
Samuel - 836

BARNHAM
Elizabeth - 486
Francis - 486

BARRELL
Lydia - 550
Mary - 654
William - 550

BARRETT
Chloe - 159
Dorcas - 172
James - 172
Joseph - 159

BARRINGER
Ann Elizabeth - 1022
John - 1022
Crissey - 1022

BARRON
Mary - 194
Moses - 194

BARROWS
Lydia - 1089
Patience - 1094
Robert - 1089
Salome - 1092

BARSTOW
Ann - 457
Joseph - 687
Patience - 457
Susanna - 687
William - 457

BARTHOLOMEW
Abial - 14
Andrew - 117
Edwin Sheffield - 14
Hannah - 117
Joseph - 76
Mary - 327
Sarah - 14, 117
William - 96, 327

BARTLETT (BARTTE-
LOT) ----- 919
Abial - 921
Abigail - 777, 922, 923
924
Adam - 919
Alice - 923
Ann - 920, 924
Anna - 924
Anne - 924
Arlene Earle - 872
Assoline - 919
Bathshua - 921
Catherine - 920
Christopher - 921, 923
924
Daniel - 922
Deborah - 924
Dorothy - 923
Edmund - 920
Edwin - 872
Elizabeth - 777, 915, 920
924
Gideon - 920
Hannah - 106, 180, 921
922, 923, 924
Jeremiah - 276
Joan - 919, 920, 921, 922
Joanna - 915, 921
John - 104, 777, 919, 920
921, 922, 923, 985
Jonathan - 924
Joseph - 106, 922
Josiah - 921, 923
Lydia - 106, 924
Margaret - 276
Martha - 924

INDEX

BARTLETT (Cont.)

Mary - 180, 920, 923, 924
985
Mehitable - 921, 924
Nathan - 923
Nathaniel - 923
Olive - 920
Parker - 872
Petronilla - 919
Prudence - 777
Rebecca - 923
Richard - 180, 914, 915
919, 920, 921, 922, 924
Samuel - 777, 915, 922
923, 924
Sarah - 920, 923, 924
Stephen - 923
Thomas - 915, 919, 920
922, 923, 924
Tirzah - 915, 923, 924
William - 919, 920

BARTON

Lillie - 850
Patience - 850
Samuel - 850
Thomas - 456

BASS

Elizabeth - 253
John - 446
Ruth - 445, 446
Samuel - 446

BASSETT (BISSETT)

John - 1061
Joshua - 390
Mary - 1062
Mehitable - 390
Mercy - 338, 1061
Thomas - 1062

BATEMAN -----716

Abigail - 190, 716
Elizabeth - 714, 716
Hannah - 716
John - 148, 190, 714, 716
Joseph - 716
Mary - 716
Peter - 716
Rachel - 716
Sarah - 716
William - 716

BATES (BATE)

Caleb - 706
Elizabeth - 191, 500
Increase - 366
John - 365
Joseph - 683

BATES (Cont.)

Joshua - 270
Mary - 366, 683, 706
Rachel - 270, 687
Sarah - 324

BATT

Anne - 892
Christopher - 892
Jane - 892

BATTLE

David - 502
Experience - 502

BAXTER

Anna - 460
Hannah - 460
John - 460
Lottis - 1181
Montford - 1181
Richard - 369

BAYLO

Mary - 1030

BEAKE

Esther - 1177
Gilbert - 1177

BEAL

David - 702
Deborah - 674
Desire - 676
Elizabeth - 691, 702, 705
Hannah - 706, 710
Jeremiah - 705, 706
John - 669, 678
Joseph - 674
Lazarus - 422, 701
Martha - 674, 710
Mary - 669, 675, 678
Nathaniel - 710
Ruth - 686
Sarah - 705
Susanna - 422, 701

BEAN (BANE)

Elizabeth - 606
Lewis - 606

BEARD

Andrew - 290
Elizabeth - 798
Joseph - 798
Martha - 290

BEARSE

Josiah - 1061
Zerviah - 1061

BECKWITH

Eleazer - 1152

BEDLAM

Elizabeth - 324
Stephen - 324

BEDWELL

Horace - 1157
Lurany - 1157

BEERE (BIER)

John - 844
Patience - 844

BEESTON

Catherine - 1098
Ralph - 1098

BEIR

John - 313
Mary - 313

BELCHER

Catherine - 423
Comford - 375
Mary - 324
Rebecca - 518
Samuel - 324, 375

BELDEN

Thomas - 121

BELKNAP

Abraham - 722
Ebenezer - 722
Elizabeth - 722
Hannah - 722
Mary - 481

BELL

Esther - 483
George - 1194
James - 483
Myrtle Ruth - 1194
Nathaniel - 481

BELLINGHAM

Richard - 361

BELLOWS

Benjamin - 15, 1155

BEMIS

James - 104, 107
Mary - 107
Rebecca - 104
Sarah - 104, 107

INDEX

BENJAMIN

Abel - 968
Amathia - 968
Hannah - 98
Jemima - 558
Joseph - 558

BENNETT (BENNET)

Amey - 840
Jael - 522
Kezia - 242
Lucy - 425
Lydia - 1176
Peter - 1052
Pewilla Adeline - 1022
Priscilla - 1052
Robert - 840
Sarah - 840

BENSON

Sarah - 501

BENT

Amy - 739
Elizabeth - 376
Hannah - 737, 739
Jacobina - 737
Jememi - 376
Jesse - 737, 739
Martin - 739
Thomas - 376

BERNARD

Thomas - 949

BERNON

Sarah - 281

BERRY

Beatrice - 793
Edward - 793
Grace - 946
Humphrey - 945
Prudence - 945
Richard - 946

BESBEDGE

Elisha - 550
Martha - 550

BETT (BETTS)

Grace - 304, 328
Sarah - 1191

BEVERLY

Tabitha - 739

BEVIN

Mercy - 338

BICKNELL

Ann - 463
Elizabeth - 366
John - 366
Mary - 366
Sarah - 496
Thomas - 463

BILLER

Agnes - 17

BILLINGS ----- 324

Abigail - 325
Ann - 325
Bazaleel - 324
Benjamin - 324
Beriah - 324
Beulah - 325
Ebenezer - 319, 324
Elizabeth - 320, 324, 325
Elkanah - 324
Hannah - 319, 324, 325
Hepzibah - 324
Isaac - 325
Jerusha - 324
John - 324
Jonathan - 324, 325
Joseph - 325
Mary - 324, 325
Moses - 325
Richard - 324
Roger - 324, 325
Ruhami - 325
Ruth - 325
Samuel - 324
Sarah - 324, 325
Stephen - 325
William - 325
Zipporah - 254, 324, 325

BILLINGTON

Abigail - 1051
Christian - 247, 419
Francis - 247, 419, 1051
1113
Martha - 420
Mary - 247

BINGHAM

Elizabeth - 289
Samuel - 289

BIRD

Anne - 485
Dighton - 387
John - 485
Thankful - 323
Thomas - 323

BIRGE

Daniel - 125
Deborah - 125
Hannah - 114
Jeremiah - 114
John - 114
Mary - 114

BIRKENSTOCK

Maria - 17

BISBEE

Elisha - 679
Hopestill - 691
Mary - 679
Sarah - 691

BISHOP

Edward - 1008
Elizabeth - 1080
James - 1080
Susanna - 1008

BISSELL ----- 126

Abigail - 110, 111, 112
113, 123, 127, 128, 131
Ann - 126
Benajah - 128
Benjamin - 127
Benoni - 127
Daniel - 126
David - 128
Deborah - 115, 128, 130
Dorothy - 126, 128
Ebenezer - 127
Elizabeth - 127, 128
Ephraim - 127
Esther - 127
Hannah - 128
Hezekiah - 126
Isaac - 127
Israel - 126
Jacob - 128
Jeremiah - 126
John - 126, 127
Jonathan - 128
Joseph - 127
Josiah - 126
Joyce - 128
Mary - 126, 127, 128
Mindwell - 113, 128, 130
Nathaniel - 126, 128, 130
Samuel - 123, 127, 128
Sarah - 127
Thomas - 126, 127, 131

BISSETT

Alice - 1096
John - 1096

INDEX

BITFIELD ----- 802

Elizabeth - 795, 802, 915
Mary - 795, 802
Samuel - 795, 802

BITTERLY

Andrew - 354
Mary - 354

BLACEY

Abigail - 887

BLACK

Mary - 490

BLACKSOLL

Mary - 774

BLACKWOOD

Ann - 617
Elizabeth - 617

BLAISDELL

Dorothy - 721
Henry - 721

BLAKE (BLAQUE)

Edward - 318
Elizabeth - 329
Esther - 483
John - 329
Newcomb - 1056
Patience - 318
Philip - 1056
Samuel - 404, 483
Sarah - 404
Susanna - 318, 1056

BLAKELEY

Hester - 750

BLANCHARD

Abigail - 462
Elizabeth - 178
George - 178
Jane - 363
Jonathan - 363
Rebecca - 363
Samuel - 363

BLANDING

Bethiah - 822
William - 822

BLATZ

Minna - 17
Miria - 17
Peter - 17

BLEIGH (BLY)

Abigail - 10
Benjamin - 10
Elizabeth - 10
Hannah - 10
Jonathan - 10
Mary - 10
Samuel - 10
Sarah - 10
Susanna - 10

BLISS -----765

Agnes - 766
Alice - 766
Ann - 767, 768, 769, 772
Anne - 766, 773
Catherine - 768
Deliverence - 772
Dorothy - 765
Ebenezer - 770, 771
Elizabeth - 763, 765, 771
772, 773
Esther - 771
Experience - 771
George - 765, 766, 767
Hannah - 768, 770, 771
Henry - 770
Hester - 771
Homer - 767
Joane - 766
John - 766, 767, 770, 773
Jonathan - 771
Joseph - 770
Joyce - 766
Lawrence - 769
Lydia - 769, 770
Margaret - 767, 768, 769
771
Martha - 771
Mary - 124, 769, 770, 771
772
Mercy - 771
Nathaniel - 768, 769, 770
Nicholas - 765
Patience - 770
Pelatiah - 770, 773
Rebecca - 773
Richard - 765
Samuel - 534, 768, 769
770, 772, 773
Sarah - 534, 769, 770, 771
772
Thankful - 773
Thomas - 763, 765, 766
767, 768, 769, 770, 771
772, 827
William - 765, 770

BLODGET

Elizabeth - 241

BLODGETT (Cont.)

Hannah - 158
Mary - 198, 229
Paul - 158
Ruth - 198
Samuel - 198

BLOGGETT

Elizabeth - 220

BLOOD

Isabel - 169, 216
James - 169, 216
Mercy - 854

BLOOMFIELD

Mary - 1089

BLOSSOM

Mercy - 1049
Peter - 1049
Sarah - 1049

BLUNDEN

Sarah - 453, 454

BLUSH

Abraham - 563
Alice - 563

BOARDMAN

Elizabeth - 182
Hannah - 1007
William - 182

BODEY

Sarah - 141

BODFISH

Abigail - 1034
Bridget - 1068
Joseph - 1074
Mary - 1049, 1074
Nathaniel - 1034
Robert - 1068
Sarah - 1049

BODWELL

Berthia - 180
Betsy - 1175
Hannah - 180
Henry - 180

BONAR

Alice - 1181
Clark - 1181
Faerie - 1181
Glenna - 1181
Grace - 1181
Harriet - 1181

INDEX

BONAR (Cont.)
Joseph - 1181
Leslie - 1181
Willa Mae - 1182

BOND
Ann - 774
Elizabeth - 303
Esther - 179
Hester - 750
John - 750, 751
Jonas - 303
Sarah - 776

BONNEY
Desire - 501

BONSEY
Carolyn Elizabeth - 628
William Elliott - 629
Pearley - 629
Emma - 629
John Wellman - 629
James Leslie - 629
Richard Elliott - 629
Ruth Elizabeth - 629

BOOMER
Elizabeth - 854

BOOTH
Priscilla - 430, 477

BORDEN (BORDEEN)
Abraham - 449
Easther - 839
Mary - 282, 412
Nathan - 839
Penelope - 840
Priscilla - 449

BORDING
John - 833

BOREDALE
Margaret - 394

BOSCAWEN
Hugh - 946
Mary - 946
Nicholas - 946
Phillipa - 946
Radigan - 946

BOSTOCK
Thomas - 395

BOSTWICK
Deborah - 405
Robert - 405

BOSVILLE
Mary - 486
Ralph - 486

BOSWORTH
Alice - 1006
Benjamin - 1111
Elizabeth - 1111
Hannah - 1051, 1111
Jonathan - 1051
Nathaniel - 1111

BOTSFORD
Amos - 744, 745

BOUN
Catherine - 1106

BOURNE (BOURN)
Bathsheba - 1038, 1061
Desire - 1041
Melatiah - 1038, 1041
1061
Richard - 1038
Ruth - 1038
Temperance - 1074
Timothy - 1074

BOUTWELL -----299
Abigail - 299
Alice - 299
Bethia - 299
Ebenezer - 299
Elizabeth - 299, 300
George - 299, 357
Hannah - 299, 301
Jacob - 299
James - 299
John - 299, 301
Jonathan - 299
Mary - 300
Rachel - 299
Sarah - 299, 300
Susanna - 292, 300, 306
Thankful - 299
Theodore - 825
Thomas - 299, 300, 825

BOWDITCH
Anna - 725
John - 458
Joseph - 725
Mary - 458
Temperance - 458

BOWEN ----- 309, 825
Abiah - 1118
Abigail - 306, 314, 315
831, 834

BOWEN (Cont.)
Alice - 311, 812, 822, 830
835
Amos - 842
Ann - 826, 841
Anne - 311
Catherine - 837, 839
Constant - 839
Dariah - 315
Easther - 839
Eleazer - 826
Elizabeth - 311, 313, 314
327, 738, 812, 822, 826
827, 831, 835, 842
Eliza Jane - 31
Ellen - 311, 312
Esther - 315, 831
Frances - 313
Francis - 311, 312
George - 311
Griffith - 303, 311
Hannah - 262, 314, 812
823, 835, 837, 838, 839
Harry - 825
Henry - 262, 312, 313, 327
Herren - 842
Hester - 314
Huldah - 842
Isaac - 262, 314, 812, 823
835, 837, 838
James - 841
Joanna - 313
John - 311, 314, 837, 839
840
Joseph - 826, 833, 835
Josiah - 812, 813, 837
840, 842, 849
Lydia - 812, 835, 846
Margaret - 253, 262, 303
312, 314, 812, 817, 840
841, 842, 849
Margery - 841
Martha - 247, 313, 831
838
Mary - 303, 311, 312, 313
314, 831, 833, 834, 835
837, 838, 839, 841, 844
Mercy - 835, 837, 838
Nathan - 842
Nathaniel - 837, 838
Obadiah - 812, 826, 831
834, 844
Patience - 842
Penelope - 840
Penuel - 314, 315
Phebe - 838
Philip - 311
Remember - 839
Richard - 247, 312, 812
824, 825, 826, 830, 831

INDEX

BOWEN (Cont.)

Richard (Cont.) - 832
837, 839
Ruth - 830
Samuel - 812, 822, 834
835, 837, 838
Sarah - 248, 313, 831, 832
834, 838, 840
Stephen - 837, 838
Susanna - 313
Thankful - 746, 812, 813
835, 836, 837, 841, 847
Thomas - 812, 831, 833
834, 835, 836, 837, 847
William - 312, 313, 830

BOWERS

Fanny - 161
Zelotes - 161

BOWES

Margery - 975

BOWETT

Elizabeth - 1087

BOXHAM

Mary - 1091

BOYCE (BOYES, BOYS)

Anna - 1057
George - 1182
Joseph - 70
Mary - 1182
Sarah - 70
Tabitha - 1175
Thomas - 1057

BOYDEN

Elizabeth - 252
Jonathan - 252
Mary - 252

BOYDSTUN

Sarah Frances - 1174

BOYNTON (BOYTON)

Anne - 892
Joseph - 607
Mary - 607

BOZUN

Alice - 1105
Richard - 1105

BRACKETT

Mary - 241
Peter - 241, 357
Sarah - 357

BRADBURY

Mary - 865

BRADFORD

Alice - 473, 507, 1112
Ann - 1028
Hannah - 475, 708
Jerusha - 1059
Joseph - 1028, 1112
Mary - 507
Mercy - 1112
Priscilla - 805
Samuel - 708
Susanna - 184
Wealtha - 708
William - 400, 473, 507
833, 1059, 1112

BRADLEY

Daniel - 751
Mary - 751

BRADSHAW

Frances Joanne - 51

BRADY

Philip - 28

BRAISIER

Abigail - 249

BRALEY

Susan - 639

BRAMPTON

Elizabeth - 648
William - 648

BRANCH

Augusta Matilda - 36

BRASS

Sarah - 426

BRAYMAN

Jane - 404
Joseph - 835
Sarah - 835
Thomas - 417

BRAYTON

Preserved - 811

BRAZIER

Jane - 1196
John - 1196
Zachariah Harrison - 1196

BRECK (BRICK)

Edward - 93

BRECK (Cont.)

Elizabeth - 19
Henry - 18, 19, 20, 165
Susanna - 93

BRETT

Alice - 545
Ann - 516
Bethiah - 545
Elihu - 516, 545
Hannah - 517, 536
Lucy - 1097
Mehitable - 520, 536
Nathaniel - 520, 545
Samuel - 536
Sarah - 447, 520, 545
Seth - 447
Simeon - 536
Susanna - 516, 545
Walter - 1047
William - 545

BREWER

Daniel - 314
Hannah - 314

BREWSTER

Dorothy - 140
Fear - 437
James - 613
Jonathan - 550, 760
Love - 420
Mary - 550
William - 472, 550, 1087

BRICKETT

Nathaniel - 911

BRIDGE (BRIDGES)

Abigail - 305
John - 717

BRIGGS----- 411

Abigail - 406, 467
Amos - 352, 414
Ann - 368
Bathsheba - 414
Benjamin - 413
Betsey - 391
Catherine - 211
Clement - 411, 413
David - 409, 413
Deborah - 412, 652
Elizabeth - 390, 404, 412
413, 414
Enoch - 411, 412
Frances - 411
Gideon - 353
Hannah - 382, 389, 403
408, 411, 412, 414, 445

INDEX

BRIGGS (Cont.)

Jabez - 414
James - 411
Joan - 413
Job - 389, 411, 412
John - 347, 348, 350, 411
412, 413, 414, 445, 467
Jonathan - 375, 413
Joseph - 413
Judith - 277
Keturah - 353
Lydia - 414, 478
Martha - 414
Mary - 411, 412, 414, 477
Mathias - 652
Matthew - 414
Patience - 412
Rachel - 414
Rebecca - 413, 429
Richard - 411, 413, 429
Samuel - 477
Sarah - 404, 409, 413, 414
416
Seth - 368
Susanna - 353, 411, 412
Thomas - 411, 412, 413
414
Turfrey - 211
William - 404, 412, 413
414, 416

BRIGHAM

Benjamin - 780
Hannah - 780
Joseph - 653
Mercy - 653

BRIMSMEAD

Ebbett - 506
William - 506

BRISSON

Charles - 605

BROCKETT

John - 222
Mary - 222

BROCKLEBANK

Hannah - 942
Mary - 943
Samuel - 942

BROCKWAY

Lydia - 329
Samuel - 329

BROMLEY

Janet - 1087

BROMWICK

Thomas - 612

BROOKS (BROOKE)

Abigail - 936
Caleb - 958, 959
Deborah - 190
Eunice - 190
Hannah - 834, 959
Henry - 188
John - 189, 190, 834
Mary - 189, 835
Raffe - 510
Susanna - 188, 189, 958
Timothy - 834, 835
Zilpha - 308

BROWN (BROWNE)----

----- 69, 784, 926
Abigail - 70, 115, 785
1007
Alice - 820
Ann - 865
Benjamin - 785
Caleb - 927
Charles - 631
Cornelius - 115
Daniel - 69, 70
David - 820
Deborah - 69, 70
Dorothy - 631, 785, 1051
Edith - 926
Edmund - 927
Elizabeth - 5, 15, 69, 76
91, 784, 785, 926, 927
930, 932, 1127
Esther - 5, 69, 70, 78
Experience - 1060
Francis - 784
George - 927
Hank - 66
Hannah - 284, 784, 785
1007
Helen - 166
Henry - 66, 1007
Hester - 75, 76, 78
Huldah - 115
Isaac - 785, 983
James - 79, 166, 880, 1051
John - 5, 69, 70, 75, 76, 78
784, 902, 1051, 1127
Joseph - 69, 70, 75, 76
784, 926, 927
Joshua - 926, 927
Lena - 631
Lydia - 785, 1051, 1059
Margaret - 359
Martha - 893, 927
Mary - 70, 76, 155, 166
205, 504, 777, 784, 785

BROWN (Cont.)

Mary (Cont.) - 841, 927
Nancy - 865
Olive - 307
Peter - 115
Rebecca - 785, 983, 1191
Richard - 917, 926, 927
932, 986
Robert - 340
Ruhamah - 70
Ruth - 308, 784, 785, 927
Samuel - 504, 927
Sarah - 69, 76, 131, 297
313, 784, 785, 857, 880
916, 926, 927, 935
Thomas - 69, 70, 313, 784
785, 983
Tristram - 927
William - 512

BROWNEY

Sarah - 297

BRUMMELL

Elizabeth - 460

BRYANT (BRIANT)

Benjamin - 422
Elizabeth - 156
Hannah - 422
John - 372, 698
Mary - 372, 698
Mercy - 519, 535
Rebecca - 166, 865
Stephen - 428

BRYNE

Beryl - 816

BUCK

Olive May - 622

BUCKINGHAM

Hester - 106
Margaret - 106
Thomas - 106

BUCKLAND

Deborah - 830
Joseph - 250, 830
Leah - 659, 660, 661, 693
Mehitable - 250
Mindwell - 111
Sarah - 107

BUCKLER

Catherine - 561

BUCKLEY

Richard - 729

INDEX

BUCKLIN
Deborah - 283
Hannah - 353

BUCKMAN
Mary - 170

BUCKMASTER
Mary - 262

BUCKMINSTER
Dorcas - 261

BUCKNAM
Lydia - 171

BUCKNER
Mary - 1177

BUELL (BUEL)
Deborah - 106
Martha - 125
Mary - 128
Peter - 128
Samuel - 106
William - 106

BUFFAM
Sarah - 868

BUGBEE
Dorothy - 331
Rebecca - 328
Samuel - 331
Susanna - 331
Sybil - 306

BULL
Joseph - 287
Sarah - 287
Thomas - 287

BULLARD
Abiall - 295
Abigail - 249
Anne - 297
Benjamin - 88
Isaac - 295, 297
Martha - 88
Mary - 88
William - 297

BULLEN
Experience - 249
Joseph - 249
Samuel - 249

BULLOCK
Abigail - 834
Edward - 317

BULLOCK (Cont.)
Elizabeth - 834
Hopedill - 557
Mary - 846
Richard - 834

BUMPAS
Jane - 483
Philip - 421
Sarah - 421

BUNCE
Elizabeth - 134
Sarah - 134
Thomas - 134

BUNDY
Lucretia - 160
Prosper - 160

BUNKER
Deborah - 952
Elizabeth - 952, 953
George - 952, 954
Harrison Woodman - 44
Jane - 954
Janet Louise - 44
Jonathan - 194, 953
Martha - 44
Mary - 194, 953, 954
Michael Lee - 44
Peleg - 954
Richard Allen - 44
Susanna - 954
William - 953, 954

BUNN
Annette Irene - 27
Clellan Armond - 27
Donald Alan - 27
Robert Edward - 27

BUNTON
Eleanor - 1190

BURBANK
Ann - 777
John - 777
Martha - 781
Susanna - 777

BURCH
Elizabeth - 852

BURGESS
Benjamin - 1065
Dorcas - 1065
Jacob - 406
Mary - 406
Ruth - 406

BURKE (BURK)
Anthony - 734
Sarah - 117

BURLEY
Mary - 111

BURNAM (BURNHAM)
Adelaide - 164
Elizabeth - 1013
Hannah - 1012
James - 164
Josiah - 1013
Mary - 164
Stephen - 1012

BURNAP ----- 296
Abraham - 296
Alice - 296
Ann - 297
Anne - 295, 297
Dorothy - 296
Edward - 296, 298
Hannah - 297
Isaac - 297
Jane - 297
Johane - 296
Johanna - 296
John - 296, 297
Mary - 296, 298
Richard - 298
Robert - 296, 297
Sarah - 296, 297, 298
Thomas - 296, 297, 298
Thomasin - 296
William - 296

BURNEL
Betty - 607

BURPEE
Almira - 165
Benjamin - 165
Hannah - 797
Hester - 797
Thomas - 797

BURR
Elisha - 850
Frances - 908
Jonathan - 689, 908
Lydia - 850
Mary - 689
Silence - 695

BURRELL (BURRILL)
Anna - 150
John - 150
Mary - 182
Sarah - 182

INDEX

BURRELL (Cont.)
Theophilus - 182

BURROWS
George - 983
Mary - 869

BURSLEY-----1032
Abigail - 1034
Elizabeth - 1033, 1034
1049
Hannah - 1034
Jabez - 1034
Joanna - 1027, 1033, 1034
1035
John - 1032, 1033, 1034
1035, 1049
Joseph - 1034
Mary - 1033, 1034
Mercy - 1034
Sarah - 1034
Temperance - 1034

BURT-----417, 1145
Abel - 342, 345, 347, 348
Abigail - 402, 403, 417
418
Anna - 384, 417
Charity - 418
Christian - 384
Constant - 418
Elizabeth - 418
Hannah - 384, 417
Henry - 770
James - 384, 417
Jemima - 417
Joseph - 403
Mary - 79, 417, 418
Mehitable - 418
Nathaniel - 418
Patience - 770
Rachel - 417
Richard - 345, 417
Seth - 345
Stephen - 350
Tabitha - 418
Thomas - 402, 417
Ulalia - 770
William - 418

BUSH
Alice Harriet - 872
Everett Albert - 873
George Southwick - 873
Harold - 873
Harriet Maria - 870
Ida Adella Maud - 873
Joann Susan - 873
John - 870
Jotham Francis - 872

BUSH (Cont.)
Lillian Wayne - 870
Lizzie Noyes - 872
Malicent Rosabelle - 873
Margit - 873
Mary Delia - 872
Rosabelle - 872
Walter Albert - 873
Walter Everett - 873

BUSHNELL
Gustin - 9
John - 9
Mary - 9
Rebecca - 9
Ruth - 958
Sarah - 9

BUSTARD
Elizabeth - 509
John - 509
Julianna - 509

BUTLER-----1011
Abigail - 1011, 1013
Elizabeth - 114, 316, 1012
1013
Eunice - 947
Gamaliel - 1093
Grace - 1056, 1057
Hannah - 956, 1012, 1013
Jacob - 1012
James - 1057
Jane - 1057
John - 666, 1013, 1166
1167
Jonah - 329
Jonathan - 1012
Joyce - 1060
Lois - 1012
Lydia - 666
Martha - 44, 1013
Mary - 329, 1011, 1012
1013
Mehitable - 1013
Mercy - 1093
Ralph - 1011, 1013
Samuel - 1013
Sarah - 960, 985, 1012
1016
Stephen - 1057
Susanna - 1012
Thomas - 316, 1013
William - 947, 985, 1011
1012, 1016
Zebulon - 1013, 1166
1167

BUTMAN
Mary - 1132

BUTTERS
James - 235

BUTTERWORTH-----853
Abraham - 853
Ann - 853
Benjamin - 853, 854
Daniel - 854
Deborah - 854
Elizabeth - 854
Experience - 854
George - 854
Hannah - 822, 854
Henry - 844, 845, 853
Hopestill - 854
Huldah - 854
John - 822, 853, 854
Joseph - 854
Mary - 835, 836, 844, 845
853, 854
Mercy - 854
Nathaniel - 854
Samuel - 853, 854
Sarah - 851, 853, 854
1011

BUZZELL
Caroline - 1176

BYRAM
Deliverance - 503
Ebenezer - 546
Hannah - 546
Mary - 516, 541
Nicholas - 515, 516, 541
Susanna - 515, 516

CADY
Augustus - 164
Hannah - 252
Joanna - 252
Jonathan - 252
Melita - 164
William - 164

CAINE (CAIN)
Alethea - 362
David - 362

CAIRNES
Almira - 426
John - 426
Julia - 426

CALDWELL
Carolyn - 620
Emma - 1179
Hattie - 1175

INDEX

CALEF

Joseph - 721
Mary - 721

CALLEY

Catherine - 671
Richard - 671

CAMERON

Abigail - 666
William - 666

CAMPBELL

George (Mrs.) - 738
John - 609
Naomi - 1190
William - 814

CANEDY

Anne - 386
John - 386

CANTEBURY (CANTLE-BURY)

Beatrice - 793
Hannah - 462
Hester - 270
William - 793

CANZ

Elizabeth - 648
Robert - 648

CAREY (CARY)

Abigail - 1050
Anna - 115
Bathsheba - 1050
Christopher - 419
David - 1050
Eleazer - 451
Eliphalet - 527
Elizabeth - 1050
Experience - 527
Francis - 517
Hannah - 517, 527
John - 1050
Jonathan - 527
Lucy - 415
Lydia - 517
Mary - 945
Recompense - 447
Sarah - 447, 1119
Simeon - 524
Simon - 424

CARLISLE (CARLISS, CAR- LYLE, KERLILE)--- 601

Abba - 618
Abigail - 615
Abraham - 608, 611

CARLISLE (Cont.)

Adaline - 603
Alan Viner - 628
Albert - 618
Alison - 614
Almira - 617
Alvra - 617
Ann - 607, 613, 614, 615
616, 617, 619, 665
Anna - 615
Ann Virginia - 628
Annie Seward - 633, 869
Ashblind - 618
Bartholomew - 601, 604
Beatrice Eleanor - 636
Betsey - 602, 613, 614
616, 665
Betty - 607
Caroline Elizabeth - 628
Catherine - 607, 609, 612
613
Charles - 619
Charles Willey - 619, 637
Charlotte - 602
Chester - 617
Clarence Wilbur - 627
Daniel - 602, 603, 612
613, 614, 615
David - 601, 602, 603
Deborah - 606, 607
Eben - 618
Ebenezer - 604
Edgar - 617, 619
Edith - 617
Edwinna - 617
Edward - 601
Eleri - 618
Elizabeth - 601, 604, 605
607, 613, 614, 616, 617
665
Elmira - 617
Elvina - 602
Emelian - 604
Estella - 617
Esther - 607
Etta - 619
Eunice - 603
Everett - 618
Fanny - 603
Filander - 617
Francis - 601, 604
Frank - 618
Frederick - 604, 618
George - 602, 603, 618
Georgianna - 618
Grace May - 637
Gratia - 603
Hannah - 604
Harriet - 617
Hazel - 627

CARLISLE (Cont.)

Helen Louise - 629
Heman - 617
Henrietta - 617
Henrietta Noyes - 630
Herbert - 617, 619
Herbert Sumner - 637
1147
Hester - 607
Hiram - 618
Horace - 617, 619
Horace Edgar - 633, 869
Howard - 617
James - 614, 615
Jane - 603, 604, 617
John - 601, 603, 604, 607
612, 613, 614, 615, 618
619, 665, 870
Joseph - 601, 604, 605
606, 607, 1019
Joshua - 617
Julia Livingston - 40, 607
619, 681, 870, 1022
Katherine Elizabeth - 635
Lattice - 601, 602, 604
Leonard - 607
Lulu - 617
Lydia - 601, 602, 606
607, 1019
Madelline Ardelle - 636
Mahala - 602
Margaret - 602, 604, 618
Marge - 618
Mary - 407, 602, 603, 604
607, 618
May - 617
Milner - 614
Minnie - 618
Muriel Edith - 628
Nancy - 603, 619
Nancy Ann - 619, 870
1147
Olivia - 617
Oscar - 641
Phebe - 603
Rachel - 604, 606, 607
Rebecca - 603, 618
Relief - 602
Richard Wilburn - 628
Robert - 601, 607, 609
614, 615, 618, 619
Ruth - 629
Ruth Hart - 638
Salley Bailey - 635
Sally - 603
Samuel - 603
Sarah - 603, 609
Shubail - 603
Sumner - 617
Susan - 603, 620

INDEX

- CARLISLE (Cont.)
 Susie Mabelle - 620, 637
 Thomas - 604
 Triporah - 602
 Virginia - 628
 Wendell - 618
 Wendell Clayton - 634
 William - 601, 604, 607
 613, 616, 617, 618
 Zippora - 602
- CARMINOW
 Phillippa - 946
- CARPENTER ----- 1112
 Achsah - 308
 Agnes - 1112
 Alexander - 1107, 1112
 Alice - 1107, 1112
 Ann - 1112
 Dorothy - 331
 Easther - 839
 Elizabeth - 823
 Hannah - 329
 Julia - 1112
 Julianna - 1107, 1112
 Mary - 1112
 Nathan - 276
 Patience - 276
 Priscilla - 1112
 Samuel - 329
- CARR
 Ann - 1004
 Ezekiel - 422
 George - 983
 Martha - 849
 Mary - 422, 983, 1004
 Saals - 849
- CARRIER
 Martha - 245
- CARROLL
 Charles - 1175
 Horace - 1175
 Maria - 1175
 Samuel Clifford - 1175
- CARTER
 Abigail - 209, 288
 Hannah - 196, 1058
 Jabez - 288
 Mary - 215
 Sarah - 810
 Thomas - 188, 215
 William - 810
- CARVER
 Bathsheba - 118
- CARVER (Cont.)
 David - 366
 Eleazer - 448
 Experience - 527
 John - 431, 1046
 Mehitabel - 448
 Rachel - 118
 Ruth - 366
 Samuel - 118
- CASE
 Abigail - 115
 Amasa - 115
 Benjamin - 289
 Esther - 119
 Hannah - 125
 Joseph - 119
 Mary - 289
- CASTLE
 Zernah - 1171
 Zuruah - 1171
- CASWELL----- 476, 1146
 Abigail - 476, 1146
 Benjamin - 477, 478
 Bethiah - 478, 1146
 Deborah - 424, 476, 1145
 Elijah - 477
 Elizabeth - 468, 476, 478
 479, 483, 490, 1146
 1147
 Esther - 478, 1146
 Hannah - 476, 477, 478
 479
 Hester - 476, 478
 James - 477
 Jediah - 478, 1146
 Jemima - 477
 John - 476, 477, 478, 479
 483
 Joseph - 476
 Josiah - 478, 1146
 Judith - 477
 Love - 476
 Mary - 404, 476, 477, 478
 1146
 Mercy - 1146
 Nathaniel - 1146
 Peter - 476, 477, 1146
 Priscilla - 478
 Rachel - 152
 Ruth - 404, 478
 Samuel - 404, 476, 478
 1146
 Sarah - 415, 429, 476
 477, 1146
 Stephen - 476
 Thomas - 404, 476, 477
 490, 1146
- CASWELL (Cont.)
 Ursula - 478
 William - 476, 478
 Zipporah - 477
- CATALIN
 Sarah - 117
- CATHCART
 Jane - 1063
 Thomas - 1063
- CAULKINS (CALKINS)
 Ann - 772
 David - 772
 Frances - 772
 Hugh - 772
 Stephen - 728
- CENTER
 Ruth - 228
- CHABROUILAUD
 Katherine - 46
- CHADBOURN
 Benjamin - 939
 Eunice - 939
- CHADWICK----- 956
 Abigail - 956
 Benjamin - 956
 Charles - 956
 Elisha - 1171
 Elizabeth - 181, 956
 Hannah - 956
 James - 956
 Jemima - 182, 956
 Joan - 181, 956
 John - 181, 956
 Maria - 1171
 Sarah - 956
- CHAFFE (CHAFFEE)
 Abigail - 182
 Ann - 182
 Dorothy - 308
 John - 182
 Joseph - 182
 Sarah - 182
- CHAFFEY
 Thomas - 832
- CHAMBERLAIN (CAM-
 BERLIN) ----- 267
 Ebenezer - 267
 Edmund - 267
 Elizabeth - 268
 Hannah - 267, 306

INDEX

CHAMBERLAIN (Cont.)

Henry - 146
 Hope - 370
 Jacob - 157, 260, 267, 305
 John - 306
 Lydia - 146
 Mary - 157, 260, 267, 305
 Sarah - 253, 264, 267
 Susanna - 267
 Thomas - 267
 William - 267

CHAMPNEY -----717

Joanna - 189, 717
 John - 189, 717
 Joseph - 717
 Mary - 189, 717
 Richard - 717
 Sarah - 717

CHANDLER

Bridget - 193
 Joseph - 256
 Roger - 456
 Sarah - 456
 Susanna - 255, 256
 William - 193

CHAPIN

Catherine - 768, 769
 Josiah - 500
 Lydia - 500
 Samuel - 768, 769

CHAPMAN

Ann - 769
 Avis - 1147
 Chloe - 307
 Dorothy - 974
 Ebenezer - 331
 Isaac - 490
 John - 887
 Margaret - 108
 Prudence - 331
 Rachel - 887
 Rebecca - 490
 Robert - 105, 108, 769
 Samuel - 108
 Sarah - 91, 105, 108, 968
 Thomas - 968

CHAPPELL

Mary - 91

CHARD

Elizabeth - 503
 Patience - 503
 William - 503

CHASE

Abigail - 424, 985
 Alice - 387
 Aquila - 179
 Bathia - 1092
 Benjamin - 385, 392, 984
 David - 424
 Demaris - 415
 Dorothy - 666
 Elizabeth - 387, 724, 725
 Ephraim - 741, 742
 Esther - 179, 777
 Hannah - 497
 Huldah - 355
 Isaac - 388
 James - 387
 Jane - 1063
 Joseph - 415
 Martha - 388, 838
 Mary - 388, 392
 Michael - 388
 Phillippa - 385
 Priscilla - 179
 Reuben - 747
 Samuel - 838
 Sarah - 382, 747, 838, 984
 Thankful - 388
 Thomas - 1063
 William - 807

CHAUNCEY

Charles - 1119

CHATFIELD

George - 339
 Isabel - 339

CHEENEY (CHENEY, CHENY)

Abigail - 262
 Benjamin - 118
 Daniel - 983
 Elizabeth - 118, 1016
 Ellen - 326
 Hannah - 95, 861, 959
 John - 793
 Joseph - 95
 Martha - 793
 Mehitable - 294
 Peter - 861
 Rebecca - 251
 Sarah - 95, 793, 983
 William - 251, 262

CHEEVER

Ezekiel - 1012
 John - 1012
 Sarah - 1012
 Susanna - 1012

CHESSMAN

Mary - 275
 Samuel - 275

CHESTER

Simeon - 734

CHEW

Eleanor - 1186
 John - 1186
 Nellie - 1186

CHILD (CHILDS) -- 303, 848

Abigail - 305, 306, 812
 849, 850
 Abijah - 306
 Abner - 308
 Achsah - 308
 Alithea - 307
 Ann - 305, 849
 Anna - 304, 330
 Artemas - 308
 Asa - 307, 308
 Beniah - 306
 Benjamin - 303, 304, 314
 Caleb - 305, 849
 Charles - 307
 Chloe - 307
 Cromwell - 849
 Daniel - 308
 David - 308
 Deborah - 304
 Dolly - 307, 308
 Dorcas - 306
 Dorothy - 304, 305, 306
 307
 Ebenezer - 304
 Edward - 304
 Elias - 308
 Elijah - 307
 Elizabeth - 303, 304, 305
 306, 320, 331, 848, 849
 Ephraim - 303, 304
 Esther - 849
 Grace - 303, 304
 Hannah - 306, 307, 308
 850
 Henry - 307
 Hezekiah - 850
 Isaac - 304, 312
 Issachar - 307
 Jacob - 306
 James - 849, 850
 Jephther - 308
 Jeremiah - 848, 849
 Jesse - 307
 Joanna - 850
 John - 305, 306, 320, 331
 812, 840, 848, 849, 850
 852

INDEX

CHILD (Cont.)

Joseph - 305
 Joshua - 304, 312
 Josiah - 306
 Keziah - 306
 Lydia - 307, 850
 Margaret - 304, 305, 812
 840, 849
 Margery - 840, 849, 852
 Martha - 306, 848, 849
 850
 Mary - 260, 303, 304, 305
 306, 308, 312, 314, 848
 849
 Mehitable - 304, 305, 1026
 Nancy - 307
 Nathaniel - 306, 307, 331
 Olive - 307, 308
 Orinda - 307
 Patience - 304, 849, 850
 Pennel - 304
 Priscilla - 304, 306, 850
 Prudence - 305
 Rachel - 307, 308
 Rebecca - 305, 308
 Richard - 304, 1026
 Rosabella - 850
 Ruth - 293, 306, 308
 Samuel - 305, 306
 Sarah - 304, 306, 849, 850
 Shubael - 306
 Simeon - 308
 Stephen - 308
 Susanna - 307, 416, 849
 Sybil - 306
 Sylvester - 805
 Tamar - 308
 Thomas - 304, 330, 848
 849
 William - 304, 848, 849
 Zilpha - 308

CHILDERS

Mary - 1178

CHILLINGSWORTH

Mary - 358
 Thomas - 358

CHINGELTON

Mary - 431

CHIPMAN -----1037

Abiah - 1039
 Abigail - 1039
 Alice - 563
 Barnabas - 1040
 Bethia - 662, 677, 1030
 1038, 1039, 1040
 Deborah - 1040

CHIPMAN (Cont.)

Desire - 1038, 1040
 Ebenezer - 1040
 Elizabeth - 1038, 1040
 Hannah - 1038, 1039
 Hendley - 1040
 Hope - 1030, 1037, 1038
 1051
 Jacob - 1039
 James - 1040
 John - 429, 562, 563
 1030, 1037, 1038, 1039
 1040, 1051
 Joseph - 1039
 Lydia - 1038, 1040
 Mary - 1039, 1040, 1064
 Mercy - 1038, 1039, 1040
 Nathaniel - 1039
 Perez - 1040
 Rebecca - 1039, 1040
 Ruth - 1038, 1040
 Samuel - 555, 1038, 1039
 Sarah - 555, 1038, 1039
 Seth - 1039
 Stephen - 1040
 Tamson - 1037
 Thomas - 563, 1037, 1039

CHOAT

Rufus - 356

CHRISTIANSON

Christine - 638

CHUBBUCK

Alice - 674, 690
 John - 674
 Martha - 674, 691
 Mary - 690
 Rebecca - 708
 Thomas - 690

CHUDLEIGH

Anna - 945
 Richard - 945
 William - 945
 Wilmot - 945

CHURCH

Abigail - 673
 Benjamin - 1052
 Elizabeth - 673
 Richard - 673
 Sally - 603

CHURCHILL

Abigail - 1051
 Eleazer - 1051
 Lean - 631
 Mary - 1051

CHURCHMAN

Ann - 474
 Hugh - 474

CLAGHORNE

Abiah - 1064
 Thomas - 1064

CLAPP (CLAP)

Edward - 333
 Elizabeth - 84, 89, 333
 334, 1033
 Increase - 1033
 Joanna - 84
 Nathaniel - 333, 334
 Nicholas - 334
 Sarah - 334
 Roger - 84

CLAPTON

Elizabeth - 96
 William - 96

CLARELL

Elizabeth - 1098
 Thomas - 1098

CLARK

Abiah - 105
 Agnes - 1134
 Alice - 1181
 Ann - 562
 Bathsheba - 108
 Bethia - 469
 Carrie - 1177
 Daniel - 108
 Edward - 660, 756
 Elizabeth - 112, 133, 893
 934, 953, 1134
 Hannah - 105, 386, 693
 1059
 Henry - 934
 Ida - 666
 John - 78, 79, 133, 383
 562, 563, 684
 Jonathan - 915
 Martha - 862
 Mary - 108, 220, 252, 264
 431, 548, 655, 669, 756
 868, 1090
 Nancy - 523
 Nathaniel - 220, 671, 893
 Parker - 734
 Rebecca - 383, 684
 Rose - 175
 Sarah - 105, 301, 671, 863
 Susanna - 105
 Thomas - 105, 915, 953
 Uriah - 529
 William - 105, 301

INDEX

CLARKSON

Elizabeth - 867
James - 867

CLAVERING

Elizabeth - 316

CLEARE

John - 76

CLEMENT (CLEMENTS)

Elizabeth - 720, 781
John - 720, 781
Joseph - 961
Nathaniel - 781
Robert - 776, 948
Sarah - 776, 781, 961

CLEVELAND

Aaron - 197
Dorcas - 197
Isaac - 616
Sarah - 197
Thankful - 388

CLIFTON ----- 844

Hope - 844
Mary - 831, 844, 853
Patience - 844
Thomas - 831, 844, 853

CLIVE

Alice - 648
Richard - 648

CLOICE

Thomas - 5

CLOUGH

Catherine - 423
Sarah - 777

COBB ----- 553

Bethiah - 496
Dorothy - 272
Edward - 429
Ebenezer - 555
Eleazer - 554, 555, 556
Elisha - 553
Elizabeth - 553, 554, 555
Eunice - 555
Experience - 555
Gersham - 554
Gideon - 555, 556
Hannah - 554, 556, 699
Henry - 548, 553, 555, 556
699, 1038, 1070, 1090
Hope - 555, 1038
Israel - 553
James - 554, 556, 699

COBB (Cont.)

James (Cont.) - 1070
John - 362, 553, 554, 556
Jonathan - 555, 1038
Joseph - 555
Lois - 423, 555
Lydia - 555
Martha - 553, 554
Mary - 428, 429, 554, 556
1090
Mehitable - 554, 555
Mercy - 554
Nathan - 555
Patience - 548, 553, 554
556
Samuel - 553, 554, 555
Sarah - 362, 553, 554, 555
699, 1038, 1070
Thankful - 554, 1029
Thomas - 555

COCKERELL (COCKERIL)

Hannah - 710
Samuel - 710
William - 278

COCKRAINE (COCHRAN)

William - 269, 278

CODDINGTON

Emma - 798

COFFIN ----- 944

Abigail - 949, 950, 953
Ann - 952
Anna - 945, 950, 954
Anne - 947
Apphia - 951
Benjamin - 953, 954
Bertha - 952
Beulah - 954
Catherine - 945
Christian - 945, 953
Daniel - 954
Deborah - 674, 883, 947
950, 951, 952, 953, 954
Demaris - 952
Dinah - 952
Dionis - 933, 948, 954
Ebenezer - 952
Edmund - 945
Edward - 945, 946, 950
Elias - 944
Eleanor - 952
Eliphalet - 950
Elizabeth - 933, 945, 950
951, 952, 953, 954
Enoch - 951, 954
Eunice - 947
Experience - 953, 954

COFFIN (Cont.)

Florence - 951
Geoffrey - 944
Giles - 946
Grace - 946
Hannah - 954
Henry - 945
Hepsibah - 953, 954
Hope - 952, 953
Hugh - 944
Humphrey - 946
Ibbot - 945
Isaac - 952
James - 945, 946, 951, 952
Jethro - 950
Joan - 945, 946, 947
Joanna - 671, 949, 950
John - 674, 944, 945, 946
947, 951, 952, 953, 954
Jonathan - 953
Joseph - 952
Joshua - 922
Judith - 930, 933, 950, 951
954
Julian - 945
Leonard - 945
Love - 952, 954
Lydia - 674, 951, 953
Margaret - 945
Mary - 945, 946, 947, 950
951, 953, 954, 955
Mehitable - 954
Miriam - 954
Nathaniel - 951, 952
Nicholas - 946, 947
Parnell - 950
Paul - 955
Peter - 943, 946, 947, 948
949, 950, 951, 953, 954
Philippa - 944, 945
Prudence - 945
Richard - 944, 945, 946
Robert - 671, 950
Ruth - 952, 953
Samuel - 954
Sarah - 862, 951, 984
Stephen - 951, 954
Susanna - 954
Thomas - 945
Tristram - 860, 877, 882
883, 902, 930, 933, 943
947, 948, 950, 954
William - 944, 945, 952
Wilmot - 945

COFFLEY

Agnes - 882

COGGIN

Elizabeth - 197

INDEX

COGGIN (Cort.)
John - 197, 219
Sarah - 219

COGGLESHALL (COGGS-
WELL)
Elizabeth - 1012
Josiah - 424
Jonathan - 1012
Sarah - 858
Susanna - 1012
Thankful - 424

COIT
Elizabeth - 1142
John - 133
Martha - 133
Nathaniel - 1142

COLBURN (COLBORNE,
COBURN)
Edward - 193
Hannah - 193
Marcia - 164
Mary - 191, 530
Thomas - 191
William - 73

COLBY
Rebecca - 750

COLCORD
Deborah - 950
Mary - 720
Samuel - 720

COLE
Ann - 849
Ebenezer - 850
Elizabeth - 433
Hannah - 1051
Hugh - 79
James - 1051
Joanna - 1051
John - 810
Jonathan - 813
Martha - 1051
Mary - 313, 946, 1051
Patience - 255
Rebecca - 810
Rosabella - 850
Samuel - 255
Sarah - 255
Susanna - 810
Thomas - 313

COLEMAN (COLMAN)
Edward - 558
Henry - 137, 695
Margaret - 558
Noah - 137

COLES
Alice - 101
George - 101

COLLETT
John - 610

COLLIER (COLLYER)
Elizabeth - 461
Harriet - 1180
Henry - 361
Mary - 114

COLLINS-----1076
Abigail - 1078
Amos - 1077
Ann - 1076
Anna - 1076
Bathshabah - 1078, 1094
Benjamin - 1077
Daniel - 1076, 1078
Ebenezer - 1076, 1077
1078
Edward - 214
Elizabeth - 1077, 1078
1083
Eunice - 1077, 1078
Ezekiel - 1076, 1077, 1078
1083
Hannah - 887
Henry - 725
James - 1076, 1077
Joan - 1076
Joanna - 1076
John - 1045, 1076, 1077
1078, 1080, 1094
Judith - 1078
Lemuel - 1020, 1078, 1079
1125
Marie - 1076
Marsah - 1078
Mary - 1020, 1076, 1078
1079, 1125, 1132
Mehitable - 1076, 1080
Mercy - 1020, 1079
Patience - 1078
Polly - 1079
Rebecca - 1045, 1078
Samuel - 1077
Sarah - 725, 1077, 1078
Susanna - 1078

COLLSTON
Joan - 945
John - 945

COLSON (COULSON)
Elizabeth - 803
John - 688
Susanna - 688

COLTON
Abigail - 107, 112
George - 770
John - 107
Lydia - 770

COMSTOCK
John - 771

CONANT (CONNENT,
CONNET)
Elizabeth - 523
George - 1051
Joanna - 1030
Joseph - 1030
Joshua - 1060
Lot - 523
Lydia - 523, 602
Mary - 1051
Peter - 1052
Priscilla - 1052
Sarah - 1060
Shubael - 1030

CONDY
Christian - 953
Elizabeth - 651
Jeremiah - 651

CONEY (CONE)
Elizabeth - 74, 89, 1144
Nathaniel - 89
Sarah - 89
Stephen - 120
Susanna - 120

CONNER
Cornelius - 672
Jane Elizabeth Boyd - 1169
Mary - 672
William - 1169

CONQUEROR
Ferguson - 23

CONRAD
Edward - 872
Harold - 872
Lulu Pet - 872
Regina - 872
Wallace Edward - 872

CONVERSE (CONVERS)
Abigail - 153, 229
Bathsheba - 406
Edward - 186, 188
Eleanor - 207
Hannah - 196
James - 196
John - 229

INDEX

CONVERSE (Cont.)

Josiah - 207
Mary - 406
Pain - 406

COOK

Catherine - 1193
Deborah - 1059
Ebenezer - 852
Elizabeth - 112, 412, 1059
Frances - 168
Francis - 545
Huldah - 852
Israel - 156
Jane - 545
John - 412, 932, 1037
1076
Josiah - 1059
Mary - 171, 412, 1076
Moses - 112
Phebe - 156
Richard - 168
Ruth - 932
Susanna - 688

COOLEY

Benjamin - 111
Joseph - 111
Mary - 111
Sarah - 111

COOLIDGE

Calvin - 263
Obadiah - 263
Rachel - 263

COOMBS ----- 434

Deborah - 1109
Elizabeth - 434, 1146
Francis - 434, 1109, 1117
Jane - 939
John - 434, 435, 1146
Mary - 422, 434, 1117
Sarah - 434, 435
Thankful - 161
William - 939

COOPER

Abigail - 780
Ann - 1109
Deborah - 789
Elizabeth - 76, 402
Ephraim - 872
Harriet Evelyn - 872
Humility - 1054
John - 286
Josiah - 75, 76, 78
Lydia - 1110
Mary - 248, 250
Nathaniel - 248, 250

COOPER (Cont.)

Peter - 789
Ruth - 253
Sarah - 402, 405
Thomas - 76, 832
Timothy - 402
Waytawhilde - 75, 76, 78

COPLEY

Esther - 113
Nathaniel - 113

COPSON

Elizabeth - 510

CORBIN

Abigail - 157
Clement - 261
Dorcas - 261
Elijah - 307
Elizabeth - 307
Jane - 263
Margaret - 261
Orinda - 307
Patience - 158
Samuel - 263
Sarah - 159
Stephen - 158
Timothy - 157

COREST

Ann - 920
Giles - 920

CORLINE

James - 723
Ruth - 723

CORLISS -----752

Ann - 755
Deborah - 755
George - 753, 757
Hannah - 754
Huldah - 755
Joanna - 753, 755, 757
John - 753, 754, 781
Jonathan - 755
Martha - 755, 781
Mary - 753, 754, 776
Mehitable - 755
Ruth - 781
Sarah - 725, 755
Thomas - 753, 754
Timothy - 755

CORNWALL

Betsey - 1160
Gilbert - 222
Jacob - 133
Mary - 133, 222

CORNWALL (Cont.)

Thomas - 222

CORTHELL

Deborah - 272
Robert - 272

CORY

Patience - 849

COTTLE

Ann - 915
Benjamin - 1066
Sarah - 1066

COTTON

Comfort - 1083
Elizabeth - 654
John - 654
Thomas - 1083

COURSON

Abner - 1174
Alexander - 1174
Benjamin - 1174
Clarence - 1174
Clyde - 1174
David - 1174
Effie - 1174
Eliza - 1174
Ellen - 1174
Gussie - 1174
Gustine Nancy - 1174
Hannah - 1174
Hester Catherine - 1174
James - 1174
Jane - 1174
John - 1174
John Gustine - 1174
Kate - 1174
Lillian - 1174
May - 1174
Nancy - 1174
Samuel - 1174
Sarah - 1174
Sarah Ann - 1174
Sarah Frances - 1174
William - 1174
Wilson - 1174

COURTENAY

Philip - 946

COVELL

Sarah - 1092

COVERT

James - 1191
May - 1191

INDEX

COWDREY

Hannah - 258

COWLES

John - 152

Zerviah - 122

COY

Caleb - 204

Eliza - 18

Hannah - 204

COZZENS

Anne - 824

Benjamin - 824

CRAMPHORNE

Alice - 296

CRANCH

Richard - 695

CRANE ----- 374

Abel - 376, 387

Abiah - 376, 387

Abraham - 108

Ann - 376

Anna - 375, 377

Anne - 390

Benjamin - 105, 347, 374

375, 376, 390, 391

1145

Charles - 377

Comford - 375

Daniel - 377, 427

Deborah - 105

Deliverance - 374

Ebenezer - 375, 376

Elisha - 376

Elizabeth - 374, 375, 379

390, 1145

Eunice - 1145

Gershom - 343, 344, 368

375, 376, 407

Hannah - 88, 108, 374

375, 376, 387, 491

Henry - 374, 375, 378, 379

1145

Jasper - 374

Jememi - 376

John - 345, 347, 350, 374

375, 376, 491, 1145

Jonathan - 105, 376, 528

1145

Lydia - 377

Marcy - 376

Mary - 105, 374, 375, 376

377, 404, 528

Mehitable - 404

Mercy - 374, 375

CRANE (Cont.)

Micah - 374

Rachel - 376

Samuel - 374, 375

Seth - 375, 376, 390

Stephen - 374, 404

Susanna - 368, 376, 377

407, 427

Tabitha - 353, 374, 375

376, 379, 1145

Tryphena - 391

Zipporah - 375

CRAWFORD

Sarah - 282

William - 282

CREHORE

Mary - 325

Ruth - 325

CRESSE

Rooksky - 932

Thomas - 932

CROCKER

Abigail - 1049

Alice - 701

Anne - 1049

Daniel - 1094

Eleazer - 1040

Elizabeth - 1034

Hannah - 1049

Joanna - 1034

John - 1033, 1034, 1049

1071

Jonathan - 1034, 1049

Joseph - 1049

Josiah - 1068

Mary - 1033, 1034, 1049

Meletiah - 1068

Mehitable - 1029

Nathan - 1034

Rebecca - 1094

Ruth - 1040

Sarah - 416, 1034, 1071

Susanna - 1094

Thomas - 1029

CROMWELL

Oliver - 859

CROSBY

Josiah - 290

Mary - 290

CROSS ----- 1015

Abyel - 1015

Ann - 1015

Anne - 1015

CROSS (Cont.)

Elizabeth - 1015, 1016

George - 1016

Hannah - 1015, 1017

John - 1016

Martha - 1015, 1016

Mary - 1015, 1016

Merium - 961

Nathaniel - 1016

Rachel - 1015

Ralph - 961, 1016

Robert - 1011, 1015, 1017

Sarah - 1011, 1016

Stephen - 1011, 1015, 1016

Thomas - 1015, 1016

Timothy - 1015

William - 1016

CROSSMAN

Hannah - 424

Johannah - 402

John - 402

Martha - 420

Robert - 420

Sarah - 402, 546

CROW ----- 136

Ann - 136

Daniel - 136

Deborah - 136

Elizabeth - 136, 139

Esther - 136

Hannah - 136

John - 136, 138, 139

Mary - 136, 137

Mehitable - 136

Nathaniel - 136

Ruth - 137

Samuel - 136

Sarah - 134, 136

Thomas - 648

CROWELL

Hannah - 1058

Rhoda - 468

CRUBAUGH

Andrew - 1174

Catherine - 1174

David - 1174

Ella Jane - 1174

Elmira - 1174

John - 1174

Margaret - 1174

Mary - 1174

Samuel - 1174

Sarah - 1174

William - 1174

INDEX

CUDWORTH

James - 1045
Keziah - 386
Mary - 1045
Sally - 425

CULBERT

Samuel - 1114

CUMMINGS (CUMYNGS COMYNGS)

Elizabeth - 439, 793
1054
Henrietta - 635
Ida Victoria - 627
Sarah - 603

CURLOIN

Elizabeth - 605

CURSON

Agnes - 1098

CURTIS

Abigail - 840
Catherine - 837, 839
Fear - 1093
Hannah - 258
Isaac - 258
Jacob - 1093
Lucretia - 161
Samuel - 839
Sarah - 265
Solomon - 840

CUSHING ----- 643

Abel - 658
Abigail - 661, 663, 666
Adam - 658
Adelia - 666
Agnes - 648, 649
Alice - 647, 648, 666
Ann - 613, 614, 616, 648
665, 666
Annable - 647
Anne - 650
Annie - 666
Barbara - 650
Bela - 663, 664
Benjamin - 655, 664
Betsey - 613, 614, 616
664, 665
Bridget - 650
Caleb - 654
Catherine - 650, 656, 661
Celia - 661
Daniel - 85, 269, 651, 655
657, 660, 661, 662, 670
672, 675, 679, 680, 688
693

CUSHING (Cont.)

David - 658, 659, 663, 700
Deborah - 652, 653, 654
655, 657, 659, 661, 662
675, 679
Dorothy - 666
Ebed - 664
Ebenezer - 662, 663, 664
693
Edmund - 648
Edward - 648, 649, 666
Elijah - 665, 666, 694
Elisha - 660, 662, 693
Eliza - 666
Elizabeth - 85, 614, 616
648, 650, 651, 654, 655
656, 660, 661, 662, 663
664, 665, 675, 679, 680
693, 694
Ellen - 665
Elyne - 647, 649
Emma - 647, 648, 663, 665
666
Ensign - 663
Etheldreda - 648
Fanny - 665
Frances - 648
Francis - 648
Fred - 666
Godly - 650
Hannah - 656, 657, 658
660, 665, 693, 701, 737
744, 746, 748.
Howard - 666
Ida - 666
Isaac - 660
Isabel - 647, 649
Jael - 659, 660, 679
James - 664
Jane - 665
Jennie - 666
Jeremiah - 651, 654, 657
Joan - 647, 649
Job - 659
John - 85, 647, 648, 649
652, 653, 660, 661, 663
675, 679, 694
Jonathan - 656
Joseph - 655
Joshua - 616, 654, 664
665, 737, 744, 746, 748
Judith - 654
Laban - 664, 748, 814, 815
Laura - 666
Leah - 660, 663
Lillian - 666
Lizzie - 666
Lorenzo - 666
Lovina - 666
Lucy - 661

CUSHING (Cont.)

Luella - 665
Lydia - 655, 657, 659, 661
662, 663, 666, 672, 695
746
Margaret - 648, 649
Margery - 650
Mariner - 666
Mary - 654, 655, 656, 657
658, 659, 660, 664, 666
675, 693, 694
Matthew - 643, 649, 650
652, 653, 659, 679, 680
Melvin - 666
Mercy - 653
Millard - 665
Moses - 660, 661
Nazareth - 650
Nehemiah - 657
Nicholas - 649
Obadiah - 660
Olive - 660, 663, 694
Parnell - 647
Persis - 664
Peter - 649, 650, 656, 695
Priscilla - 666
Pyam - 694
Rachel - 658, 700
Robert - 647, 650
Rose - 647, 648
Ruth - 661, 663
Samuel - 613, 614, 660
663, 664, 665
Sarah - 651, 652, 653, 654
657, 659, 661, 662, 663
665, 666, 675, 678, 680
693
Seth - 659
Silence - 695
Solomon - 659
Stephen - 649, 656
Susan - 649
Susanna - 662
Theophilus - 649, 657, 658
675
Thomas - 646, 647, 649
653, 662, 663, 675
Ursula - 649
Victor - 665
Wallace - 666
William - 646, 647, 648
649, 650, 666

CUSHMAN ----- 431

Abigail - 433, 1051
Benjamin - 422
Eleazer - 433
Elizabeth - 433
Elkanah - 433
Feare - 433

INDEX

CUSHMAN (Cont.)

Isaac - 433
Lydia - 433
Mary - 428, 432, 433, 437
Robert - 428, 431, 1051
Ruth - 433, 1051
Sarah - 422, 428, 431, 433
Thomas - 431, 432, 433
437, 1051

CUTHBERTSON

Cuthbert - 435, 438, 1117
Mary - 1117
Sarah - 435, 438

CUTLER

Hannah - 1005
John - 979
Mary - 1080
Mehitable - 979
Thomas - 1080

CUTT

John - 1057

CUTTING----- 880

Elizabeth - 319
Hezekiah - 204
John - 880
Mary - 204, 798, 860, 880
Sarah - 880

DAGGERT

Anne - 835
John - 835
Mary - 1064
Timothy - 1064

DALE

Joan - 494
Ralph - 494

DALLISON

Maud - 1105

DALTON

Abiah - 788, 789
Isaac - 424
Mary - 424

DAMON

Deborah - 529
John - 529
Mary - 301
Samuel - 301
Silence - 272

DANA

Anna - 213
Anne - 262
Benjamin - 262
Mary - 262
Rebecca - 305
Samuel - 255
Susanna - 255

DANE

Deliverance - 788
Nathaniel - 788

DANFORTH

Bethia - 863
Elizabeth - 290
Jonathan - 290, 359
Joseph - 863
Mary - 1021
Rebecca - 359
Sarah - 290
Thomas - 76

DANIELS (DANIEL)

Alice - 379
Clement - 91
Dorothy - 91
John - 91
Mary - 91, 1009
Stephen - 379, 1009
Susanna - 379
William - 379

DARCY

Thomas - 96

DARLEY

Elizabeth - 890
John - 890

DARLING

Sarah - 279

DARNEY

Jean - 804

DARTE

Bathsheba - 117
Daniel - 117
Elizabeth - 117
Jabez - 117

DARVELL

Mary - 857

DAVENPORT

Abigail - 534
Lucy - 220
Richard - 220, 534

DAVID

Jemima - 1142
Joseph - 1142

DAVIDSON (DAVISON)

Abigail - 950
Daniel - 902, 950
Elizabeth - 780
Hubakkuk - 780

DAVIS----- 259, 301, 756

Aaron - 264
Abigail - 253, 262, 264
265, 387, 1142, 1152
1155
Alice - 260, 261
Amos - 756
Ann - 255
Anna - 255, 262, 1125
Anne - 262
Benajah - 387
Benjamin - 263, 265, 302
Bethia - 263
Catherine - 262
Charity - 86, 260
Christian - 757
Cicely - 756
David - 388
Deborah - 264, 756
Dolar - 698, 1035
Dorothy - 264
Ebenezer - 263, 265
Edward - 713, 714
Elizabeth - 255, 259, 260
261, 262, 264, 265, 301
756
Ephraim - 756
Ezra - 263
George - 196, 299, 301
Hannah - 261, 263, 265
299, 301, 713, 714
1029
Ichabod - 263
Isaac - 264
Jacob - 263
James - 756, 1076, 1127
Jane - 260, 263, 756
Joanna - 262, 753, 757
1035
John - 86, 260, 261, 265
301, 714, 756, 1027
Jonathan - 262
Joseph - 253, 259, 261
265, 301, 302, 756, 757
Joshua - 265
Judith - 756
Keturah - 388
Keziah - 386
Lisband - 388
Margaret - 261, 262

INDEX

DAVIS (Cont.)

Martha - 265
 Mary - 79, 80, 86, 260
 263, 264, 265, 301, 386
 387, 698, 756, 1076
 Matthew - 255, 261, 262
 Mehitable - 263, 265, 1027
 Moses - 262
 Nathaniel - 264
 Nehemiah - 263
 Nicholas - 301
 Obadiah - 263
 Paul - 262
 Peter - 388
 Phebe - 387
 Rachel - 260, 263, 264, 756
 Rebecca - 756
 Remember - 388
 Returne - 714
 Rowland - 259
 Ruth - 785
 Samuel - 260, 261, 262
 265, 756
 Sarah - 196, 253, 263, 264
 265, 301, 756
 Sibyl - 265
 Stephen - 756
 Susanna - 196, 301
 Thomas - 265, 756
 William - 79, 80, 86, 259
 260, 261, 264, 386, 387
 756

DAWTREY

Catherine - 920
 John - 920

DAY

David - 283, 816
 Elizabeth - 816
 Mary - 816
 Thankful - 161
 Zebina - 161

DEACON ----- 498

Alice - 498
 Ann - 498
 Avis - 495, 498, 499, 1147
 Edward - 498
 Francis - 498
 Johan - 498
 John - 498
 Priscilla - 1003
 Ralfe - 498
 Richard - 498
 Simond - 498
 Thomas - 498
 William - 498

DEAN (DEANE)

Abigail - 418, 521, 527
 Alice - 515, 516
 Benjamin - 516
 Catherine - 468, 484, 489
 Edward - 219
 Eleanor - 517
 Elizabeth - 391, 516
 Ezra - 517
 Hannah - 490
 Isaac - 490
 John - 480, 515, 516, 541
 Jonathan - 418
 Joseph - 468
 Lydia - 484
 Martha - 221
 Mary - 382, 516
 Samuel - 221
 Sarah - 468, 482, 515, 516
 523, 527, 541
 Susanna - 474
 Thomas - 484, 489
 Walter - 480, 517

DEARBORN

Henry - 523

DECKER

Charity - 1189

DEERING

Elizabeth - 958
 Henry - 958
 Rachel - 275

DEES

Elizabeth - 1181

DELANO (DILLANO)

Calvin - 450
 Elizabeth - 1052
 Hester - 1090
 Mary - 446, 450, 1090
 Philip - 1090
 Thomas - 443, 446

DEMARY (DUMARY)

Hannah - 1060
 Thomas - 1060

DEMING

Esther - 250
 Mary - 15
 Polly - 15
 Seth - 15

DENISON

John - 721
 Mary - 374
 Ruth - 721

DENNEY (DENNING, DENNY)

Abigail - 1133
 Edward - 96
 Job - 1133
 Mary - 96

DENNIS

Robert - 1045
 Sarah - 1045

DE NOYE

Philip - 446

DE PAY

Ella Jane - 1174
 Milton - 1174

DERBY-----361, 561

Abraham - 563
 Agnes - 361, 561, 566
 1139
 Alethea - 362
 Alice - 562, 563
 Ann - 561, 562
 Anne - 561, 563, 566
 Augustine - 361
 Catherine - 561
 Christopher - 429, 561, 562
 563, 566, 1037
 David - 362
 Deborah - 363
 Dorcas - 363
 Edward - 361, 362, 363
 366, 369, 503
 Elizabeth - 363, 559, 564
 Hannah - 563
 Jane - 362, 363, 369
 Joan - 562
 John - 562, 563
 Jonathan - 361, 362, 363
 Laurence - 561
 Mable - 561
 Marcy - 362
 Martha - 559
 Mary - 70, 352, 361, 362
 363, 564
 Matthew - 564
 Nicholas - 561
 Priscilla - 361
 Rebecca - 361, 362, 363
 Richard - 429, 561, 562
 563, 1037
 Robert - 561
 Roger - 561
 Ruth - 361, 362, 363, 366
 Samuel - 361, 362, 363
 Sarah - 362, 363, 559, 564
 Susanna - 361
 Thomas - 69, 70, 562

INDEX

- DERBY (Cont.)
William - 562
- DESPAR
Hannah - 1127
- DEVOTION
Edward - 260
Mary - 86, 260
- DEWING
Rebecca - 408
- DE WOLF
Benjamin - 109
Jerusha - 109
- DEXTER
Abigail - 282
John - 284
Sarah - 284
Stephen - 282
Susanna - 282
- DIAL
Charles - 1179
Cora - 1179
Edith - 1179
Edward - 1179
Eva - 1179
Fred - 1179
Harriet - 1179
John - 1179
Lee - 1179
Lew - 1179
Lura - 1179
Ray - 1179
- DICKERMAN
Moriah - 256
- DICKERSON (DICKARSON)
Elizabeth - 805, 1051
John - 805, 1051
- DICKINSON
Ann - 136
Hannah - 136
Thomas - 136
- DIEPENBROCK
Allie - 1178
- DILLINGHAM
John - 377, 427
Susanna - 377, 427
- DIMMOCK (DIMOCK)-- 1025
Abigail - 1029, 1030
Ann - 1028
- DIMMOCK (Cont.)
Anna - 1028
Benjamin - 1029
Bethia - 1029, 1030
Daniel - 1031
David - 1028, 1029
Desire - 1027, 1028
Ebenezer - 1028, 1030
Edward - 1025, 1028
Elizabeth - 1028
Ensign - 1029
Esther - 1029
Eunice - 1031
George - 945
Hannah - 1028, 1029
Isaac - 1030
Ishabod - 1029
Israel - 1030, 1031
Jabez - 1030, 1031, 1038
1061
Jesse - 1030
Joanna - 1027, 1029
1030, 1033
John - 1025, 1028, 1030
1031
Joseph - 1029
Josiah - 1030
Lydia - 1029
Margaret - 945
Mary - 1019, 1028, 1029
1030, 1031, 1061
Mehitable - 1026, 1027
1029, 1030
Mercy - 1061
Percilla - 1031
Perez - 1030
Peter - 1030
Pharoh - 1029
Phebe - 1030
Samuel - 1029
Sarah - 1028
Shubael - 1026, 1027, 1029
1030, 1031, 1033, 1040
Tabitha - 1029
Temperance - 1027
Thankful - 1028, 1029
1030
Theophilus - 1028
Thomas - 1025, 1027, 1028
1029
Timothy - 1026, 1028
1029, 1030, 1040
- DIMOND
James - 107
John - 104
Rebecca - 104
Sarah - 107
- DINSMORE
Florence - 872
Lizzie Noyes - 872
William - 872
- DIRKE (DIRKYE, DURKEE)
Martha - 1016
William - 1016
- DISING
Rachel - 1015
- DIX
Rebecca - 157
- DIXON
Elizabeth - 701
John - 701
- DIXWELL
Elizabeth - 494
Morace - 494
- DOANE (DONE)
Abigail - 1030
John - 805
Lydia - 804, 805
Susanna - 419, 474
- DODD
Elizabeth - 606
Joanna - 121
- DODGE
Richard - 1140
Sarah - 1140
- DODGSON
Anna Elizabeth - 1164
- DOLBY
Esther - 1176
- DOLE----- 942
Abner - 943
Anna - 943
Apphia - 943, 951
Benjamin - 943
Caroline - 869, 943
Elizabeth - 800
Hannah - 942, 943
Henry - 943
Jane - 864, 866
John - 943
Jonathan - 866
Joseph - 863, 943
Lydia - 863
Mary - 943
Patience - 943
Richard - 800, 935, 942

INDEX

DOLE (Cont.)
 Richard (Cont.) - 943
 Sarah - 800, 801, 929, 935
 942, 943, 951
 Stephen - 801
 Susanna - 801
 William - 942, 943

DOLLING
 John - 714
 Sarah - 714

DONALD
 Lizzie - 666

DORMAN
 Ruth - 150

DOTEN
 Edward - 428

DOTY (DOUGHTY)
 James - 551
 Lydia - 551
 Martha - 1110
 Thomas - 524

DOUGLAS
 Elizabeth - 1185, 1192
 Fanny - 1020
 John - 1185, 1192

DOW
 Emma Susan - 25
 Ruth - 791

DOWNER
 Sarah - 520

DRAKE
 Enoch - 116
 Esther - 110
 Hannah - 130
 Hester - 110
 Jacob - 127
 Jane - 529, 531
 Job - 110, 131
 John - 130
 Keziah - 389
 Martha - 131
 Mary - 110, 116, 127
 Samuel - 259
 Sybil - 116
 Thankful - 726

DRAPER
 Abigail - 253, 305
 Dorothy - 305
 Ebenezer - 305
 James - 305

DRAPER (Cont.)
 John - 253, 953
 Lydia - 201, 953
 Nathaniel - 201
 Sarah - 1175
 Susanna - 253
 William - 1175

DRAX
 Beatrix - 1098
 John - 1098

DRESSER
 Abigail - 865

DRINKWATER
 Ethel - 37
 Maria - 38

DROWN
 Benjamin - 840

DRURY
 Mary - 444

DUDLEY
 Abigail - 383
 Ann - 978
 Byley - 672
 Effie - 870
 Elizabeth - 672
 Fred - 870
 Joseph - 904
 Rebecca - 904
 Samuel - 671, 978
 Sarah - 671

DUKE
 Marcella - 566

DUMMER ----- 907
 Alice - 907, 909, 910
 Ann - 908, 909
 Dorothy - 910
 Elizabeth - 893, 909
 Frances - 908
 Hannah - 908, 909
 Jane - 900, 903, 910, 917
 Jeremiah - 908
 Jeremy - 909
 Joan - 907
 John - 907, 909
 Mary - 908
 Maud - 907
 Mehitable - 910
 Nathaniel - 909
 Richard - 875, 896, 897
 900, 907, 908, 909, 910
 Samuel - 909
 Shubael - 908, 909

DUMMER (Cont.)
 Stephen - 875, 901, 909
 Thomas - 907, 910
 William - 909

DUNBAR
 Peter - 673
 Sarah - 502, 673

DUNCAN
 Mary Ann - 1172

DUNFIELD
 George - 613, 615

DUNHAM ----- 1087
 Abigail - 1087, 1089, 1092
 1093, 1094, 1100
 Amos - 1094
 Ann - 1093
 Anna - 1093
 Anne - 1094
 Bathia - 1092
 Bathsheba - 1078, 1093
 1094, 1115
 Benaiah - 1092, 1093
 Benajah - 1091
 Benjamin - 1091
 Charles - 1094
 Cornelius - 1091, 1094
 Daniel - 447, 545, 1090
 1091, 1093
 David - 1092
 Dorothy - 1088
 Ebenezer - 1093, 1094
 Edmund - 1091
 Eleazer - 1090, 1092, 1093
 1115
 Elisha - 1094
 Elizabeth - 1087, 1090
 1091, 1092, 1093, 1098
 Esther - 1090, 1092
 Ezekiel - 1093
 Fear - 1093
 Gershom - 1090
 Hannah - 447, 520, 521
 1089, 1090, 1091, 1094
 Hester - 1091
 Isaac - 1092
 Israel - 1093
 Jabez - 1092
 James - 1094
 Janet - 1087
 Jerusha - 1092, 1093
 Joanna - 1093
 John - 1087, 1088, 1091
 1100, 1113, 1114
 Jonathan - 554, 1088, 1089
 1090
 Joseph - 1091, 1092, 1110

INDEX

DUNHAM (Cont.)

Joshua - 1092, 1094
 Josiah - 1094
 Lydia - 1089, 1093, 1094
 Margaret - 1087
 Mariam - 1093
 Martha - 1089
 Mary - 554, 1088, 1089
 1090, 1091, 1092, 1094
 Mehitable - 520, 545, 1091
 1092
 Mercy - 1088, 1091, 1092
 1093, 1110
 Micaiah - 1092
 Nathaniel - 1092, 1093
 Obadiah - 1092
 Patience - 1088, 1094
 Persis - 1090, 1114
 Ralph - 1087, 1098
 Rebecca - 1090, 1093, 1094
 Robert - 1087
 Ruth - 1094
 Rychert - 1087
 Salome - 1092
 Samuel - 1088, 1089, 1090
 1114
 Sarah - 1089, 1092, 1093
 Susanna - 1089, 1094
 Sylvanus - 1094
 Thomas - 1087, 1089, 1092

DURFORD

Katherine - 184

DURKEE

Elizabeth - 252
 John - 252
 Susanna - 252
 William - 252

DURNER

Mabelle - 47

DURRANT (DURRENT)

Abraham - 290
 Issabella - 1097
 Rachel - 290
 Thomas - 1097

DUSTIN (DUSTON)

Hannah - 240
 Thomas - 240

DUTSON

Frances - 1194

DUTTON

Hannah - 240
 Samuel - 240

DWELLEY

Eams - 457
 Elizabeth - 457
 Richard - 457

DWIGHT

Dorothy - 304
 Elizabeth - 673
 John - 673

DYER (DYRE)

Agnes - 460
 Benjamin - 461
 Christopher - 381
 Elizabeth - 849
 Hannah - 412, 461
 Henry - 671, 950
 Jane - 416
 Joanna - 671, 950
 Mary - 460, 502
 Polly - 159
 Ruth - 381
 Sally - 163
 Sarah - 362, 461
 Thomas - 460
 William - 362, 502
 Winthrop - 159

EAMES

Anthony - 678
 Dorothy - 212
 Elizabeth - 705, 711
 Jonathan - 212
 Margery - 678
 Mark - 705

EARL (EARIE)

Catherine - 522
 Daniel - 734
 Eva - 871

EASTERBROOKS

Amy - 739
 Benjamin - 842
 Herren - 842
 Joanna - 842
 Sarah - 815
 Tabitha - 739
 Valentine - 739

EASTMAN

Deborah - 755
 Hannah - 330
 Nevill - 330
 Thomas - 755

EATON ----- 419

Abigail - 424

EATON (Cont.)

Abner - 424
 Almira - 426
 Almond - 426
 Barnabas - 448
 Benjamin - 421, 422, 423
 425, 429, 434, 701
 Catherine - 423
 Chauncy - 426
 Christian - 247, 419
 Christopher - 421
 Consider - 424
 Cyrus - 426
 David - 423, 424
 Deborah - 423, 424, 1145
 Diana - 426
 Ebenezer - 421, 422
 Edson - 426
 Elijah - 422, 425
 Eliphant - 425
 Eliphath - 425
 Eliphaz - 425
 Elisha - 423
 Eliza - 426
 Elizabeth - 420, 421, 423
 424, 425, 469, 756
 Eunice - 424
 Ezekiel - 423
 Frances - 420, 425
 Francis - 419, 420, 422
 424, 425, 439, 449
 Gideon - 422
 Hannah - 155, 299, 421
 422, 423
 Harriet - 421
 Hiram - 426
 Jabesh - 423
 Jabez - 422, 424, 425, 426
 469, 1145
 James - 423, 426
 Jane - 422
 Jarius - 425
 Joanna - 422
 Job - 424
 Joel - 424
 John - 299, 420, 422, 425
 Jonathan - 781
 Joseph - 424
 Joshua - 423, 424
 Julia - 426
 Leonard - 426
 Lois - 423
 Lot - 423
 Lucy - 424, 425
 Luraney - 426
 Lydia - 424
 Marcy - 422
 Martha - 420
 Mary - 421, 422, 423, 424
 425, 434

INDEX

EATON (Cont.)

Mehitable - 448
 Mercy - 420, 422
 Minerva - 426
 Noah - 155, 423
 Olive - 354, 377, 426, 427
 Oliver - 377, 426, 427
 1145
 Orrissa - 426
 Patience - 425
 Polly - 425
 Rachel - 419, 421
 Rebecca - 208, 421
 Ruth - 781
 Salina - 426
 Sally - 425
 Samuel - 419, 420, 423
 Sarah - 419, 420, 421, 422
 426, 429
 Selah - 427
 Seth - 423
 Simeon - 425
 Solomon - 426
 Susanna - 377, 422, 423
 425, 427, 701
 Sylvanus - 424, 1145
 Thankful - 424, 449
 Thomas - 424
 Timothy - 426
 William - 421, 422, 424

EDDY (EDDEY)

Abigail - 812, 849
 Beulah - 954
 Caleb - 405
 Edward - 849
 Eilliam - 730
 Elizabeth - 280, 557
 Hopestill - 854
 Isbrock - 731
 Jeremiah - 810
 John - 854
 Jonathan - 730, 732, 734
 741, 742, 743, 744, 812
 815, 816
 Lydia - 449
 Michael - 849
 Phebe - 405
 Rebecca - 812, 816
 Samuel - 449, 1113
 William - 734
 Zachariah - 557

EDGERTON

Sarah - 1193

EDMESTER

Ann - 79
 James - 79

EDMONDS (EDMUNDS) - 819

Alice - 819
 Andrew - 809, 819, 820
 James - 819
 Joseph - 819
 Mary - 809, 819, 820
 Mehitable - 157
 Sarah - 809, 819
 William - 819

EDSON ----- 508

Abiah - 448, 521
 Abiel - 522
 Abiezer - 522
 Abigail - 518, 519, 521
 527
 Abijah - 521
 Adam - 522
 Agnes - 509
 Amphillis - 511
 Ann - 519
 Anna - 511, 521
 Anne - 510, 522, 523
 Benjamin - 518, 519
 Bethiah - 517, 518
 Betty - 539
 Caleb - 523, 527
 Calvin - 523
 Catherine - 522
 Christiana - 510
 Daniel - 518, 523, 528
 David - 518
 Ebenezer - 519
 Elijah - 522, 523
 Ellen - 510
 Elizabeth - 465, 510, 515
 516, 518, 533
 Esther - 518
 Experience - 517, 518, 531
 Freeloze - 522
 Hannah - 517, 520, 527
 Hosea - 523
 Huldah - 522
 Ichabod - 519, 537
 Irene - 519
 Jacob - 519, 539
 Jael - 522
 James - 518
 Jemima - 519, 537
 Jesse - 518, 535
 Joanna - 518, 519, 520
 Joel - 522
 John - 518
 Jonathan - 521
 Joseph - 448, 515, 516
 517, 518, 531
 Joshua - 511
 Josiah - 376, 515, 516, 518
 521, 522, 524, 527, 535
 549, 1147

EDSON (Cont.)

Juliana - 509
 Lucy - 519, 522
 Lydia - 517, 520, 523, 535
 Margaret - 509
 Marshall - 524
 Martha - 519, 523
 Mary - 376, 448, 516, 517
 518, 519, 520, 521, 522
 527, 528, 534, 541, 549
 Mehitable - 520, 521
 Nancy - 523
 Nathan - 519
 Nathaniel - 520
 Nicholas - 510, 511
 Olive - 523
 Peter - 518, 519
 Polycarpus - 522
 Rebecca - 518
 Richard - 509, 510
 Rodolphus - 522
 Ruth - 524, 527
 Samuel - 465, 511, 515
 516, 519, 520, 533, 534
 545
 Sarah - 515, 518, 519, 521
 522, 523, 527, 535
 Seth - 519
 Silvester - 523
 Susanna - 511, 515, 516
 518, 520, 521, 524, 527
 545
 Thomas - 509, 510
 Timothy - 448, 510, 520
 Walter - 511
 William - 510, 511, 519

EDWARDS

Alexander - 261
 Elizabeth - 89
 Hannah - 261

ELDER

Daniel - 84
 Lydia - 84

ELDERKIN

Ann - 772
 John - 772

ELDRIDGE

Mary - 1060

ELIOTT (ELIOT, EL- LIOTT)

John - 82, 84, 294, 312
 Josiah - 1078
 Lydia - 294
 Mary - 784, 1078
 Philip - 82

INDEX

ELIOTT (Cont.)
Salina - 426

ELITHROP
John - 794
Mary - 794

ELLERY
Abigail - 1141
William - 1141

ELLIS
Alice - 1181
George - 1181
Joseph - 88, 807
Mary - 88, 295, 708
Ruth - 88
Sarah - 724
Thomas - 295

ELLISON
George - 1110
Lydia - 1110

ELLS
Doris Thayer - 35
Evelyn Gustin - 35
Helen - 34
Helen Scott - 34
James Ernest - 35
Joseph Allen - 34
Marjorie - 34, 35
Wilfred Scott - 34

ELLSWORTH
Elizabeth - 123
Josiah - 123

ELMS (ELLMS)
Joanna - 689

ELWELL
Abigail - 1082
Andrew - 606
Deborah - 606
Dorcas - 1132
Joshua - 1082
Josiah - 1076, 1132
Lydia - 606
Marie - 1076
Mary - 1076, 1132
Rachel - 1084
Rebecca - 1078

EMERY -----986
Abigail - 989
Agnes - 986
Alice - 988, 1147
Ann - 986, 989
Anthony - 797, 983, 986

EMERY (Cont.)
Anthony (Cont.) - 989, 990
Bethia - 180, 989
Daniel - 991
David - 989
Ebenezer - 989, 1148
Edward - 990
Eleanor - 983, 988, 991
1004
Elizabeth - 777, 989, 990
991
Frances - 990
Hannah - 180, 922, 989
James - 990, 991
Job - 991
John - 877, 922, 983, 984
986, 988, 989, 990, 991
1147, 1148
Jonathan - 797, 989
Joseph - 777, 989
Josiah - 989
Judith - 989
Lydia - 989
Mary - 797, 986, 988, 989
1148
Noah - 991
Rebecca - 991
Ruth - 989
Samuel - 989
Sarah - 984, 989, 990, 991
Stephen - 989, 990
Zachariah - 991

EMERSON
Hannah - 276, 776
Joseph - 791
Mary - 156
Mehitable - 791
Michael - 776
William - 156

EMMONS
Hannah - 940
Samuel - 940
EMS
Benjamin - 605

ENDICOTT
John - 184, 885, 891, 1138
William - 356

ENNO
Elizabeth - 123
James - 123
Sarah - 110, 124

ESTABROOK
Elizabeth - 848
Thomas - 848

ESTEY
Eve - 59

EVANS
Abigail - 206
Andrew - 209
Anna - 478
Hannah - 807
Mary - 115, 209

EVELETH
Abigail - 1085
Isaac - 1085
Mary - 1085
Sylvester - 1085

EVERELL
Abiell - 444
Elizabeth - 444

EVERHARD (EVERARD)
James - 804
Nancy - 804

EWER
Mary - 1049

EWSTER
Edward - 605

FAIRBANKS
Margaret - 530

FAIRBROTHER
Annie - 1179

FAIRSERVICE
Elizabeth - 156

FARLEY (FARLOW)
Abigail - 359
Caleb - 241
Michael - 6
Rebecca - 241
Timothy - 359

FARMER
Ann - 395
Edward - 93, 202, 245
Elizabeth - 171
Hannah - 209
Isabel - 169, 216
Isabella - 93
John - 93, 216
Mary - 704

FARNHAM
Jemima - 330

INDEX

FARNSWORTH

Joseph - 704
Martha - 130
Mary - 704

FARQUHARSON

Donald Allen - 628
Duncan Carlisle - 628
John William - 628
Muriel Edith - 628
Nettie - 628
William - 628

FARRINGTON

Judith - 253

FARROW

Abigail - 270
Patience - 271, 369
William - 271, 369

FARWELL

Elizabeth - 192
Henry - 192
Olive - 192
Susanna - 192

FASSET (FASSETT)

Elizabeth - 291
John - 241
Mary - 241
Peter - 291

FAULKNER

Ann - 392

FAUNCE

Abigail - 1094
John - 1108
Joseph - 1110
Mary - 1110
Patience - 556, 1108

FAWCETT

John - 738

FAWER

Barnabas - 326
Grace - 326

FAXON

Deborah - 260
Sarah - 260
Thomas - 260

FAXTON

Joanna - 320
Thomas - 320

FEARING ----- 710

David - 711
Elizabeth - 663, 711
Hannah - 710
Israel - 663, 711
John - 659, 710, 711
Lydia - 659
Margaret - 659, 710, 711
Mary - 710, 711
Nathaniel - 710
Rachel - 662, 711
Sarah - 685, 691, 710, 711
Susanna - 711

FELLOWS

Anne - 1015
Ephraim - 1015

FELT

Elizabeth - 793, 794
Joseph - 1011

FELTON

Judith - 886

FEMELL

Agnes - 565
Johan - 565
Richard - 565

FENNO

Elizabeth - 325
Frances - 16

FENTON

Phebe - 603

FENWICK

George - 103

FERGUSON

Elizabeth - 123

FESSENDEN

Benjamin - 1062
Hannah - 894, 905
Sarah - 1062

FIELD

Daniel - 535
Elizabeth - 542
Experience - 517
Hannah - 281, 917
Fannie - 16
John - 542
Mary - 973
Sarah - 542
Susanna - 535

FIENNES

Margaret - 485

FIFIELD

Mary - 497

FILLEY

Deborah - 110

FILLMORE

Millard - 426

FINNEY

Ann - 666
Ellen - 665
Hannah - 815
John - 1113
Lydia - 815
Mary - 666
Nathaniel - 815

FISH

Alice Emily - 626
Benjamin Franklin - 620
630
Braddock - 630
Eliza - 620
Florence Gertrude - 630
Frederick - 626
Harry Edson - 630
Mary - 626
Susan Eliza - 620, 630

FISHER

Edward - 411
Frances - 411
Hannah - 324, 411
Marcy - 362
Mary - 362, 412

FISKE

Abigail - 228
David - 224, 229
Elizabeth - 224, 229

FITCH

Dorothy - 128
James - 772
Jeremy - 851
John - 830, 845
Joseph - 128
Mary - 845
Sarah - 845

FITZ RANDOLPH

Edward - 1070
Mary - 1070

FITZ WILLIAM

Elizabeth - 1098

INDEX

FITZ WILLIAMS (Cont.)

Isabel - 1098
Richard - 1098

FLAGG

Ebenezer - 229
Eleazer - 170
Elizabeth - 229
Esther - 170
Hannah - 170
Martha - 209
Mary - 229
Thomas - 207

FLANDERS

Miriam - 1172

FLEMING

Claire - 621, 1147
Henry - 312
Isabel - 1097
Mabel - 96
Margaret - 303, 312
Thomas - 96
William - 1097

FLETCHER

Sarah - 191
William - 191

FLINT

Elizabeth - 1005
John - 1005

FLOOD

Lydia - 714

FLUFE

Emma - 629

FOLGER

Elezer - 954
Judith - 954
Peter - 954

FOLLET

Abigail - 1030

FOLLOWELL

Martha - 1089
William - 1089

FOLSOM

Catherine - 671
Peter - 671, 672
Susanna - 672

FOOTE

Azuba - 114
Daniel - 114

FOOTE (Cont.)

Joseph - 114
Margaret - 769
Mary - 114
Nathaniel - 769

FORBES (FOBES)

Abigail - 100, 522
Caleb - 100
Edward - 542
Elizabeth - 542
Freelove - 522
John - 522
Josiah - 522
Mary - 100

FORD

Hannah - 504
Isaac - 505
Joanna - 84
Nathaniel - 504
Prudence - 691
Sarah - 505, 538

FORREST

Abigail - 518

FORSHEE

Eliza - 1174
John - 1174

FOSTER ----- 356

Abigail - 357, 359
Alice - 359
Chillingsworth - 358
Deborah - 358
Edward - 771
Elisha - 95
Elizabeth - 299, 357, 358
359, 705
Experience - 341, 358
Hannah - 358
Hepsibah - 359
Hester - 771
Hopedstill - 358
Increase - 359
James - 358
Jane - 1180
John - 358, 359
Jonathan - 358, 359
Joseph - 358, 359
Josiah - 358
Margaret - 359
Mary - 358
Mercy - 358, 359
Randolph - 356
Rebecca - 359
Robert - 732, 733, 734
742
Sarah - 95, 357, 358, 771

FOSTER (Cont.)

Stephen - 356
Thomas - 357, 358, 359
William - 357

FOTTLER

Stedman - 39

FOULSHAM

John - 670
Mary - 670

FOWLE

Abigail - 197, 216
Elizabeth - 212
Hannah - 216
James - 197, 208, 216
John - 212, 230
Mary - 197, 208
Peter - 216
Rebecca - 212
Sarah - 208

FOWLER

Ezekiel - 838
Martha - 838
Mary - 388
Sarah - 127

FOX

Elizabeth - 509

FRANKLIN (FRANKLYN)

Benjamin - 765
David - 687
Dolly - 308
Dorothy - 308
Elizabeth - 687
Ellen - 311, 312
Eunice - 940
Hannah - 940
Henry - 308
Joanna - 842
John - 271
Lydia - 271
Mary - 940
Samuel - 940
Thomas - 311

FRANKS

Mary - 604

FREEMAN ----- 101

Alice - 101
Alta - 1182
Benjamin - 1028
Dorothy - 101
Edmund - 101, 967
Eleanor - 101
Elizabeth - 101, 967

INDEX

FREEMAN (Cont.)

James - 101
John - 101, 967
Joseph - 101
Mary - 101
Mercy - 358, 967
Nathall - 8
Ruth - 967
Sarah - 967
Temperance - 1027
Thankful - 1060
William - 101

FRENCH ----- 340

Abigail - 342, 862, 863
Addie - 355
Adrianna - 354
Amelia - 354
Andrew - 355
Ann - 355, 386
Anna - 353, 355
Bertha - 355
Betsey - 354
Carrie - 355
Casander - 353
Charles - 354
Charlotte - 355
Clara - 355
Cliff - 355
David - 353
Eben - 341
Ebenezer - 343, 345, 346
348, 349, 350, 352
Eliza - 355
Elizabeth - 150, 289, 341
342, 355, 386
Elijah - 353
Ephraim - 353, 354, 386
390, 427
Experience - 341, 342, 358
George - 353
Hannah - 203, 341, 342
353
Harriet - 354
Hattie - 354
Hephzibah - 151
Israel - 342, 345, 347, 348
349, 350, 351, 352, 353
363
Jacob - 289, 341, 342, 343
345, 348, 350, 351
James - 353, 376
Joanna - 340
John - 150, 203, 340, 341
342, 343, 344, 346, 861
862
Jonathan - 341
Joseph - 341, 358
Lucy - 355
Mabel - 354

FRENCH (Cont.)

Mary - 150, 340, 352, 353
354, 355, 363, 861
Nathaniel - 341, 354
Olive - 354, 355, 427
Oliver - 354
Rachel - 342
Rebecca - 353
Robert - 354
Ruth - 203
Sally - 353
Samuel - 342, 345, 347
348, 350, 351, 352
Sarah - 205, 206, 340, 341
862
Seth - 343, 347, 348, 349
350
Silence - 342, 353, 390
Simeon - 354, 355, 862
863
Stella - 354
Susan Crane - 19, 354
Susanna - 353
Tabitha - 353, 376
Temperance - 458
Thomas - 340, 341
Tryphena - 353
Tubi - 353
William - 340, 354

FRIEZE (FREESE,

FRESE)
Elizabeth - 1082

FRIZZELL

Abigail - 331
Huldah - 331
John - 331
Joseph - 331

FROST

Charles - 936
Daniel - 761
Elizabeth - 358
Ephraim - 500
Hannah - 190
Hephzibar - 500
James - 358
Lydia - 936
Mary - 761
Mehitable - 683
Thomas - 190

FRYE (FRY)

Bethiah - 496
Mary - 846

FULLAM

Frank - 354
Mabel - 354

FULLER

Abigail - 11, 433, 1039
1051
Agnes - 1112
Anne - 1064
Bethany - 1190, 1191, 1192
Deborah - 201, 423
Ebenezer - 423
Edward - 751
Elizabeth - 201, 248, 420
422, 831
Hannah - 1109
Isaac - 537
Jane - 751
John - 424, 449, 1006, 1029
1109
Lydia - 424, 449, 1029
1094
Mary - 751
Mercy - 420, 1117
Rebecca - 1006
Robert - 248, 831
Ruth - 203
Samuel - 420, 751, 780
831, 1112
Sarah - 215, 248, 537, 780
831
Thomas - 11, 201, 203, 215
1006
Zillah - 780

FURNISIDE

John - 931

GAGE

Daniel - 781
Josiah - 781
Lydia - 781
Martha - 781, 938
Moses - 781
Rebecca - 781
Thomas - 526

GAINES

Judith - 865

GALE

Bethia - 1030, 1040
Mary - 1038
Sarah - 1021

GALLEY

Elizabeth - 1081
John - 1081

GALLUP

Samuel - 193, 202

INDEX

GAMER

Lydia - 550

GAMLIN

Mary - 314

GANNETT

Anna - 462
David 462
Matthew - 518
Mary - 518, 683

GARDINER (GARDNER)

Abigail - 953
Anna - 950, 954
Benjamin - 954
Bethiah - 953, 954
David - 1185, 1192
Ebenezer - 734
Hephzibar - 954
Hester - 607
Hope - 952, 953
James - 951, 1121
Jemima - 1185, 1192
John - 607, 950, 952
Joseph - 953
Love - 952
Lydia - 15, 607, 1185
Mary - 950, 953
Miriam - 954
Nathaniel - 953
Priscilla - 950, 952
Rebecca - 1121
Richard - 951, 952, 953
954
Ruth - 952, 953
Samuel - 954
Sarah - 502, 951, 952, 953
Solomon - 607, 954

GARNET

Deborah - 272
Hannah - 272
Nathaniel - 272
Ruth - 273
Samuel - 273

GARNZEY

Mary - 808

GARTEND

Catherine - 556

GASCOIGNE

Grace - 1098
John - 1098

GATCHEL

Joseph - 1122

GATES ----- 96

Abigail - 99, 100
Agnes - 96
Amos - 99
Ann - 97
Anna - 100
Anne - 96
Caleb - 100
Christopher - 96
Cranston - 166
Daniel - 99
Deborah - 100
Demaris - 100
Dorothy - 96
Elizabeth - 90, 96, 97, 98
99, 101, 920
Geoffrey - 96, 97
George - 99
Grace - 100
Hannah - 98
Henry - 96, 97
Horatio - 97
Isaac - 97, 98, 99
Joan - 97
Joanna - 100
John - 96, 97, 100, 920
Joseph - 100
Josiah - 89, 100
Mabel - 96
Margaret - 98, 99
Mary - 96, 97, 98, 100
Nathaniel - 98
Peter - 97
Ralph - 96
Rebecca - 97, 99
Ruth - 100
Samuel - 99
Sarah - 98, 99, 100
Simon - 97, 98, 99
Stephen - 97, 98
Susan - 166
Thomas - 96, 97, 98, 99
101
William - 96

GATEWOOD

Jane - 1022

GAYER

Demaris - 952
Dorcas - 952
William - 952

GAYLORD

Abigail - 110, 111, 112
113, 127
Elizabeth - 106, 110
Esther - 112
Mary - 106
Nathaniel - 110, 111, 112

GAYLORD (Cont.)

Nathaniel (Cont.) - 113, 127
Ruth - 113, 137
Samuel - 106
William - 137

GEARING (GERIN, GAREN

GARAN, GARVEN) - 1018

Betsy - 1020
Daniel - 1020
Dorcas - 1020
Edward - 1019, 1020, 1021
1031
Fanny - 1020
George - 1020
Henry - 1019
Jabesh - 1020
Jabez - 1020
Jane - 1019
John - 1019
Joseph - 1020, 1021, 1079
Josh - 1019
Lemuel Collins - 1023
Lemuel William - 1023
Lydia - 601, 606, 1019
1020
Maria - 1021
Mary - 1019, 1020, 1021
1031, 1079
Mercy - 1020, 1079
Molly - 1020
Nancy - 601, 868, 1022
1079
Peter - 1018
Polly - 1020, 1021, 1079
Richard - 601, 606, 1019
Sally - 1020
Simon - 1019
Thomas - 1019

GEARY (GERRY)

Elizabeth - 219
John - 219
Phebe - 219
Thomas - 219

GEDNEY

John - 1005, 1006, 1010

GEER

Margaret - 98

GENO

Kesiah - 1191

GEORGE

Mary - 86, 319
Nicholas - 86, 319

INDEX

GERRISH

Elizabeth - 864, 934, 939
Jane - 905
Joanna - 934
Joseph - 878
Mary - 943
Moses - 905
Samuel - 232
William - 934, 943

GIBBS

Abigail - 1065, 1074
Amey - 282
Barnabas - 1065
Joanna - 1073
Martha - 711, 811
Mary - 811, 904
Robert - 811, 904
Thomas - 1073

GIBSON

Elizabeth - 607
James - 607

GIDDINGS

Daniel - 1013
Job - 985, 1012, 1013
Mary - 1013
Sarah - 985, 1012

GILBERT

Catherine - 769
Eleazer - 375
Elizabeth - 375, 702
Jonathan - 132
Mary - 132
Thomas - 769

GILBORD

Hannah - 109

GILES ----- 1080

Abigail - 1080
Bridget - 1080, 1081
Edward - 1076, 1080
Eleazer - 1080, 1081
Elizabeth - 1080, 1081
Hannah - 1080
James - 1080
John - 1080, 1081
Mehitable - 1076, 1080
Mary - 1080, 1081
Remember - 1080
Ruth - 1080
Samuel - 1080
Sarah - 1080
Susanna - 1080

GILL

Abigail - 680

GILL (Cont.)

Deborah - 706
Hannah - 70, 706
Mary - 677
Nathaniel - 680
Ruth - 688
Samuel - 688
Thomas - 706
William - 70

GILLETTE (GILLET)

Elizabeth - 106, 112
Isaac - 112
Joseph - 106
Mary - 106, 125
Nathan - 112
Rebecca - 112

GILLINGHAM

Mary - 604

GILMAN ----- 668

Abigail - 670, 671
Alice - 671
Ann - 672
Bridget - 669
Caleb - 672
Catherine - 669, 671
David - 972
Deborah - 671
Edward - 655, 668, 669
670
Elizabeth - 669, 670, 671
672, 950, 979
Fanny - 1157
James - 671
Jane - 669
Jeremiah - 671
Joanna - 671, 950
John - 668, 670, 671, 672
950, 979
Joseph - 671
Joshua - 672
Judith - 672
Lawrence - 668, 669
Lydia - 655, 671, 672
Margaret - 669
Maria - 672
Mary - 655, 668, 669, 670
671, 672, 678
Moses - 671, 672
Nicholas - 671
Robert - 668
Rose - 668, 679
Samuel - 671, 1157
Sarah - 669, 670, 671
Susanna - 672

GIVEN

Margaret - 1168

GLASS

Eams - 457

GLOVER

Hannah - 1068, 1069
Mary - 332, 1068
Nathaniel - 332, 1068, 1069

GOAD

Mary - 256

GODDARD

Deborah - 304
Josiah - 260, 263
Rachel - 260, 263

GODFREY

Abigail - 385, 477
Ann - 214
Joseph - 80
Mary - 785
Peter - 785
Susanna - 80

GOEN

Marssah - 1082

GOFFE (GOFF)

Abigail - 207
Anne - 824
Hannah - 113, 130
Keturah - 388
William - 207

GOLD

Hannah - 707

GOLDING

Elizabeth - 229

GOODALE

Elizabeth - 892
Joanna - 934

GOODENOW

Jane - 294

GOODRICH

Abigail - 181
Esther - 1176
Rudolph - 1176
Sarah - 1142

GOODRIDGE

Mary - 972
William - 972

GOODSPEED

Abigail - 406
Elizabeth - 1003, 1033

INDEX

GOODSPEED (Cont.)

John - 1003
Margaret - 1003
Mary - 1070, 1071
Nathaniel - 1033
Roger - 1070

GOODWIN ----- 138

Anne - 891
Elizabeth - 136, 138, 139
Susanna - 138
William - 136, 138

GOOKIN

Daniel - 934
Elizabeth - 934, 1071
Mary - 934
Samuel - 934

GORE

Ebenezer - 210
Elijah - 155
Elizabeth - 920
Enoch - 155
Obadiah - 1166
Rebecca - 155
Richard - 920
Susanna - 210

GORGES

Ferdinando - 978

GORHAM (GOREHAM)

Desire - 1028, 1048
Job - 1028
John - 1048
Joseph - 608
Mary - 1070

GORNELL

John - 846

GORTON

Alice - 359
John - 359

GOSLEE

Elizabeth - 1186
Henry - 1186

GOULD (GOOLD)

Ann - 247
David - 172
Elizabeth - 172
Hannah - 545
John - 680
Lydia - 680
Mary - 212
Rebecca - 331
Ruth - 219

GOULD

Sarah - 331
Thomas - 219, 331

GOVE

Edward - 915
Hannah - 915

GOWEN (GOWING)

Abigail - 219
Benjamin - 219
Deliverience - 217
Ezekiel - 217

GRACE

Dorothy - 272

GRAFTON

Ruth - 1181

GRAHAM

Elizabeth - 44
Miles Garder - 15

GRANT

Anna - 13
Jerusha - 122
Ulysses - 29, 1090

GRANTHROM

Alice - 988, 1147

GRAVES

Rebecca - 603
Thomas - 186

GRAY

Sarah - 840
Thomas - 840

GRAZEBROOK

Avery - 896
Margaret - 896

GREEN (GREENE) - 168

Abigail - 174
Allen Madison - 1194
Ann - 149, 551, 1169
Ann Taylor - 1169
Anna - 174
Bathsheba - 174
Bethia - 806
Daniel - 170
David - 171
Dorcas - 168, 171, 172
Dorothy - 171
Eliza Ann - 1194
Elizabeth - 168, 169, 170
171, 172, 173, 178, 197
210

GREEN (Cont.)

Esther - 170
Eveline - 164
Ezra - 157
Frances - 168
George Putnam - 1194
Hannah - 147, 148, 155
157, 168, 170, 171, 172
173, 197, 204, 228, 716
Henry - 168, 170
Isaac - 155, 170, 172
Isabel - 169, 170
Jacob - 171
James - 170
John - 168, 169, 170, 171
716
Jonathan - 171
Joseph - 170, 551
Lillie Lavina - 1194
Lydia - 151, 171, 174
Martha - 168, 171, 172
173, 174
Martha Ann - 1194
Mary - 155, 156, 157, 168
169, 170, 171, 172, 217
846, 1039
Rebecca - 172, 173, 179
Robert - 1169
Ruth - 173, 806
Samuel - 168, 171, 172
173, 210
Sarah - 156, 168, 169, 170
716
Sarah Ruth - 1194
Susanna - 171
Thomas - 148, 168, 169
171, 172, 173, 179, 197
William - 168, 169, 170
171, 178
Zechariah - 716

GREENLAND

Elizabeth - 89

GREENLEAF ----- 929

Abel - 939, 940
Abigail - 935, 936, 939
Ann - 939
Anne - 939
Benjamin - 935, 938, 939
Bethia - 932
Catherine - 932
Daniel - 932, 934, 935
937
David - 937
Deborah - 938
Ebenezer - 939
Edith - 936
Edmund - 876, 929, 933
936, 942, 950, 974, 979

INDEX

GREENLEAF (Cont.)

Edward - 937, 980
 Elizabeth - 181, 858, 917
 926, 932, 933, 934, 935
 936, 937, 938, 939, 940
 951
 Enoch - 605, 930, 932
 Esther - 933
 Eunice - 939, 940
 Hannah - 933, 934, 938
 939
 James - 930, 932, 937, 980
 Jane - 937, 939
 Jerusha - 938
 John - 181, 933, 935, 936
 937, 938, 939, 940
 Jonathan - 936, 937
 Joseph - 932, 935
 Judith - 933, 936, 937, 938
 939, 940, 950
 Lydia - 936
 Margaret - 935
 Margery - 938
 Martha - 938
 Mary - 180, 801, 863, 932
 933, 935, 936, 938, 940
 Moses - 935, 939
 Nathaniel - 933, 935
 Parker - 938
 Rebecca - 936
 Richard - 937
 Rooksky - 932
 Ruth - 932
 Samuel - 932, 935, 937
 938
 Sarah - 800, 893, 929, 932
 935, 936, 937, 938, 940
 942, 943, 950, 951, 974
 979, 980
 Stephen - 914, 930, 932
 933, 934, 935, 936, 937
 939, 940, 949, 974, 980
 Susanna - 939
 Thomas - 940
 Thomasine - 935
 Timothy - 939
 Tristram - 935
 William - 934

GREENOUGH

John - 462
 Sarah - 462

GREENOWAY

John - 1085
 Mary - 1085

GREENWAY

John - 317
 Susanna - 317

GREENWOOD

Elizabeth - 95
 Hannah - 658
 Thomas - 95, 658

GRIDLEY ----- 712

Abraham - 714
 Ann - 714
 Annie - 713
 Believe - 712, 713, 714
 Elizabeth - 714, 716
 Grace - 712, 713, 714
 Hannah - 675, 713, 714
 715
 Joseph - 712, 713, 714
 Lydia - 714
 Mary - 713, 714
 Returne - 712, 713, 714
 Richard - 712, 715
 Sarah - 714
 Tremble - 712, 714, 716

GRIFFIN

Joseph - 871
 Lydia - 1121
 Marion Estelle - 871

GRIFFITH

Lucy - 307
 Mary - 124
 Olive - 308

GRIGGS

Martha - 265

GRIMES

Polly - 1170

GRINNELL

Daniel - 762
 Lydia - 762
 Priscilla - 762

GRISWOLD ----- 103

Abigail - 107, 108, 110
 111, 112, 113, 114, 115
 Ann - 106, 112, 121
 Anna - 106, 115, 121, 122
 Anne - 112, 117
 Asa - 119, 122
 Asena - 116
 Asinah - 116
 Austin - 121
 Azuba - 112, 114
 Bathsheba - 107, 108, 117
 118
 Benajah - 122
 Benjamin - 108, 112, 117
 121
 Betsey - 119

GRISWOLD (Cont.)

Calvin - 120
 Daniel - 109, 110, 113, 116
 117, 119, 128, 134
 David - 115, 116
 Deborah - 105, 106, 107
 110, 112, 113, 115, 116
 Desire - 119
 Dorothy - 108
 Ebenezer - 782
 Edward - 103, 111, 114
 1144
 Elisha - 782
 Elizabeth - 107, 110, 112
 113, 117, 118, 119, 782
 Esther - 110, 112, 113, 119
 Eunice - 119
 Ezekiel - 115
 Francis - 104, 107, 112
 114
 George - 104, 109, 111
 118, 120, 123
 Glenn - 118
 Hannah - 12, 105, 106, 108
 112, 117, 118, 120, 122
 1185
 Hester - 110
 Hezekiah - 110, 111
 Huldah - 116, 121
 Isaac - 111
 Jennet - 120
 Jerusha - 109, 122
 Joel - 115
 John - 103, 104, 106, 107
 108, 111
 Joseph - 104, 105, 106
 107, 108
 Josiah - 120
 Judith - 117
 Keziah - 115
 Lois - 107, 116
 Louisa - 119
 Lucretia - 119, 122
 Lucy - 108
 Lydia - 105, 106, 115
 Margaret - 103, 106, 108
 1144
 Martha - 108
 Mary - 104, 105, 106, 107
 109, 111, 112, 113, 114
 115, 123
 Matthew - 103, 107, 772
 Mindwell - 111, 113, 116
 117, 121, 128
 Moses - 113
 Naomi - 114
 Nathaniel - 113, 114
 Noah - 112
 Peletiah - 114
 Rachel - 111

INDEX

GRISWOLD (Cont.)

Roswell - 122
 Ruth - 113, 114
 Samuel - 105, 107, 108
 113, 782
 Sarah - 104, 105, 106, 108
 109, 111, 117, 118, 120
 134
 Seth - 121, 122
 Simeon - 121
 Susanna - 105, 120, 121
 782
 Sybil - 116
 Temperance - 108
 Theophilus - 118
 Thomas - 110, 119
 Walter - 109
 White - 118, 119
 Zaccheus - 112
 Zerviah - 112, 122

GROSS (GROCE)

Elizabeth - 714
 Isaac - 714
 Silence - 273

GROVER

Andrew - 178
 Edmund - 1125
 Eliezer - 1125
 Elizabeth - 238
 Hannah - 178
 Lazarus - 238
 Mary - 301
 Matthew - 301
 Patience - 1122, 1125
 Ruth - 238
 Sarah - 956
 Thankful - 1122, 1125
 Thomas - 956

GUILD (GILE)

James - 756
 Joanna - 89
 Judith - 756
 Samuel - 756

GULLIVER (GOLLIVER)

Anthony - 378, 379, 491
 Elinor - 379
 Lydia - 491

GUNN

Daniel - 110
 Hester - 110
 John - 110
 Mary - 110

GURNEY

Jane - 362

GURNEY (Cont.)

Perkins - 362

GUSTIN ----- 1

Aaron - 1162, 1172
 Aberdy - 1186
 Abigail - 7, 8, 10, 11, 1149
 1150, 1154, 1172, 1176
 1188
 Abijah - 1156, 1157, 1171
 Ada - 1180
 Adah - 1180
 Adoniram Judson - 18
 Agnes - 17, 1178, 1180
 Alan Taylor - 44
 Alice - 18, 165, 1181
 Alma - 1194
 Almedia - 1181
 Alpha - 1180
 Alpheus - 1184, 1185, 1186
 1187, 1192, 1193
 Alsina - 1178
 Alta - 1182
 Amanda - 1175
 Amanda Jane - 1179
 Amberzine - 1194
 Amenda - 14
 Amos - 15, 1150, 1154
 1172, 1175, 1184, 1185
 1186, 1187, 1192, 1193
 Amy - 1185
 Andrew Parker - 1169
 Ann - 14, 1169
 Anna - 13, 14, 17, 1188
 1192
 Anne - 1153
 Ann Fenton - 23
 Annie - 1179
 Ann Taylor - 1169
 Ann Winifred - 43, 51
 Arley - 1171
 Augusta Matilda - 36
 Beatrice Pauline - 1195
 Beatrice Ruth - 1195
 Benajah - 1188, 1189, 1190
 1192, 1193
 Bertha - 1180, 1182
 Bertram Pettingill - 41, 59
 Betsy - 1160, 1175
 Bruce Hayes - 1191
 Byron - 1155, 1171
 Caleb - 1161
 Caroline - 1176
 Carrie - 1177
 Cata - 14
 Catherine - 1161, 1193
 Catherine Jane - 1175
 Charity - 1189, 1191
 Charles Abbott - 1144
 Charles Alfred - 22

GUSTIN (Cont.)

Charles Dana - 23
 Charles Henry - 29
 Charles Howard - 1179
 1182
 Charles Timothy - 1194
 Charlotte - 1171
 Chester Orville - 37, 58
 Clara - 1156, 1157
 Clare - 1178
 Clarence Harvey - 23
 Clarissa - 14, 1157
 Clifford - 1182, 1191
 Clifford Hugh - 1195
 Clifford Vaughn - 1195
 Clinton - 1178
 Cynthia - 1144, 1161
 Daniel - 14, 1171
 David - 4, 7, 11, 13, 1189
 1196
 Deadem - 1184
 Deborah Duvall - 1182
 Deborah Pearl - 1195
 Dewey - 1176, 1180
 Diadem - 1184, 1188, 1192
 Douglas Estey - 66
 Earl - 1180
 Early - 1171
 Ebenezer - 7, 11, 15, 17
 1196
 Edward - 13, 15, 16, 17
 18, 28, 67, 140, 142
 1144, 1182
 Elaine - 27
 Eleanor - 1186, 1190
 Eleanor Sinclair - 25
 Elias - 1177
 Eliphalet - 1175, 1176
 1184, 1187, 1188, 1192
 Elisha - 1150, 1152, 1157
 1160, 1161, 1163, 1170
 1175, 1177, 1181
 Eliza - 1174, 1178
 Eliza Ann - 1194
 Elizabeth - 5, 7, 8, 9, 10
 15, 16, 17, 19, 91, 1149
 1175, 1178, 1181, 1183
 1185, 1187, 1189, 1192
 1193, 1194
 Elizabeth Margaret - 44
 Elkanah - 1190, 1191
 Ella Sophia - 1177
 Ellen - 17, 1169, 1182
 Elmer - 1182
 Emily - 1172, 1193
 Emma - 1176, 1179
 Emuly - 18
 Ernest - 118
 Ernest Ellis - 31
 Ernest Sumner - 44

INDEX

GUSTIN (Cont.)

Estella - 1180
 Esther - 1170, 1172, 1176
 1177, 1189
 Ethel - 37
 Ethelinda - 1170
 Ethel Mildred - 24
 Ezra - 14
 Fannie - 16
 Flora - 1181
 Florence - 27
 Floyd - 1180
 Foster - 1178, 1180
 Frances - 16, 1194
 Francis Edward - 20, 21
 30
 Frank - 23, 30, 51
 Franklin - 1178
 Fred - 1180, 1182
 Gardiner - 15
 George - 1149, 1177
 George Oliver - 24, 36, 39
 George Wallace - 1194
 George Wilmot - 1189
 Glenn - 1182
 Gloria Ruth - 47
 Greene - 1169
 Gusella - 1193
 Hannah - 12, 13, 18, 118
 1153, 1154, 1174, 1175
 1187, 1190, 1191
 Hannah Ann - 1178
 Harriet - 1179, 1180, 1181
 1193
 Harry - 1181
 Harvey James - 24, 30
 Hattie - 1175
 Henry - 18, 1182
 Herbert Clifton - 41, 43
 Herbert Ervin - 20, 23
 29, 30, 36, 38, 51, 118
 631
 Herbert Irving - 40, 45
 Homer - 1180
 Hugh Smith - 1194, 1195
 Ida - 1180
 Jacob - 1193
 James - 1156, 1168, 1170
 1173, 1175, 1177, 1178
 1181, 1182
 James Allan - 58, 66
 1144
 James Anderson - 1175
 1179
 James Ernest - 29
 James Harvey - 18, 19
 354
 James Ross - 1174
 1177
 James William - 1191

GUSTIN (Cont.)

Jane - 11, 16, 18, 1171
 1174, 1177, 1178, 1180
 1189, 1196
 Jane Caroline - 1182
 Jane Elizabeth Boyd - 1169
 Jane Resin - 1193
 Janet Louise - 44
 Jefferson - 1193
 Jemima - 1185, 1188, 1192
 Jenie - 4
 Jeremiah - 1190, 1191
 1192, 1193
 Jeremiah Crittenden -
 1191
 Jeremiah Wilson - 1191
 Jesse - 1179, 1189
 Jesse Ann - 25
 Joan Elizabeth - 43
 Joanna - 1160, 1161
 Joel - 1154, 1169, 1186
 1187, 1193
 Joel Trumbull - 1169
 John - 2, 4, 7, 8, 11, 13, 15
 16, 17, 18, 19, 91, 1150
 1151, 1152, 1153, 1154
 1156, 1157, 1159, 1160
 1162, 1166, 1170, 1171
 1172, 1173, 1175, 1177
 1178, 1180, 1182, 1183
 1184, 1185, 1186, 1187
 1188, 1189, 1191, 1192
 1193, 1196
 John Corbly - 1191
 John Patterson - 1179
 John Peterson - 1193
 Jonathan - 14, 1161, 1171
 1176
 Joseph - 15, 1185
 Joseph Nelson - 1179
 Joshua - 1150, 1153, 1160
 1164, 1171
 Josiah - 1150, 1153, 1161
 1162, 1164, 1172, 1176
 1177
 Julia Ann - 1172
 Julia Livingston - 619
 870
 June Lucille - 37
 Kate - 1180
 Kenneth Roland - 27
 Kesiah - 1191
 Kezia - 1190, 1192
 Laura - 1172
 Laurany - 1156, 1157
 Lavinia - 1172
 Lawrence - 1182
 Lawrence Irving - 44
 Lemuel - 1013, 1149, 1153
 1154, 1166, 1169, 1173

GUSTIN (Cont.)

Lemuel (Cont.) - 1177
 1181, 1185, 1186, 1187
 1192
 Lena Ellis - 31, 118
 Leonard - 1170
 Lester Carlisle - 43, 44
 45, 47, 51, 53, 58, 65
 1144
 Levi - 1162, 1172
 Lillian - 1178
 Lillie Etta - 1177
 Lillie Lavina - 1194
 Lois Mildred - 32
 Loraine - 1172
 Loren - 1176
 Lorenda - 1188
 Lottis - 1181
 Lucy - 14
 Lydia - 15, 1152, 1154
 1156, 1162, 1170, 1176
 1180, 1185
 Lyman - 1172
 Madge - 1194
 Madge Roselle - 1182
 Mamery - 1162
 Marcia Eileen - 44
 Margaret - 18, 1161
 1162, 1164, 1173, 1177
 1178, 1179, 1186, 1189
 Margaret Alice - 46
 Maria - 18, 1169, 1171
 1175, 1177
 Marie Abbott - 52, 57
 1144
 Marion - 25
 Marion Kathleen - 33
 Marjorie - 33, 1175
 Martha - 1175
 Martha Ann - 1194
 Marshall - 1172
 Martin - 17, 142
 Mary - 8, 9, 10, 13, 14
 15, 26, 1153, 1157, 1160
 1162, 1166, 1169, 1170
 1172, 1173, 1177, 1178
 1179, 1182, 1184, 1186
 1188, 1189, 1190, 1191
 1192, 1193
 Mary Adley - 20
 Mary Ann - 1173, 1181
 1191
 Mary Elida - 1181
 Mary Louise - 43
 Mathilda - 1173
 Mattie American - 1191
 Maude - 1182
 May - 1191
 Melvin - 1176, 1179, 1180
 Mercy - 17

INDEX

GUSTIN (Cont.)

Mervin Lee - 1195
Mildred Alice - 32
Mildred Louise - 41
Mildred Thayer - 31
Minerva - 17
Minna - 17
Miriam - 1172
Morgan - 1182
Morris - 1191
Myrtie - 1180
Myrtie Ferguson - 24
Myrtie Ruth - 1194
Nancy - 18, 1190
Nannie - 1179
Naomi - 1190
Nellie - 1180, 1186
Nettie - 1181
Norman - 1172, 1177
Olive Rebecca - 1191
Omega - 1180
Orville - 1181
Orvis - 1173
Parmelia - 1190
Paul Kimball - 23
Pearl - 41
Pearl Minnie - 1194
1195
Peggy - 1162
Phebe - 14
Philip - 1162
Phiothetha - 16
Polly - 15, 1162, 1170
Prentice - 16, 17, 18
Priscilla - 1174
Rachel - 1191, 1193
Ralph Livingston - 40, 42
44, 45, 46
Ramon French - 32
Ray - 1182
Rebecca - 18, 1154, 1162
1164, 1169, 1173, 1175
1187, 1193
Richard - 1175, 1181
Richard Irving - 43
Richard Parker - 1169
Rinaldo - 1176
Robert - 1175
Robert Clifton - 44
Robert Lee - 17
Rolland Morgan - 27
Ruth - 1170, 1181, 1189
1192
Ruth Elaine - 32
Ruth Elizabeth - 45
Ruth Lillian - 43
Saidee - 1181
Sally - 1162, 1188
Samantha - 1172
Samuel - 5, 7, 8, 10, 1149

Nancy Gail - 46

GUSTIN (Cont.)

Samuel (Cont.) - 1167
1168, 1173, 1174, 1175
1179, 1182, 1188, 1189
1190, 1191, 1193, 1196
Sarah Jane - 1178
Sarah Ruth - 1194
Sebra - 1156, 1157, 1170
Sempronius - 1194
Sherry Randalya - 1195
Silas - 1171
Sophia - 14, 1181
Sophie - 17
Stella Shepard - 58
Stephen - 1149
Steward - 1176
Stewart - 1180
Susan - 18, 1193
Susan Amelia - 27, 67
Susan Crane - 19, 354
Susan Givin - 1175
Susanna - 1166, 1178, 1187
1191, 1192, 1193
Susie Anne - 22
Sylvia Price - 59, 66, 1144
Tabitha - 1175
Theodosia - 1169
Thomas - 7, 11, 13, 14
15, 16, 18, 91, 118, 165
1149, 1150, 1151, 1152
1153, 1158, 1159, 1162
1178, 1182, 1183, 1185
1189, 1192
Thomas Jefferson - 1193
1194
Timothy - 1189
Virgil - 1180
Walter - 13, 1175
Waltha - 16, 140
Wealtha - 16, 140
Weltha - 16, 17, 140, 142
Whitman - 1188
William - 10, 1154, 1170
1172, 1175, 1176, 1177
1178, 1181, 1186, 1187
1193
William Bryan - 1191
William Henry - 20
William Herbert - 47
Zeruah - 1171, 1176
Zuruah - 1171

HAAPAOJA

Carl - 26
David Allen - 26
Karen - 26
Margaret - 26

HACK

Mary - 684
William - 684

HACKER

Bethia - 70
George - 70

HACKETT

Mary 375
Samuel 375

HADLOCK

Gilbert - 869
Martha - 869
Sarah - 328

HAGER

Mary 204

HAILE

Abigail - 850
Bernard - 850
Sarah 850

HAIR

Alice - 1178
Eva - 1178
Hannah Ann - 1178
John - 1178

HALE

Ann - 939
Enoch - 180
Joanna - 862
John - 858
Joseph - 864
Mary - 180, 846, 864, 1004
Nathan - 858
Rebecca - 1089
Richard - 846
Robert - 1039
Rose - 846
Samuel - 858
Sarah - 858

HALEY

John - 137
Ruth - 137

HALFORD

Mary - 406

HALL ----- 480

Abigail - 210, 482, 483
867
Bathshua - 1069
Benjamin - 481, 483
Bethia - 482
Charity - 482, 483

INDEX

HALL (Cont.)

Ebenezer - 483
 Edith - 630
 Edward - 210
 Elizabeth - 478, 481, 482
 483
 Esther - 483
 Fear - 450
 George - 480, 484
 Gustavus - 630
 Hannah - 449, 481, 483
 484
 Hezekiah - 483
 Jacob - 481
 James - 481
 Jane - 483
 John - 480, 481, 483
 Jonathan - 483
 Joseph - 480, 481, 482
 978
 Josiah - 483
 Lois - 450
 Lydia - 484, 865
 Mary - 477, 478, 480, 481
 482, 483, 978
 Mehitabel - 482
 Mercy - 483
 Nathaniel - 482
 Nehemiah - 482
 Nicholas - 483
 Ruby - 631
 Samuel - 480, 482, 483
 1069
 Sarah - 449, 481, 482, 483
 484
 Seth - 483
 Susanna - 483, 702
 Tabitha - 482
 Zipporah - 483

HALLETT

Abigail - 445
 Benjamin - 445
 Lois - 555

HALLOWELL

Mercy - 780

HAM

Lydia - 867
 William - 867

HAMBLET (HAMLET)

John - 228
 Phebe - 228
 William - 357

HAMBLIN

Bartholomew - 1089
 Elizabeth - 1040, 1049

HAMBLIN (Cont.)

Elizabeth (Cont.) - 1051
 Experience - 699
 Isaac - 1049
 James - 1088
 Joseph - 1049, 1051
 Mercy - 1049
 Mary - 1088
 Patience - 1088
 Susanna - 1089

HAMILTON

Ella Sophia - 1177

HAMLIN

Abigail - 405
 Cornelius - 405
 Esther - 136
 Giles - 136
 Mary - 405

HAMMER (HANMORE) - 818

Bethia - 818
 Elizabeth - 807
 Hannah - 818
 Isaac - 818
 John - 807, 818
 Joseph - 818
 Rebecca - 807, 818

HAMMOND

Elizabeth - 98, 249
 Hezekiah - 307
 John - 1127
 Josiah - 263
 Lucy - 307
 Mary - 263, 1127
 Olive - 307
 Sarah - 538

HANCOCK

Ann - 791
 Anthony - 276, 277
 Elizabeth - 220
 Hannah - 276, 277
 John - 732
 Ruth - 276, 277
 William - 277

HAND

Dorothy - 108
 Hester - 108
 Janna - 108
 Joseph - 108

HANDY

Richard - 764
 Sarah - 764

HANSEN

Joel - 30

HARBEN

Carrie - 1179

HARDER

James - 280
 Mary - 280

HARDING (HARDIN)

Abraham - 254
 John - 270, 365, 1144
 Margaret - 270, 369
 Mary - 254
 Patience - 254
 Sarah - 273, 365, 1144
 Simon - 254

HARDY

Elizabeth - 222
 Francis - 222

HARKER

Ebenezer - 953
 Hepzibah - 953

HARLOW

Elijah - 1160
 Eliphaz - 405
 Ephraim - 1160
 Hopestill - 405
 Lydia - 433
 Mary - 1088, 1109
 William - 433, 1109

HARMAN

Elizabeth - 485
 William - 485

HARPER

Anna - 1093
 Charles - 746
 Christopher - 744
 Elizabeth - 460
 John - 739, 740
 Richard - 736
 William - 615

HARRADAN (HARADAN, HARADEN)

Edward - 1128
 Hannah - 1128
 Jane - 1023
 John - 1023

HARRINGTON

John - 712, 713
 Julia - 619

INDEX

HARRIS

George - 147
Isaac - 533
James - 91
Mary - 533
Patience - 1124
Priscilla - 304
Mary - 91, 280, 327, 337
Sarah - 91, 147, 335, 339
706
Thomas - 335, 337, 339
William - 337

HART

Grace May - 637
George Gould - 637
Helen Gould - 637
Josephine Weed - 637
Phebe - 637
Ruth Richardson - 637

HARTSHORNE

Abigaell - 726
Abigail - 70
John - 69, 70

HARTWELL

John - 241
Mary - 241
William - 241

HARVARD

John - 317

HARVEY

Abigail - 402
Dorcas - 392, 406
Edmund - 392
Ebenezer - 406
Experience - 545
Mary - 405
Thomas - 405
William - 346

HARWOOD

Henry - 6

HASKELL

Benjamin - 1082
Elizabeth - 160
Henry - 161
James - 160
Jane - 163
Jemima - 1142
Mary - 1082
Nancy - 161
Nellie May - 45
Prudence - 160
Ruth Elizabeth - 45
William - 1131

HASKELL (Cont.)

William Henry - 45

HASKINS

Orrissa - 426

HASSE

Esther - 170

HASTINGS

Elizabeth - 89
Hannah - 89
Joseph - 89

HATCH

Abbie Gretchen - 640
Deborah - 1059
Elizabeth - 529, 531
Israel - 1088, 1089
Joanne Louise - 640
Karl Daniel - 640
Malcolm Daniel - 640
641
Mary - 848
Mercy - 1089
Stephen Daniel - 641
Timothy - 1059

HATHAWAY ----- 381

Abigail - 384, 386, 387
388, 407
Abijah - 351, 390, 391
Abraham - 381, 382
Alice - 385
Amy - 385
Ann - 376, 384, 386, 392
Anna - 385
Anne - 386, 390
Azariah - 388
Bathsheba - 391
Benanuel - 391, 392
Benjamin - 383, 386
Betsey - 385, 389, 391
Chauncey - 389
Christian - 384
Christiana - 389
Content - 384
Deborah - 383
Demaris - 384, 390, 392
406
Dorcas - 392
Ebenezer - 382
Eleazer - 383
Elizabeth - 383, 384, 385
386, 387, 390, 391, 392
408
Enos - 389
Ephraim - 383, 384, 387
Experience - 388
Ezra - 392

HATHAWAY (Cont.)

Guilford - 385
Hannah - 382, 384, 385
386, 387, 388, 389, 417
Hepsibah - 389
Hopedstill - 390
Isaac - 79, 343, 349, 383
385, 386, 390, 396, 404
406, 407
Israel - 388
Jacob - 381, 383, 384, 385
386, 417
Jail - 385, 386
James - 388
Jemima - 387
Jerusha - 386, 389, 390
Joel - 391
John - 381, 382, 383, 384
387, 389, 395, 401, 403
417
Jonathan - 388
Joseph - 381, 384, 385
Joshua - 384
Josiah - 384, 391
Keturah - 388
Keziah - 389
Lisband - 388
Lucy - 387
Lydia - 385
Marcy - 383
Margaret - 386, 389, 403
1145
Martha - 381, 385, 387
388, 395
Mary - 382, 384, 386, 387
388, 390, 392, 396, 404
450
Mehitable - 390
Melitiah - 385, 386
Mercy - 384, 391, 403
Miriam - 391
Miribah - 386
Nathaniel - 384, 392
Nicholas - 381, 387
Peleg - 387
Peter - 391
Phebe - 387, 389, 390
Philip - 385
Phillippa - 385
Polly - 391, 392
Rachel - 389
Rebecca - 382, 383, 384
385, 386, 387, 391, 392
1145
Remember - 388
Rhoda - 392
Richard - 389
Ruth - 381
Sally - 391
Samuel - 383, 389

INDEX

HATHAWAY (Cont.)

Sarah - 79, 382, 383, 384
385, 386, 388, 390, 391
407
Seph - 388
Seth - 384, 386, 391
Shadrack - 383
Silence - 353, 389, 390
Stephen - 391, 392
Thankful - 383, 388, 390
Thomas - 345, 349, 382
386, 388, 389, 403, 407
1145
Tryphena - 391
Wealthy - 392
William - 388, 391
Zeph - 388

HAVEN (HAVENS)

Abram - 159
Bathsheba - 159
Daniel - 1189
Mary - 1189

HAWES

Benjamin - 1063
Dorcas - 1063
Nellie May - 45
Obadiah - 88
Richard - 474
Sarah - 83
Susan - 649

HAWKE (HAWKES, HAWKS)

Adam - 427
Deborah - 700
Elizabeth - 106, 685, 705
707
Hannah - 656
James - 677, 679, 700, 711
John - 433
Margaret - 652, 656, 659
685, 711
Mary - 677
Matthew - 652, 656, 685
710
Sarah - 433, 652, 662, 679
700, 711

HAWKREDD

Elizabeth - 74, 1144

HAWTHORNE

Nathaniel - 356

HAY

John - 237
Margaret - 178
Patrick - 301
Peter - 178, 196, 301

HAY (Cont.)

Susanna - 196, 301

HAYDEN

Ann - 124
Daniel - 116, 274
Ebenezer - 116
Hannah - 116, 146, 274
John - 146
Lydia - 146
Mindwell - 116
Nehemiah - 149
Rachel - 149, 274
Samuel - 124

HAYES

Bethia - 541
Harriet - 1193
John - 541
Mary Ann - 1191

HAYNES (HAINES, HAINE)

Dorothy - 101
Elizabeth - 101, 1194
John - 101
Josiah - 101
Ruth - 781
Sarah - 887
William - 887

HAYTE

Anna - 867

HAYWARD (HAYWOOD,

HOWARD) - 540, 544, 851

Abiel - 542
Abigail - 519, 541, 546
Alice - 545, 546
Anna - 377
Benjamin - 522, 544, 851
Benomi - 545
Bethia - 541, 542, 543, 545
546
Content - 852
Daniel - 542
David - 543
Deborah - 272
Demaris - 542
Ebenezer - 542
Edward - 541, 546
Elisha - 545, 546
Eliza - 620, 630
Elizabeth - 152, 248, 541
542, 543, 544, 545, 852
Ephraim - 542
Experience - 545
Grace - 852
Hannah - 544, 545, 546
852
Henry - 539, 542

HAYWARD (Cont.)

Hezekiah - 522
Huldah - 522, 851, 852, 854
Irene - 519
Jael - 448
James - 152, 540, 541
Jane - 542
Joanna - 520, 852
John - 462, 516, 535, 540
544, 545, 546, 1114
Jonathan - 377, 541, 542
851, 852
Joseph - 520, 535, 545
546
Joshua - 542
Keziah - 152, 542, 546
Margery - 840, 849, 851
852
Martha - 519, 540, 541
542, 546
Mary - 330, 521, 539, 541
542, 543, 545, 546, 852
Mehitable - 248, 520, 545
851, 1091
Mercy - 541, 545, 852
Nathaniel - 199, 544
Oliver - 316, 852
Patience - 545
Peter - 546
Priscilla - 851
Rachel - 192
Richard - 885
Robert - 519, 541
Ruth - 451
Samuel - 248, 544, 851
852
Sarah - 199, 516, 520, 521
522, 540, 541, 542, 544
545, 546, 846, 851, 852
854
Seth - 542
Silence - 462, 542, 543
Susanna - 516, 541, 542
544, 545, 546
Thomas - 540, 544, 545
546
Trial - 852
Walter - 451
William - 846, 851, 852
853, 854

HAZELTON (HAZEL-

TINE) ----- 787

Abiah - 788, 790
Abigail - 789, 790, 791
Abraham - 788, 791
Amy - 203
Ann - 788
Anna - 788
David - 788, 791

INDEX

HAZELTON (Cont.)

Deborah - 777, 789, 790
 Deliverance - 788, 790
 Elizabeth - 788
 Emma - 789
 Gershom - 788
 Hannah - 790, 791
 Henry - 790
 Hepsibah
 Joan - 789, 799
 Joanna - 789
 Jeremiah - 790
 John - 787, 789, 790, 791
 Jonathan - 791
 Joseph - 790
 Joshua - 791
 Lydia - 790, 791
 Marcy - 788
 Mary - 782, 788, 790, 791
 Mehitabel - 791
 Moses - 791
 Nathaniel - 789, 790, 791
 Peter - 791
 Robert - 787, 788
 Ruth - 790, 791, 799
 Samuel - 789, 790, 791
 Sarah - 789, 791
 Susanna - 790, 791
 Timothy - 791

HAZEN (HAZZEN)

Ednah - 764
 Elizabeth - 782
 Moses - 782
 Sarah - 725
 Thomas - 725

HEALD

Alvah - 20, 30
 Alvah Frances - 20
 Bertha May - 20
 Florence Warren - 20
 Mary Adley - 20

HEALEY (HEALY)

Hannah - 263
 Harriet - 164
 John - 263
 Nathaniel - 162
 Sarah - 880
 William - 880

HEARD

Ruth - 893

HEARNDEN

Benjamin - 283
 Elizabeth - 283

HEARNDEN (Cont.)

Sarah - 283

HEATH

Catherine - 1162
 Daview - 1162
 Dorothy - 313
 Peleg - 313
 Sarah - 770
 Susanna - 791

HELD

Ann - 146
 Gershom - 146

HELLEN

Jane - 811

HEMMINGWAY

Joanna - 262, 328
 Margaret - 328
 Samuel - 328

HENAGE

Lucy - 493, 1147

HENCHMAN

Bridget - 192
 Thomas - 192

HENDRICKS

Anna - 1131, 1132
 Israel - 1132

HENRY

Aden 1156
 Hannah - 1156

HEPWORTH

George Richard - 37
 June Lucille - 37
 Priscilla Jean - 38
 Shirley June - 38

HERBERT

Marcella - 566
 Richard - 566

HERENDEEN ----- 820

Abigail - 880
 Alice - 820
 Benjamin - 820
 Deliverance - 820
 Elisha - 820
 Elizabeth - 820
 Esther - 820, 821
 Hannah - 821
 Isaac - 821
 John - 821
 Joseph - 820

HERENDEEN (Cont.)

Kezia - 820
 Lydia - 820
 Martha - 821
 Mary - 809, 820
 Meribah - 820
 Preserved - 820
 Sarah - 820, 821
 Solomon - 820
 Thomas - 820, 821
 William - 820

HERRICK (HERRICKS)

Joseph - 675
 Mary - 675, 1015
 Stephen - 1015

HERSEY

Deborah - 661, 683, 685
 Elizabeth - 671, 702
 Hannah - 702, 708
 James - 711
 Jeremiah - 702
 Jonathan - 662
 Joshua - 662
 Lydia - 662
 Maria - 672
 Mary - 663, 711
 Rebecca - 326, 708
 Sarah - 495, 662, 868
 William - 671, 708

HEWISH (HUISH)

Henry - 566
 Marcella - 566

HIBARD

Mary - 1076

HICKEY

Minerva - 426

HICKMAN

Mary - 247
 William - 247

HICKS ----- 803

Abigail - 809
 Alithea - 808
 Ambrose - 816, 817
 Amos - 816
 Baptist - 803, 804
 Barnard - 808
 Benjamin - 810
 Bethia - 806
 Daniel - 806, 807, 808, 809
 810, 811, 818, 819
 David - 809, 810, 811
 Elizabeth - 741, 746, 803
 804, 805, 806, 807, 808

INDEX

HICKS (Cont.)

Elizabeth (Cont.) - 811, 813
816, 1051
Ellis - 803
Emily - 1162
Ephraim - 804, 805, 807
808, 1051
Experience - 808
Francis - 803
Freelove - 809
Hannah - 805, 806, 807
808, 810, 811
Herodius - 805
Hezekiah - 808
Ira - 817
Isaac - 810
James - 804, 808, 809, 815
Jane - 808, 811, 815
Jean - 804
Jesse - 813, 817
John - 803, 804, 805, 806
808, 809
Jonathan - 816
Joseph - 806, 810, 811
812, 813, 824
Josiah - 812, 813, 815, 816
Juliana - 803
Levi - 812, 813, 816
Lois - 809
Lydia - 805, 808, 809, 815
816
Margaret - 804, 806, 817
1144
Martha - 809, 810, 811
Mary - 808, 809, 810, 811
812, 817
Michael - 803, 809
Nancy - 804
Nathan - 816
Nathaniel - 808
Patience - 811, 812, 813
817, 824
Phebe - 804, 805, 806
Priscilla - 808
Rebecca - 741, 807, 810
812, 816, 817, 818
Robert - 803, 804, 805
806, 811
Ruth - 806, 811
Samuel - 804, 805, 806
808, 809, 812, 813, 815
841
Sarah - 808, 809, 810, 815
819
Stephen - 805
Susan - 815
Thankful - 746, 812, 813
841
Thomas - 803, 804, 805
806, 807, 809

HICKS (Cont.)

William - 808
Zechariah - 806

HICKSON

Sarah - 134
Walter - 134

HIGGINS

Elizabeth - 474, 1121
Hannah - 474
Jonathan - 474
Ruby - 631
Timothy - 1121

HIGGINSON

Francis - 184, 885

HIGLEY

Brewster - 125
Dudley - 116
Esther - 125
Eunice - 116
Lois - 116

HILAND (HYLAND, HIGH-

LAND) ----- 371

Agnes - 371
Ann - 372
Annah - 373
Christean - 371
Deborah - 372, 373
Elizabeth - 369, 372
Isabell - 373
John - 371, 372
Jone - 371
Josias - 372
Mary - 372
Nicholas - 372
Peter - 371, 372
Richard - 371
Ruth - 373
Samuel - 372, 373
Sarah - 372, 373, 551
Thomas - 371, 372

HILL ----- 240, 1134

Abigail - 241, 242, 1094
1131, 1134, 1140
Anna 241
Daniel - 1082
Deborah - 242
Elinor - 1130, 1134
Elizabeth - 238, 240, 241
243, 1083, 1134
Emily - 1193
Hannah - 240, 243
Ignatius - 931
James - 241, 931
Jane - 240, 241

HILL (Cont.)

Joanna - 1134
John - 241, 1131, 1134
1140
Jonathan - 241
Joseph - 241
Margaret - 240, 244
Martha - 240, 242, 245
Mary - 241, 1134
Mehitable - 242
Nathaniel - 240
Phebe - 488
Philip - 1134
Ralph - 240, 241, 242, 244
245, 290
Rebecca - 241, 242
Robert - 241
Samuel - 241, 242, 243
488
Sarah - 241, 242, 929
1134
Susanna - 241
Ursle - 243
William - 929, 931
Zebulon - 1134

HILLARD

Robert - 79

HILLS ----- 175

Abigail - 179, 180, 181
182, 935
Ann - 177, 179, 891
Benjamin - 179, 182, 935
Daniel - 180
Deborah - 181
Dorcas - 180
Dorothy - 178
Ebenezer - 178, 182
Eleanor - 177
Elizabeth - 170, 178, 180
181, 182, 917, 935, 936
956
Ellina - 177
Emme - 180
George - 175
Gershom - 179, 181, 956
Hannah - 177, 178, 179
180, 181
Helen - 177
Henry - 180
James - 178, 180
John - 175, 179, 180, 935
Joseph - 170, 172, 173
175, 178, 179
Josiah - 180
Margaret - 178
Martha - 182
Mary - 175, 178, 180, 181
182

INDEX

HILLS (Cont.)

Nathaniel - 179, 181
Priscilla - 179
Rachel - 181
Rebecca - 172, 175, 179
Rose - 175, 177
Samuel - 176, 178, 179
Sarah - 175, 178, 182
Smith - 181
Steven - 175, 179
Tabitha - 181
Thomas - 182
William - 180

HILTON ----- 975

Ann - 932, 978, 980
Catherine - 978, 979
Charles - 932, 978, 980
Dudley - 978
Edward - 932, 976, 977
978, 980
Elizabeth - 930, 932, 979
980
Frances - 976
Hannah - 960, 974, 980
Jane - 978
John - 980
Jonathan - 978
Joseph - 978
Margaret - 975
Margery - 975
Mary - 978, 979, 1083
Mehitable - 979, 980
Nowell - 980
Richard - 978, 980
Roger - 975
Samuel - 978
Sarah - 932, 974, 979, 980
Sibyl - 975
Sobriety - 978, 979
Susanna - 979
William - 932, 974, 975
976, 977, 978, 979, 980
Winthrop - 283, 978

HINCKLEY ----- 1067

Abiah - 1039
Abigail - 1039, 1069, 1071
Admire - 1069
Bathshua - 1069
Benjamin - 1028, 1070
Bethia - 1071
Bridget - 1068
Ebenezer - 1069, 1071
Elizabeth - 1070
Experience - 1069, 1071
Gershom - 1071
Hannah - 1068, 1071
Ichabod - 1071
Isaac - 1070

HINCKLEY (Cont.)

John - 1033, 1069, 1071
Jonathan - 1071
Joseph - 1070
Mary - 332, 1068, 1069
1071
Mehitable - 1069
Meletiah - 1068
Mercy - 1071
Reliance - 1070
Samuel - 553, 1063, 1067
1069, 1070, 1071
Sarah - 553, 1028, 1067
1068, 1069, 1070, 1071
Susanna - 1063, 1070
Thankful - 1069, 1071
Thomas - 332, 553, 1063

HINDS (HINDE)

Ann - 428, 429
Elizabeth - 429
Margery - 429

HINES

Hannah - 502

HINGSTON

Philip - 944
Phillippa - 944

HINSDALE

Barnabas - 134
Mehitable - 326
Samuel - 326
Sarah - 134

HIPPLE

Hannah - 1175

HOADLEY

Hannah - 329

HOAG

Ebenezer - 989
John - 989

HOAR (HOARE)

Joan - 506
Joanna - 253
Lydia - 280
Sarah - 415
William - 415

HOBART

Aaron - 361, 735
Bathsheba - 551
Betsey - 664
Daniel - 270
David - 707
Deborah - 686

HOBART (Cont.)

Ebed - 664
Edmund - 663, 664
Elizabeth - 663, 664
Ellen - 278
Emma - 663
Hannah - 271, 707
Jane - 707
Joshua - 278
Lydia - 690, 707
Mehitable - 707
Nathaniel - 736
Patience - 270
Persis - 664
Peter - 278, 551, 678, 690
Rebecca - 278, 361, 690
Samuel - 707
Sarah - 702, 707
Thomas - 707

HOBBY

Charles - 220

HOBS (HOBBS)

Mary - 901

HOBSON

John - 316
Margaret - 316

HODGES

John - 397
Mary - 390, 396, 397, 404
Nicholas - 428
William - 396, 397

HODGKINS

Hannah - 1133
Jacob - 1123
Lucy - 1142
Mary - 1123

HOLBROOK ----- 529

Abiezer - 461, 531, 532
Abigail - 532
Alice - 530
Ann - 531
Anna - 14
Anne - 529
Cornelius - 530
David - 531
Deborah - 529
Elisha - 531
Elizabeth - 366, 517, 529
530, 531, 532
Eunice - 531
Experience - 517, 529, 530
531
Hannah - 532
Ichabod - 531, 551

INDEX

HOLBROOK (Cont.)

Jane - 529, 531
 Joanna - 529, 530
 John - 366, 459, 517, 529
 530, 531, 532
 Joseph - 530, 532
 Lois - 531
 Lydia - 532
 Margaret - 530
 Margery - 530
 Mary - 459, 530, 531, 532
 Millicent - 531
 Persis - 531
 Peter - 530
 Ruth - 461
 Samuel - 429, 530, 532
 Sarah - 361, 366, 463, 531
 532, 551
 Susanna - 530
 Thomas - 529, 530, 532
 William - 529, 530

HOLCOMB (HOL- COMBE) ----- 123

Abigail - 123, 124, 127
 Ann - 124
 Anna - 125
 Benjah - 110, 124
 Benjamin - 124, 125
 Catherine - 125
 Deborah - 110, 124, 125
 Elizabeth - 123, 124
 Esther - 125
 Hannah - 124, 1154, 1187
 James - 124
 John - 125
 Jonathan - 125
 Joseph - 124
 Joshua - 124
 Martha - 124, 125
 Mary - 109, 123, 124, 125
 Michael - 1154
 Mindwell - 124
 Moses - 124
 Nathaniel - 124, 125
 Ruth - 124
 Samuel - 124
 Sarah - 110, 124, 125
 Thomas - 104, 123, 124
 127

HOLDEN

Abigail - 200
 Daniel - 207
 Elizabeth - 225
 Hannah - 846
 Joanna - 219
 John - 846
 Jonathan - 219
 Rachel - 207

HOLDEN (Cont.)

Rebecca - 219
 Susanna - 205
 Thomas - 219

HOLDRIDGE

Mehitable - 251
 Samuel - 251

HOLLAND

Elizabeth - 256

HOLLIS

Abigail - 272

HOLLISTER

Sarah - 323

HOLLOWAY

Deliverance - 404
 Elizabeth - 406
 Hannah - 467
 Jane - 404
 Joseph - 345
 Malachi - 78, 345, 406
 Nathaniel - 404
 Samuel - 404
 Timothy - 381, 401
 William - 467

HOLMAN

Jonathan - 162

HOLMES (HOMES) ----- 82

Abraham - 692
 Ann - 90, 91, 952
 Catherine - 91
 Charity - 86
 Deborah - 82, 87
 Dorothy - 91, 162
 Ebenezer - 86, 89
 Elizabeth - 85, 89, 90, 240
 523, 692
 George - 82, 88, 91
 Hannah - 88, 89, 328, 423
 Ichabod - 86
 Je hosophat - 87
 Joanna - 89
 John - 82, 87, 88, 89, 91
 95, 99, 328
 Jonathan - 85
 Joseph - 83, 84, 85, 89
 106
 Keziah - 88
 Lewis - 18
 Lydia - 82, 84, 106
 Margaret - 292
 Maria - 18
 Mary - 86, 88, 91, 328
 Mehitable - 86

HOLMES (Cont.)

Nancy - 18
 Nathaniel - 84, 85, 86, 89
 653, 675
 Obedience - 87
 Patience - 85, 87, 1093
 Peleg - 85
 Phebe - 159
 Rachel - 692
 Rely - 85
 Robert - 240
 Samuel - 82, 88, 90
 Sarah - 10, 15, 85, 86, 87
 88, 89, 91, 95, 653, 675
 838
 Thankful - 87

HOLTON (HOULTON)

Charles - 731
 Joseph - 887
 Mary - 1004
 Sarah - 887, 1006

HOLYOKE

Ann - 1004
 Edward - 71, 141, 1004
 Prudence - 1004
 Susanna - 141

HOO

Ann - 222
 Thomas - 222

HOOKE

Florence - 951
 Susanna - 361

HOOKER

Joanna - 394
 Susannah - 138
 Thomas - 138, 394, 767

HOOPER

Anne - 563
 Catherine - 719
 Elizabeth - 534
 John - 534, 563
 Sarah - 534
 Thomas - 534, 719

HOOTON

Isabel - 1097
 Lucy - 1097
 Robert - 1097

HOPKINS

Abigail - 282
 Benjamin - 76, 692
 Bethia - 263
 Deborah - 1059

INDEX

HOPKINS (Cont.)

Deliverance - 76
Hannah - 75, 76, 78, 700
John - 76, 733
Joseph - 76
Martin - 700
Mary - 967
Opportunity - 76
Rachel - 692
Sarah - 76
Stephen - 75, 76, 78, 967
Thomas - 76
William - 282

HOPKINSON

Hester - 797

HORSWELL

Abigail - 270
Francis - 270

HORTON (HAUGHTON)

Adrianna - 354
Huldah - 354
Jemima - 1188
Jonathan - 388
Keturah - 388
Simon - 345

HOSKINS ----- 428

Abigail - 385, 430, 477
868
Ann - 428, 429
Anna - 385
Anne - 477
Elizabeth - 396, 429
Henry - 385, 430, 477
Hannah - 415, 430, 477
Jacob - 430, 477
John - 428, 430, 477
Josiah - 430, 477
Mary - 429, 430
Peter - 428
Priscilla - 430, 477
Rebecca - 413, 429
Richard - 430
Samuel - 430
Sarah - 415, 421, 428, 429
433, 477
Stephen - 430, 477
William - 415, 428, 429
430, 433, 477, 1113

HOSMER

Elizabeth - 250
Hester - 106
James - 250
Zerriah - 250

HOTCHKISS

Deborah Duvall - 1182

HOUGH

Elizabeth - 1189
Emma - 1176
John - 1189
Maria - 1189

HOUGHTON

Experience - 254
Jonas - 204
Richard - 760, 761
Sarah - 204
William - 254

HOULD

Esther - 607
Solomon - 607

HOUSE

Chauncy - 1177
Mary - 1177
Sarah - 654

HOVEY

Percilla - 1031

HOWE (HOW)

Elizabeth - 761
Jeremy - 761
Nathaniel - 687
Rachel - 687
Rebecca - 308
William - 734

HOWELL

Jeremy - 534
Lydia - 534

HOWLAND ----- 1042

Abigail - 1045, 1049, 1050
1051
Ann - 1049
Annie - 1042
Anne - 1049
Arthur - 1042, 1044
Bathsheba - 1050
Bethiah - 1049, 1050
Deborah - 412, 1044
Desire - 1048
Ebenezer - 1044
Elizabeth - 271, 440, 805
1033, 1044, 1045, 1048
1049, 1050, 1051, 1052
1055
Experience - 1049, 1050
George - 1042
Hannah - 1049, 1051, 1052
Henry - 412, 1042, 1044

HOWLAND (Cont.)

Henry (Cont.) - 1113
Hope - 1030, 1037, 1051
Humphrey - 1042
Isaac - 1049, 1052
Jabez - 1049, 1050
Joel - 1052
James - 1051
Joanna - 1051
John - 433, 439, 440, 441
1027, 1037, 1038, 1042
1044, 1045, 1048, 1049
1050, 1055
Joseph - 1045, 1050, 1051
Josiah - 1050
Judah - 1050
Lydia - 1049, 1051
Margaret - 1044
Martha - 1051
Mary - 1044, 1045, 1048
1049, 1051
Mercy - 1049
Nathan - 1052
Nathaniel - 1051
Patience - 1050
Prince - 1044
Priscilla - 1052
Rebecca - 1045
Ruth - 433, 1051
Samuel - 1045, 1050
Sarah - 1045, 1052
Seth - 1050, 1052
Shubael - 1049
Susanna - 1052
Thomas - 1044, 1051
Yetmercy - 1050
Zoar - 1045
Zoeth - 1045

HOYT

Frances - 923
John - 923
Mary - 923

HUBBARD

George - 338
Mehitable - 338

HUBBELL

Sarah - 109

HUCKINS

Hannah - 1038
Hope - 555, 1038
John - 1038
Sarah - 1069
Thomas - 555, 1038, 1069

HUDSON

Daniel - 190

INDEX

HUDSON (Cont.)

Deborah - 985
Hannah - 403, 551
John - 403, 551
Mary - 190
Phebe - 389

HUIE

Jane - 1189

HUITT (HUIT, HUET)

Elizabeth - 705
Ephraim - 103, 705
Susanna - 705

HULL ----- 1035

Agnes - 1035
Hannah - 904
Joanna - 1033, 1035
John - 904, 908
Joseph - 365, 1033, 1035
Martha - 339
Thomas - 1025

HULSE

Abbie Gretchen - 640

HUME

Elizabeth - 424

HUMPHREY (HUMPHRIES)

Abigail - 502
Anna - 687
Dudley - 115
Elizabeth - 502
Hannah - 706
Harriet - 115
Isaac - 323
John - 702, 1138
Jonas - 506
Keziah - 115
Mary - 1123
Michael - 115
Nathaniel - 502
Patience - 323
Sarah - 702
Thomas - 687, 706

HUNT ----- 506

Ann - 896
Anna - 506
Christian - 865
Dorothy - 506
Ebbett - 506
Elizabeth - 496, 507
Ellen - 896
Enoch - 506, 507
Ephraim - 506, 507
Hannah - 496
Joanna - 507

HUNT (Cont.)

John - 496, 506
Joseph - 507
Mary - 149, 507
Peter - 507, 829
Ruth - 506
Sarah - 250, 368, 372, 458
503, 507
Thomas - 496, 507
William - 507

HUNTINGTON

Alvira - 1162
Benjamin - 1161, 1162
Catherine - 1161, 1162
Christopher - 105
Cynthia - 1162
Emily - 1162
Hannah - 374
Joanna - 982, 983
Josiah - 1162
Lydia - 318
Philip - 1162
Ruth - 109
Susanna - 105
Thomas - 374, 1162
William - 982, 983

HUNTLEY

Clara - 1156, 1157
Elisha - 1157

HURST ----- 556

Catherine - 556
James - 428, 553, 556
1114
Patience - 553, 556

HUSE

Abel - 786
Eunice - 1142
John - 1142
Ruth - 784

HUSSEY (HUZZEY)

Christopher - 949
John - 1045
Rebecca - 1045

HUTCHINS (HUTCHIN)

Ann - 121
Elizabeth - 720
John - 121, 789
Keziah - 306
Robert - 1043
Sarah - 789

HUTCHINSON

Alice - 1006
Ann - 185, 898, 957

HUTCHINSON (Cont.)

Edward - 911, 957
John - 1006
Mary - 433, 957
Richard - 1006
Sarah - 1006
William - 73

HUXFORD

Esther - 1090

HYDE

John - 565
Margaret - 565
Stephen - 565

HYSLOP

William - 742

IBROOK ----- 278

Ellen - 278
Margaret - 269, 278
Rebecca - 278, 690
Richard - 278

INGALLS

Mary - 1011, 1013

INGERSOLL ----- 885

Abigail - 887
Alice - 885, 887
Ann - 882, 885
Bathsheba - 883, 885, 886
887
Deborah - 887
Elisha - 8
Elizabeth - 886
Ephraim - 887
George - 885, 886
Hannah - 887
Joanna - 885, 887
John - 885, 886, 887
Joseph - 886
Judith - 886
Martha - 1086
Mary - 886, 887
Nathaniel - 887
Rachel - 887
Richard - 882, 885, 887
Ruth - 887
Samuel - 886, 887
Sarah - 885, 887

INGRAHAM

Elizabeth 834
Honestill - 248
Jarrett - 248
Waitstill - 248

INDEX

IRELAND

Michael - 614

IRISH

Thomas - 417

IRWIN

Agnes - 1178

ISAACS

Elizabeth - 301

Joseph - 301

IVES

Mary - 258

JACKMAN

Clarissa - 633

Elizabeth - 800

James - 800, 863

Joanna - 800

Rachel - 863

Richard - 800

JACKSON

Abigail - 1039

Abraham - 1110

Edmund - 366, 367

Edward - 760

Hannah - 687

John - 94

Joseph - 276

Lydia - 708

Mary - 367

Mercy - 1039

Nathaniel - 1039

Remember - 1110

Theodosia - 94

Zipporah - 158, 276

JACOB ----- 678

Abigail - 680

Ann - 561

Benjamin - 679, 680

David - 679

Deborah - 654, 678, 679
680

Elizabeth - 85, 550, 653
655, 657, 674, 678
679, 680, 700

Hannah - 655, 657, 658
678, 679, 680

Jacob - 678

Jael - 659, 679

John - 369, 654, 659, 661
678, 679, 680

Joseph - 678

Josiah - 680

JACOB (Cont.)

Lydia - 680

Margery - 678

Mary - 651, 654, 655, 658
659, 661, 669, 674, 678
679, 680

Nathaniel - 680

Nicholas - 651, 655, 669, 670
674, 678, 683

Peter - 658, 659

Samuel - 679

Sarah - 651, 654, 661, 678
679, 680, 700, 711

William - 561

JACOBS

Lydia - 159

Samuel - 542

Susanna - 542

JAMES ----- 369

Ann - 551, 1076

Anna - 1076

Charles - 1076

Elizabeth - 369, 370, 373

Francis - 369, 373

Hope - 370

Jane - 363, 369

John - 550, 1144

Lydia - 550

Mary - 1144

Patience - 271, 369

Philip - 369, 370

Samuel - 370

Sarah - 369, 548

Thomas - 271, 369

JAMESON

Alice - 666

JAQUES

Anne - 797, 799, 800

Deborah - 800

Elizabeth - 884

Hannah - 797

Henry - 797, 799, 800, 884
987, 989

Mary - 927, 938

Richard - 790, 797, 799
800

Ruth - 790, 799, 989

Stephen - 800

JAQUITH

Abraham - 243

Elizabeth - 243

JAYCOX

Harriet - 1181

Nehemiah - 1181

JEAN

Augustine - 1, 2, 69, 1149
1164, 1185

Edmond - 1, 2

Esther - 1

Catherine - 1

Marguerite - 2

JEFTS

Hannah - 202

Henry - 202

JENKINS

Deborah - 854

John - 854, 1049

Joseph - 1049

Lydia - 1049

Mary - 1049

Sarah - 698

JENKS

Bela - 166

Betsy - 166

Jeremiah - 275

Patience - 275

JENNEY ----- 1119

Abigail - 1117, 1119, 1120

Ann - 1119

Desire - 1120

John - 1113, 1119, 1120

Lettice - 1120

Mark - 1119

Ruth - 1120

Samuel - 1119

Sarah - 1119, 1120

Susanna - 1120

JENNINGS

Joseph - 1018

Peter - 1018

Samuel - 1065

Stephen - 1018

Remember - 1065

JENNISON

Abigail - 229

Elizabeth - 224, 229

Eunice - 209

Jane - 209

Peter - 209

Robert - 224

William - 229

JENSON

Elizabeth 465

JEPSON

Emma - 798

John - 798

INDEX

JEWETT

Elizabeth - 788, 793
Hannah - 793
John - 793
Mary - 788
Maximillian - 788
Nathaniel - 1151

JILLSON

Deborah - 277
Nathaniel - 277

JOHNSON (JONSON) --- 326

Abigail - 306, 326, 328
329, 520
Ann - 78
Anna - 328, 330
Benjamin - 218
Bethia - 225
Caleb - 210, 331
David - 330, 331
Deborah - 264, 326, 327
Edward - 186, 218, 328
Eleazer - 866
Ellen - 326
Elizabeth - 313, 327, 329
Esther - 94, 119, 210, 216
330, 331
Experience - 330
Grace - 326
Hannah - 226, 328, 329
330, 331
Hezekiah - 330
Huldah - 254, 330
Humphrey - 326
Isaac - 313, 326, 327, 328
338, 448, 520, 937
Jane - 866
Jemima - 330
Jennings - 119
John - 225, 326, 327, 328
329
Joseph - 326, 327
Joshua - 687
Keziah - 238
Livanah - 211
Lucy - 330
Lydia - 329, 687
Margaret - 326, 328, 338
Margery - 326, 1148
Margit - 873
Martha - 254, 326, 331
810
Mary - 218, 225, 226, 326
327, 328, 329, 330, 334
338, 720, 756, 784, 790
Matthew - 219, 225, 226
Mehitable - 326, 328, 329
Nathaniel - 326, 327, 329
330, 334, 521

JOHNSON (Cont.)

Peter - 331
Priscilla - 330
Prudence - 331
Rebecca - 200, 218, 219
326, 338, 810
Reuben - 328
Ruth - 225, 720
Samuel - 329
Sarah - 306, 328, 329, 330
331, 338, 710, 863, 937
Seth - 521
Smith - 306, 329, 330, 331
338
Solomon - 520
Susanna - 331, 520
Uriah - 254, 330
William - 94, 216, 810
Zebadian - 210

JOHNSTON

Harvey - 1174
Mary - 1174

JONES

Abiath - 295
Abigail - 478
Adam - 383
Amos - 16
Anne - 297
Arthur - 355
Benjamin - 270, 403
Caleb - 1059
Carrie - 355
Consider - 158
David - 295, 297
Dorcas - 403
Elizabeth - 604, 622, 689
Ephraim - 711
Hannah - 158, 274, 403
Isaac - 451
Joel - 451
Joseph - 478
Marcy - 383
Margaret - 562, 711
Mary - 229, 383, 403, 477
689
Mercy - 403
Molly - 467
Patience - 270
Richard - 123
Sarah - 120, 297, 683
Solomon - 689
Susan - 368
Susannah - 1187, 1191
Thomas - 403, 662

JORDAN ----- 1017

Ann - 1015
David - 357

JORDAN (Cont.)

Dominie - 1196
Hannah - 934, 1015, 1017
Jane - 1017
Stephen - 1015, 1017
Susanna - 1017

JOSSELYN (JOSLYN)

Dorothy - 96
Gideon - 780
Hannah - 780
Israel - 985
Lydia - 159
Mary - 97, 361
Sarah - 780, 985
Thomas - 96

JOY

Barbara Ruth - 626
Carol Ann - 626
Desire - 676
James - 626
John - 520
Lydia - 520
Mildred - 626
Ruth - 685
Susanna - 676
Thomas - 676
Vincent Warren - 626

JOYCE (JOICE)

Elizabeth - 1038
Hosea - 1038
Sarah - 707

JUDKINS

Job - 501
Sarah - 501

JUNKINS

Mary - 607

JURDAINE

Ignatius - 929
Sarah - 929

KANT

Sarah - 895

KEENE (KEAYNE, KEEN)

Alsina - 1178
Annie - 869
Robert - 73
Scott - 1178

KEENEY (KEENY)

John - 550
Susanna - 550

INDEX

KEITH

Abigail - 461, 519, 541
Anna - 447
James - 515, 541, 542
Jemima - 519, 537
Jepther - 308
Joseph - 447, 537, 541
Mary - 542
Rachel - 308
Susanna - 515, 541

KELLEY (KELLE)

Emme - 180
Hannah - 841, 850
John - 841
Margery - 841
William - 841

KELLOGG

Clemence - 121
Joanna - 776
Jesse - 121
Joseph - 776
Noah - 121
Samuel - 776
Sarah - 776
Susanna - 121

KEMP

Samuel - 358
Sarah - 358

KEMPTON

Ephraim - 1110
Joanna - 1110
Juliana - 1107
Manassah - 1107
Mercy - 1093
Ruth - 1094
Samuel - 1093

KENDALL

Abigail - 225
Elizabeth - 1127
Francis - 225
Hannah - 921
John - 921, 1127
Josiah - 221
Mary - 206, 224, 225
Persis - 225
Prudence - 205
Ruth - 205
Samuel - 205
Tabitha - 221
Thomas - 205

KENDRICK (KENERICKE)

George - 830
Ruth - 830

KENISTON

Regina - 872

KENNEBY

Lydia - 1083
Thomas - 1083

KENNEDA

Madge Roselle - 1182

KENNEDY

Alexander - 1115
Hannah - 1115

KENT

Abigail - 383
Deborah - 383
Emma - 789
Hannah - 894
John - 383, 935
Jonathan - 911
Richard - 935
Sarah - 935
Stephen - 894
Thomas - 858, 879

KEYES

Mary - 1031
Solomon - 987

KIDDER

Lois - 1012

KIERSTEAD

James - 614

KILBY

Abigail - 661
Catherine - 656
Richard - 661

KILLIAM

Amasa - 734
Hannah - 122

KIMBALL

Altha Blanche - 23
Anna - 788
Benjamin - 728, 788
Caleb - 788
Charles - 167
Hannah - 791
Julia - 167
Marcy - 788
Robert - 916

KIMPTON

Esther - 1172, 1176

KING

Abigail - 174
David - 384
Dorothy - 313, 506
Ebenezer - 289
Elizabeth - 481
Experience - 465, 466, 501
Hannah - 289, 483
Henry - 174
Hezekiah - 495
John - 313, 506, 826
Joseph - 1092
Mary - 202, 489
Mercy - 384, 1092
Philip - 489
Samuel - 466, 501
Sarah - 385, 386, 495
Silas - 483
Susanna - 313
Ruth - 462

KINGMAN

Bethia - 542
Esther - 462
Hannah - 447, 461
Henry - 447, 542
Jane - 536
John - 461
Matthew - 536
Mariam - 461
Samuel - 536
Susanna - 536

KINGSBURG

Joanna - 89
Samuel - 89

KINGSLEY

Abigail - 490
Elizabeth - 253
Experience - 253
Hannah - 198
John - 247, 253, 327, 490
Jonathan - 253
Mary - 327
Samuel - 198
Sarah - 247, 808

KINGSLOW

John - 476

KINSBURY (KINGSBURY)

Eliza - 426
Elizabeth - 938
Huldah - 755
Joseph - 720
Love - 720
Samuel - 755

INDEX

KINSLEY ----- 378

Abigail - 379
 Alice - 379
 Benjamin - 546
 Elinor - 379
 Elizabeth - 378, 379, 865
 1145
 Hannah - 378, 546
 John - 378, 379
 Mary - 378, 379
 Rebecca - 537
 Samuel - 378
 Silas - 537
 Stephen - 374, 378, 1145
 Susanna - 379
 Tabitha - 374, 379, 1145

KIRBY

Abigail - 1045
 Richard - 1045
 Ruth - 275

KISSELLA

Mary Clara - 635

KITKO

John August - 635
 John George - 635
 Katherine Elizabeth - 635
 Mary Clara - 635
 Salley Bailey - 635

KNAPP (KNAP)

Aaron - 417
 Hannah - 866
 Mary - 1189
 Rachel - 417

KNEELAND

Abigail - 1092
 Lydia - 210

KNIGHT ----- 882

Abigail - 884
 Agnes - 882
 Ann - 882, 883
 Anne - 797, 799, 800
 Bathsheba - 883, 886, 887
 Benjamin - 884
 Daniel - 884
 Deborah - 799, 883, 951
 Elizabeth - 797, 801, 863
 864, 882, 883, 884, 983
 George - 884
 Hannah - 862, 884
 Henry - 884
 Isaac - 884
 James - 797, 883
 Jane - 983
 John - 797, 858, 877, 882

KNIGHT (Cont.)

John (Cont.) - 883, 884
 886, 887, 914, 920, 988
 Joseph - 862, 883, 951
 Judith - 861, 883
 Mary - 799, 862, 883, 884
 Nathaniel - 883
 Rebecca - 797, 858, 862
 883
 Richard - 799, 882, 884
 914
 Sarah - 863, 883, 884, 920
 Stephen - 801
 Tristram - 883
 William - 983

KNOTT

Martha - 1089

KNOWLTON

Anna - 961
 Benjamin - 227, 970
 Hannah - 970
 Lydia - 408
 Molly - 277

KNYVETON

Ciceley - 1105

LADD

Alice - 1178
 Daniel - 719
 Elizabeth - 671
 John - 781, 1178
 Martha - 755, 781
 Mary - 781
 Nathaniel - 671
 Samuel - 755, 781

LAFAYETTE

Eleanor Sinclair - 25
 Jesse Clinton - 25

LAKE

Elizabeth - 795
 Martha - 250

LAMB

Anna - 174
 Ebenezer - 174
 Elizabeth - 210, 211
 John - 770
 Jonathan - 210
 Joseph - 739
 Lydia - 770
 Nathan - 211
 Sarah - 739

LAMBERT

Susanna - 367

LAMBERTON

Hannah - 166
 Joseph - 166

LANCASTER

Mary - 970

LANE ----- 704

Abigail - 705
 Andrew - 704, 705
 Anis - 673, 690, 704
 Asa - 708
 Asaph - 708
 Avith - 673, 690, 704
 Bethia - 685, 702, 705
 Caleb - 706
 Charles - 1179
 Deborah - 706, 707
 Dorcas - 1124
 Ebenezer - 708
 Elizabeth - 264, 676, 704
 705, 706, 707
 Ephraim - 705, 706
 George - 676, 699, 704
 707
 Hannah - 692, 706, 707
 708
 Isaac - 692
 John - 202, 685, 705, 707
 1082
 Joshua - 706
 Josiah - 685, 706, 707
 Lydia - 707
 Margaret - 685, 707, 1179
 Mary - 704, 705, 706, 708
 1082
 Mehitabel - 707
 Peter - 707, 708
 Priscilla - 708
 Ruth - 707
 Samuel - 708
 Sarah - 699, 704, 705, 706
 707, 708
 Susanna - 705, 707, 708
 Thomas - 707
 Triphaney - 705
 Wealtha - 708
 William - 690, 704

LANGBURNE

Jane - 983

LANGER ----- 697

Dinah - 697
 Elizabeth - 697
 Margaret - 686, 697
 Richard - 697

INDEX

LANGFEAR (LAMPHERE)

Abigail - 10
James - 10

LANGHORNE

Elizabeth - 788

LANGLEY

Ann - 882, 885

LA POLE

Christiana - 493
James - 493
Michael - 493
Robert - 493

LARKIN

Deborah - 1059
Thomas - 1059

LARNED

Isaac - 780
James - 780
Mary - 780
Rebecca - 780
Simon - 780
Sybil - 780

LARRABEE

Benjamin - 887
Deborah - 887

LASELLE (LASSELL, LASELL)

Deborah - 660, 686
Elizabeth - 98
Hannah - 984
Jael - 660
John - 98, 660, 686

LATHAM

Robert - 540
Sarah - 540
Susanna - 540

LATHROP

Abial - 522
Ebenezer - 726
Elizabeth - 516, 533
Isreal - 773
Jerusha - 1059
John - 520
Mark - 533
Mary - 520
Phebe - 726
Rebekah - 773
Samuel - 520, 522, 536
Sarah - 520, 522, 536

LAUCHARN

Mary - 311
Thomas - 311

LAWRENCE

Anse - 465
Benjamin - 465
Charles - 609
Desire - 527
Hannah - 527
Sarah - 228
Thomas - 527

LAWSON

David - 701
Eleanor - 701
Mary - 701

LAY

Mary - 108
Robert - 108
Temperance - 108

LAZELL

Abial - 522
Elizabeth - 1092
Lydia - 450
Martha - 1115
Simon - 450

LEACH

Lois - 163
Nehemiah - 537
Rhoda - 449
Ruth - 537
Sarah - 1085

LEACHLAND

Alice - 562
Margaret - 562
Robert - 562

LEADBETTER

Henry - 86
Sarah - 86

LEADIARY

Rachel - 985

LEARNED

Ebenezer - 162
William - 186

LEAVINS (LEAVENS)

Hannah - 328
Joseph - 250
Judith - 250
Mary - 780
Noah - 780

LEAVITT

Abigail - 520
Alice - 671
Elisha - 708
Hezekiah - 676
Israel - 708
James - 671
Josiah - 326
Lydia - 708
Margaret - 326, 686
Mary - 132, 676, 708, 1144
Sarah - 708

LEE (LEA)

Ann - 386
Elizabeth - 1098
Mary - 838, 1048
Robert - 17, 1048
Ruth - 1128
Samuel - 1128
Sarah - 780
Stephen - 838
Thomas - 1098

LEFFINGWELL

Mary - 299

LEGARY

Mary - 10

LELAND

Aaron - 452
Experience - 529
Hopeskill - 529
Joanna - 452

LENNARDSON

Samuel - 754

LEONARD ----- 485

Abigail - 379, 449, 478
490, 491
Ann - 489
Anne - 485, 486
Benjamin - 490
Bethia - 543
Catherine - 485, 489
Chrisogna - 486
Daniel - 489
Ebenezer - 491
Edward - 490
Elizabeth - 478, 482, 485
486, 489, 490, 491
Elkanah - 489
Ephraim - 489
Eunice - 491
Experience - 490
Frances - 486
George - 485, 489
Gregory - 486

INDEX

LEONARD (Cont.)

Hannah - 375, 490, 491
 Hazadiah - 320
 Henry - 486, 487, 488, 490
 James - 379, 482, 487, 488
 489, 490, 491
 Jerusha - 490
 Joan - 488
 Joanna - 489
 John - 485, 488, 489, 490
 770
 Jonathan - 490
 Joseph - 490, 534
 Lucy - 424, 522
 Lydia - 487, 488, 491
 Margaret - 485, 486, 488
 490
 Margery - 488
 Mary - 486, 488, 489, 490
 534, 770
 Mehitable - 490, 491
 Nathaniel - 487, 488, 491
 Phebe - 488, 489
 Philip - 488
 Prudence - 491, 700
 Rebecca - 490, 491
 Richard - 486
 Sampson - 485
 Samuel - 485, 487, 488
 489, 543
 Sarah - 488, 490, 491, 770
 838
 Seth - 489, 490, 491
 Silence - 490
 Stephen - 491
 Thomas - 79, 80, 486, 487
 Timothy - 485
 Uriah - 478, 490
 William - 488, 490
 Zephaniah - 449

LE ROSSIGNOL

Augustine - 1
 Esther - 1
 Jean - 1

LESTER (LISTER)

Andrew - 1086
 Ann - 1086

LETTICE

Anne - 315, 1119
 Thomas - 1119

LEVERETT (LEVERITT)

Thomas - 73

LEVERICH

Charles - 1173
 Henry - 1173

LEVERICH (Cont.)

Margaret - 1173
 Mathilda - 1173

LEWIS ----- 698

Abigail - 700
 Alice - 701
 Anna - 701
 Bathshua - 699
 Benjamin - 699, 1071
 Daniel - 700
 Deborah - 700
 Ebenezer - 701, 702
 Edward - 554, 698, 699
 Eleazer - 699
 Elizabeth - 699, 700, 701
 702, 842
 Ephraim - 698, 699
 Eunice - 702
 Experience - 699
 George - 554, 559, 698
 699, 701, 702, 1026
 Hannah - 554, 658, 698
 699, 700, 701, 702, 1071
 Hepbizah - 698
 Isaiah - 700
 Israel - 702
 Jabez - 692, 699
 James - 698, 699, 701, 702
 706
 John - 658, 698, 699, 700
 1067
 Jonathan - 699, 702
 Joseph - 701
 Lucy - 702
 Lydia - 702
 Malatiah - 699
 Mary - 559, 693, 698, 699
 700, 701, 702
 Nathan - 699
 Paul - 701
 Peter - 743
 Prudence - 700
 Rachel - 658, 700
 Samuel - 300, 698, 700
 702
 Sarah - 136, 300, 554, 658
 688, 692, 698, 699, 700
 701, 702, 706, 1071
 Susanna - 700, 701, 702
 Thomas - 698, 699, 701
 William - 136

LEY

James - 1193
 Susanna - 1193

LILLY

Mehitable - 521

LINCOLN ----- 682

Abigail - 685
 Abner - 695
 Abraham - 120, 478, 669
 683
 Anis - 673, 690, 704
 Anna - 687
 Avith - 673, 690, 704
 Bela - 695, 696
 Benjamin - 151, 660, 662
 664, 675, 685, 690, 691
 692, 693, 694, 695, 701
 711, 735
 Bethia - 685, 705
 Bridget - 669
 Caleb - 686, 687
 Collins - 689
 Constant - 418
 Cornelius - 689
 Daniel - 682, 683, 688, 700
 David - 663, 685, 689, 692
 Deborah - 660, 661, 673
 683, 685, 686, 691, 696
 Dorothy - 691
 Ebenezer - 688
 Edith - 416
 Edmund - 695
 Edward - 669
 Elisha - 692, 701
 Elizabeth - 660, 662, 663
 675, 683, 684, 685, 687
 688, 689, 691, 693, 695
 705, 707
 Enoch - 662
 Ephraim - 688
 Grace - 676
 Hannah - 658, 686, 687
 688, 689, 692, 693, 695
 700
 Isaac - 687
 Jacob - 686, 687
 James - 685
 Jeremiah - 693
 Joan - 682, 684
 Joanna - 685, 689
 John - 416, 684, 691, 692
 Jonathan - 693
 Joseph - 691
 Joshua - 686, 687, 692
 Josiah - 691
 Keziah - 537
 Lot - 689
 Luke - 687
 Lydia - 520, 687, 690, 691
 695
 Margaret - 684, 685, 686
 692, 707
 Martha - 683, 684, 691
 Martin - 695
 Mary - 660, 683, 684, 685

INDEX

LINCOLN (Cont.)

Mary (Cont.) - 686, 688
 689, 690, 691, 693, 694
 695, 701, 710
 Mehitable - 683
 Melia - 692
 Mercy - 690
 Monica - 689
 Mordecia - 683
 Nathaniel - 692
 Nehemiah - 537
 Olive - 660, 663, 694
 Peter - 686
 Prudence - 691
 Rachel - 662, 687, 692
 Rebecca - 383, 684
 Ruth - 661, 686, 687, 688
 Samuel - 269, 661, 669
 682, 683, 684, 685
 Sarah - 18, 271, 657, 661
 662, 683, 684, 685, 688
 689, 691, 692, 693, 695
 700, 701, 711
 Silence - 687
 Solomon - 687
 Stephen - 682, 684, 685
 705, 707
 Susanna - 683, 684, 687
 688, 691, 700
 Thankful - 692
 Theodore - 695, 696, 735
 Thomas - 418, 673, 678
 682, 683, 684, 685, 688
 689, 690, 691, 692, 697
 700, 704
 Winifred - 689

LINDSAY

David - 849
 Esther - 849
 Margaret - 1168

LINES

Jane - 1178

LINFIELD

David - 150
 Hannah - 150

LINNELL

Abigail - 557
 Robert - 557

LIPPITT

Anna - 282
 Moses - 282

LISTER

Ann - 1085

LITTLE

Dorothy - 864
 Eliza - 868
 John - 868
 Joseph - 951
 Lydia - 951
 Mary - 951
 Moses - 951, 961
 Samuel - 864
 Sarah - 863, 865

LITTLEFIELD

Francis - 240
 Jane - 240

LIVINGSTON

Albert - 1022
 Ann Elizabeth - 1022
 Charles Somers - 1022
 Emeline - 604
 George Philo - 1022
 Jane - 1022
 Joseph - 1021
 Julia Maria - 1022
 Margaret - 1022
 Mary - 1021
 Mary Ann - 1021
 Pewilla Adeline - 1022
 Polly - 1021
 Thomas - 1022
 Timothy - 1021, 1022

LOCKE

Albert - 1153
 Asa - 1153
 Cyrus - 1153
 Ebenezer - 208, 1153
 Hannah - 1153
 Henry - 1153
 John - 218, 1153, 1176
 Lewis - 1153
 Martha - 207
 Mary - 218
 Oren - 1153
 Phebe - 1153
 Randilla - 1153
 Samuel - 208
 Susanna - 208
 William - 301
 Zernah - 1176

LOGAN

John - 674, 953, 1175
 Letitia - 1173
 Lydia - 674, 953
 Rebecca - 1175

LOMBARD (LUM- BERT)

----- 557

Abigail - 557, 559

LOMBARD (Cont.)

Alice - 1059
 Bathshua - 558, 560
 Benjamin - 557, 558
 Bernard - 557, 558, 559
 698
 Bethia - 560
 Caleb - 557, 558
 Elizabeth - 557, 559, 560
 564, 1028
 Experience - 558
 Hannah - 557, 558, 560
 701, 777
 Hepzibah - 559
 Hope - 558
 Hopestill - 557
 Jabez - 559, 560, 564
 Jane - 558
 Jedediah - 557, 558
 Jemima - 558
 John - 559
 Jonathan - 557
 Joseph - 557, 558
 Joshua - 557
 Joyce - 557
 Margaret - 557, 558
 Martha - 558, 559, 560
 Mary - 549, 557, 558, 559
 560, 698, 1060
 Matthew - 559
 Mehitable - 559
 Mercy - 558, 1060
 Nathaniel - 559
 Patience - 560
 Samuel - 558
 Sarah - 558, 559, 560, 564
 Temperance - 558
 Thomas - 557, 558, 559
 560, 564, 1060

LONDEN

Archibald - 1154
 Hannah - 1154
 James - 1154

LONG

Abiel - 181
 Elizabeth - 118
 Hannah - 181
 Jane - 392, 403
 Joseph - 704
 Katherine - 650
 Mary - 704
 Shubael - 777

LONGCOY

Maria - 1189

LONGFELLOW

Ann - 905

INDEX

LONGFELLOW (Cont.)
William - 906

LOOK
Experience - 954
Thomas - 954

LOOMIS
Elizabeth - 91, 131
Huldah - 121
Jerusha - 1092
Nathaniel - 131
Olive - 307
Rachel - 118
Samuel - 91
Simeon - 121

LOPER
Ann - 121

LORD
Abigail - 721, 1069
Hannah - 867
Jacob - 867
Joseph - 1069
Robert - 721

LORING
Abner - 662
Benjamin - 654, 661, 679
Caleb - 688
David - 687
Deborah - 653, 654, 655
661, 679
Elizabeth - 461, 662, 687
Hannah - 655, 657, 680
Jacob - 700
Jean - 461
John - 461, 704
Leah - 659, 660, 661, 693
Lydia - 687
Mary - 693
Rachel - 461
Sarah - 461, 659, 662, 688
700
Solomon - 662
Susanna - 688
Thomas - 653, 654, 657
659, 660, 661, 680, 693
Wealthan - 506

LOTHROP
Anna - 701
Barnabas - 1039
Bethia - 1071
Elizabeth - 701
Hannah - 448, 1039
Jane - 751
John - 751, 1067
Mark - 448

LOTHROP (Cont.)
Mary - 1051
Tabitha - 1029

LOUDEN
Archibald - 1187
Hannah - 1187
Margery - 1168

LOVE
John - 719
Rebecca - 719

LOVEIS
Elizabeth - 945
Leonard - 945

LOVELL
Betty - 504
Elizabeth - 1028
Enoch - 461, 496
Hannah - 461
John - 1028
Joshua - 504
Mary - 461
Sarah - 461

LOVERING
Sarah - 866

LOVETT
Ann - 91
Joseph - 91
Lucy - 275
Ruth - 1132

LOW (LOWE)
Abigail - 181, 1083
Joanna - 685
John - 685
Joshua - 1012
Mary - 887
Nathaniel - 181, 1083
Rachel - 181
Ruth - 685
Susanna - 1012

LOWELL (LOWLE)
Anna - 961, 985
Elizabeth - 10
James - 10
John - 942
Margaret - 777
Mary - 942
Percival - 942
Richard - 942

LUCAS
Vina - 1174

LUDDEN
Benjamin - 531
Eunice - 531

LUDKIN
Aaron - 705

LUFKIN
Mary - 1012
Rachall - 1083
Ruth - 1083
Thomas - 1083

LUMLEY
Sibyl - 975

LUNT
Ann - 177
Benjamin - 862
Catherine - 522
Hannah - 862, 864
Henry - 176, 177
James - 864
Joseph - 861
Margery - 938
Martha - 861
Mary - 864
Sarah - 861

LUSCH
Ida Addella Maud - 873

LUTHER
Constant - 837
Edward - 840
Hopedill - 854
John - 849, 854
Lydia - 837, 838
Mary - 810
Mercy - 837, 838
Nathan - 838
Susanna - 849
Theophilus - 838

LYDE
Edward - 957
Mary - 957

LYFORD
Judith - 672
Thomas - 672

LYMAN
Elizabeth - 118
Mercy - 17

LYNDE
Dorcas - 207
Dorothy - 171
Elizabeth - 170, 178

INDEX

LYNDE (Cont.)

John - 170, 178
Joseph - 157
Lydia - 171
Martha - 173
Mary - 157
Samuel - 207
Thomas - 171

LYON

Abiel - 253
Abigail - 258
Corbin - 159
Emily - 164
George - 164
John - 258
Jonathan - 253
Judith - 253
Mary - 314
Rebecca - 159, 331

MAC ALPINE

Agnes - 870

MACARTHY

John - 70
Rebecca - 70

MACE

Samuel - 165
Susan - 165

MAC DONALD

Bertran Baker - 639
Janice Braley - 640
Merle Alvin - 639
Nancy Carlisle - 639
Susan - 639
Thomas Andrew - 640

MACK

Abigail - 1152, 1155
Abijah - 1157
Betty - 1157
Clarissa - 1157
Ebenezer - 1151, 1152
1155
Fanny - 1157
Ichabod - 1157
Laurany - 1156, 1157
Lucretia - 1157
Lydia - 1152, 1155
Phebe - 1157
Sebra - 1157
Silas - 1152
Willard - 1157
Zophar - 1152

MACKELPIN

Charles - 612

MACKCRES

Mary - 935

MACOMBER ----- 415

Abiel - 416
Anna - 477
Bethia - 416
Demaris - 415
Edith - 416
Elizabeth - 416
Ephraim - 416
Esther - 415
Hannah - 404, 415, 416
430
Jane - 416
John - 404, 415, 416, 430
Mary - 416
Matthew - 416
Ruth - 416
Sarah - 404, 413, 415, 416
Susanna - 353, 416
Thomas - 415, 416
Ursilla - 404, 415, 416
William - 404, 415, 416
430, 477

MACY

Bertha - 952
Berthiah - 954
Deborah - 954
John - 952, 954
Thomas - 949 - 954

MADDOX

Rachel - 1191, 1193

MAHAN

Esther - 1176
John - 1176

MAIN

Madge - 1194
Rachel - 606

MAKEPEACE ----- 71

Abel - 81
Abiel - 72
Abigail - 80, 81, 467, 470
Ann - 78, 79, 80
Anna - 80
Deborah - 80
Elizabeth - 74, 1144
Esther - 5, 69, 78
Gershom - 80
Hannah - 71, 78
Hester - 75, 78
Joseph - 78

MAKEPEACE (Cont.)

Lawrence - 72
Lydia - 80
Mary - 71, 78, 79, 80, 387
417
Priscilla - 80
Remember - 80
Sarah - 79, 385, 386, 407
Seth - 80
Susanna - 80
Thomas - 71, 72, 77, 79, 80
386, 417, 1144
Waytawhilde - 75, 78
William - 71, 75, 78, 79, 80
467, 470

MANCHESTER

Mary - 416
Thomas - 416

MANES

Sarah - 1179

MANLY

Phebe - 1030

MANN (MAN)

Elizabeth - 150
Horace - 356
Joseph - 150
Mary - 822
Richard - 254
Samuel - 254
Sarah - 254
Thomas - 822
Zipporah - 254

MANNING ----- 285

Abial - 288, 291, 295
Abigail - 287, 288, 291
Alice - 293
Asa - 293
Benjamin - 289
Bette - 291
Deborah - 288
Dorothy - 287, 288, 290
Edward - 288, 289
Eliphalet - 291
Elizabeth - 285, 288, 289
290, 291
Ephraim - 290, 293
Esther - 289
Eunice - 1059
Hannah - 286, 287, 289
290, 291, 293
Isaac - 290
Jacob - 290
John - 283, 287, 288, 289
Joseph - 289, 290, 291
292, 293, 306

INDEX

MANNING (Cont.)

Margaret - 292
 Martha - 290
 Mary - 287, 289, 290, 291
 Miriam - 293
 Rachel - 290
 Rebecca - 291
 Ruth - 293, 306
 Samuel - 287, 288, 289
 291, 292, 293, 295
 Sarah - 287, 288, 289, 290
 291
 Stephen - 293
 Susanna - 164, 285, 292
 293, 300, 306
 Thomas - 291
 Timothy - 286, 287, 289
 291, 292, 293, 300, 306
 William - 285, 286, 289
 290

MANNORS

Margaret 945
 Richard - 945

MANOUGH

Abigail - 726
 Dennis - 726

MANSUR

Betty - 1157

MAPLER

Margaret - 395

MARBLE

Hannah - 171, 172

MARCH

Elizabeth - 685
 Ephraim - 685
 Hugh - 881
 Mary - 894
 Sarah - 880

MARCY

John - 328, 1157, 1158
 1159
 Sarah - 328

MARKHAM

Alice - 1106
 Harold - 614
 Irene - 452
 John - 1106

MARRHAM

Lucy - 452

MARSH

Caleb - 701
 Daniel - 136
 Elizabeth - 826, 827
 Eunice - 1031
 George - 826, 827
 Hannah - 689, 701
 James - 1083
 John - 689
 Jonathan - 689
 Judith - 863
 Lydia - 790
 Mary - 504
 Monica - 689
 Priscilla - 851
 Samuel - 851
 Sarah - 136, 688, 701, 1083
 Thomas - 688, 701

MARSHALL

Benjamin - 1013
 David - 114
 Edward - 1013
 Isaac - 242
 John - 657, 676
 Lucy - 452
 Lydia - 657
 Mary - 1013
 Naomi - 114
 Prudence - 1013
 Rebecca - 242
 Samuel - 85
 Sarah - 85, 114, 676

MARSHFIELD

Catherine - 769
 Samuel - 769
 Sarah - 771

MARTIN ----- 140

Abigail - 841
 Ambrose - 73
 Ann - 182
 David - 141
 Dorothy - 721
 Ebenezer - 841
 Edward - 141
 Elizabeth - 604, 1090
 Emily Elizabeth - 622
 Grace - 247
 Hannah - 18
 James - 613, 622
 Jane - 18
 John - 97, 141, 553, 559
 622, 650, 670
 Joseph - 862
 Margaret - 488
 Martha - 559
 Mary - 488, 841
 Mehitable - 141

MARTIN (Cont.)

Michael - 140
 Nathaniel - 141
 Olive May - 622
 Prudence - 613
 Rachel - 862
 Richard - 141
 Robert - 827, 830
 Sarah - 140, 141
 Susanna - 141
 Thomas - 244
 Waltha - 16, 140
 Wealtha - 16, 140
 Weltha - 16, 17, 140

MASON ----- 845

Abigail - 254
 Amos - 846
 Anna - 1028
 Benjamin - 847
 Bethia - 846
 Charles - 847
 Christopher - 847
 Content - 319, 846
 Daniel - 845
 Edward - 105
 Elizabeth - 249, 253, 379
 812, 846
 Hannah - 249, 845, 846
 847
 Hezekiah - 1028
 Isaac - 846
 Israel - 126
 James - 846
 John - 126, 249, 253, 256
 319, 673, 845, 866
 Joseph - 812, 835, 837
 846
 Lydia - 812, 835, 846
 Maria - 167
 Martha - 845, 846
 Mary - 105, 812, 822, 835
 836, 838, 845, 846, 853
 Noah - 845, 853
 Oliver - 167
 Pelatiah - 847
 Robert - 378, 379
 Rose - 846
 Ruth - 847
 Sampson - 812, 822, 835
 836, 845, 846, 853, 854
 Samuel - 846, 853
 Sarah - 256, 845, 846
 Thankful - 261, 812, 836
 847
 Theresa - 167
 Timothy - 845

MASSEY

Abigail - 10

INDEX

MASTERS

Lydia - 846

MATHENY

Carrie - 1179
Charles - 1179
Emma - 1179
Fred - 1179

MATHER

Cotton - 878
Increase - 322, 903
Richard - 317, 322, 333
Timothy - 322

MATTHEWS

Elizabeth - 239
Joseph - 239
Timothy - 239

MATTHEWSON

Hannah - 281
James - 281
Ruth - 281

MATTOCK

Ellen - 1182

MATTOON

Jane - 978
Richard - 978

MAVERICK

Abigail - 670
Antipas - 670
John - 123
Moses - 437
Remember - 437

MAXFIELD

Ichabod - 1145
Margaret - 386, 389, 403
1145
Mary - 1145

MAY

Abigail - 326
Elizabeth - 305, 804
George - 79
John - 305

MAYHEW

Anna - 1060
Experience - 1069
Jedidah - 1063
Martha - 1065
Matthew - 1060
Thankful - 1069
Thomas - 949

MAYNARD

John - 98
Mary - 98

MAYO

Abigail - 99
Elizabeth - 260
Josiah - 99
Thomas - 260
Thomasine - 935

MC AFEE

James - 46
Katherine - 46
Margaret Alice - 46

MC ALENEY

Florence - 27

MC CLELLAND

Jane - 1168

MC CLURE

Elizabeth - 1175

MC CORMICK

Elizabeth - 1178
John - 30

MC DOLE

John - 1174
Mary - 1174

MC ELROY

Anne - 1094

MC GARRAH

Jane - 1177

MC GOWN

John - 743

MC GREGOR

Mary - 816

MC LEAN

Ann Winifred - 51
Frances Joanna - 51
James Allan - 51

MC KEE

Elizabeth - 119
Mable - 119
Robet - 119

MC RAE

John - 613

MEACHAM

Bethia - 70

MEACHAM (Cont.)

Deborah - 69
Hannah - 70
Isaac - 70
Jeremiah - 69, 70
Rebecca - 70
Rhoda - 70
Sarah - 70

MEHURIN

Jonathan - 534
Mary - 534

MELLOWS

Edward - 177
Elizabeth - 74, 1144
Hannah - 177
Oliver - 74, 1144

MELVILLE

Thomas - 695

MELYEN

Abigail - 904
Jacob - 904

MENCHIN

Bertha May - 20
Lewis - 20
Mary Elizabeth - 20

MENIS

Ann - 493
Rebecca - 493

MENKS

Mary - 1049

MERCHANT

Anna - 1093

MERRILL ----- 774

Abel - 778
Abiah - 782
Abigail - 180, 727, 737
776, 777, 778, 780, 781
782
Abraham - 776, 777
Ann - 774, 778
Anna - 774
Anne - 774
Annie Seward - 633
Asa - 781
Benjamin - 781
Clarissa - 631
Clemence - 121
Daniel - 180, 776, 777, 781
David - 777, 782
Deborah - 777, 790
Elizabeth - 774, 775, 777

INDEX

MERRILL (Cont.)

Elizabeth (Cont.) - 780
781, 782
Esther - 180, 777
Frances - 774, 775
Hannah - 777, 778, 779
780, 781, 782, 796, 864
985
Isaac - 776
Jacob - 776
James - 778, 985
Jane - 864
Jedediah - 783
Joanna - 779
John - 774, 775, 776, 777
779, 780, 781, 790
Jonathan - 779
Joseph - 778, 781, 782
Judith - 778
Lewis - 779
Lydia - 781
Margaret - 774, 777
Martha - 775, 778, 781
Mary - 774, 775, 777, 778
779, 780, 781, 782, 783
791, 960, 985
Mary Evans - 41
Mercy - 780
Michael - 774, 775
Moses - 778, 781, 864
Nathan - 778
Nathaniel - 774, 775, 776
778, 779, 781, 785
1017
Nehemiah - 780
Noah - 780
Obadiah - 780
Peter - 779, 782, 791, 985
Priscilla - 778, 861
Prudence - 774, 777
Rebecca - 780, 781, 785
Reuben - 780
Rose - 774
Ruth - 777, 781, 783
Samuel - 779, 781
Sarah - 776, 777, 778, 780
781
Stephen - 778, 782
Susan - 774
Susanna - 775, 776, 777
778, 782, 1017
Sybil - 780
Thomas - 774, 778, 781
William - 774, 781
William Edwin - 781
William Franklyn - 633
Wolterton - 776
Zillah - 780

MERRITT (MERITT)

Elizabeth - 271
Ruth - 687

MERROW

Henry - 147

MESSINGER

Catherine - 125
Joseph - 125

METCALF

Abigail - 1011
Elizabeth - 459
James - 975
Lydia - 459
Margaret - 975
Michael - 459

MIGHILL

Elizabeth - 893
Samuel - 893

MILLARD

Sarah - 426

MILLER ----- 335

Abigail - 850
Anne - 336, 337
Arley - 1171
Benjamin - 329, 338
Early - 1171
Edward - 206
Elizabeth - 248, 337, 338
846
Ephraim - 459
Esther - 281
Experience - 459
Isabel - 335
Joanna - 206
John - 338, 450, 880
Joseph - 329, 338
Margaret - 338
Mary - 329, 338, 880
Mehitable - 338
Mercy - 338
Nicholas - 428
Priscilla - 450
Rebecca - 329, 338
Robert - 248
Samuel - 338
Sarah - 306, 329, 335, 337
338, 339, 771
Sybil - 152
Thankful - 1071
Thomas - 335, 337, 338
339

MILLERD

Elizabeth - 248

MILLERD (Cont.)

Hezekiah - 811
Levi - 812
Mary - 812
Patience - 811

MILLETT ----- 1085

Abigail - 1085, 1086
Andrew - 1086
Ann - 1085, 1086
Bethia - 1086
Daniel - 1086
Elizabeth - 1086
Eunice - 1133
Hannah - 1036
John - 1085, 1086, 1133
Jonathan - 1086
Martha - 1086
Mary - 1082, 1085, 1086
Mehitable - 1086
Nathan - 1086, 1133
Nathaniel - 1086
Sarah - 1085, 1086, 1131
Thomas - 1082, 1085
1086, 1131

MILLS

Agnes - 870
Grace Beulah - 870
Grace Lillian - 871
Henry - 870
Sally - 1188
Sarah - 1188
Walter Everett - 870

MILNER

Dorothy - 26
Francis Eugene - 25
Howard Eugene - 26
Margaret - 26
Marion - 25
Mary - 870
Richard Eugene - 26
Richard Michael - 26
Rita Mary - 26
Stephen Paul - 26

MINOR

Don Estevan - 1173
Rebecca - 1173
William - 1173

MINOT

James - 279

MITCHELL

Deborah - 534
Edward - 369, 546, 660
Elizabeth - 660
Experience - 545

INDEX

MITCHELL (Cont.)

Hannah - 545
Jacob - 658, 700
Jane - 545
Jonathan - 394, 905
Lydia - 451
Margaret - 394, 905
Mary - 368, 546
Rachel - 658, 700
Sarah - 516, 545
Timothy - 534
William - 368

MITCHELSON

Edward - 958
Elizabeth - 958
Ruth - 958

MIXER

Dorothy - 264

MOFFAT

Alithea - 307

MOHUN

Alice - 565
Margaret - 565
Richard - 565
Robert - 565

MONAHAN

Francis - 871
Frank - 871
Hazel Claribel - 871
James - 871
Jean Elaine - 871

MONTAGUE

Mary - 137
Peter - 137

MOODY

Abigail - 935, 939, 961
Caleb - 914
Elizabeth - 917
Hannah - 943
John - 943
Joshua - 180, 936, 961
Judith - 895
Martha - 863
Mary - 180, 798, 880, 936
Mehitable - 906
Oliver - 863
Samuel - 798, 880
Sarah - 798, 937
William - 906

MOONE (MOON)

Margaret - 1177
Thomas - 931

MOORE (MORE) ----- 130

Abigail - 127, 130, 131
Deborah - 113, 130
Demaris - 131
Edward - 131
Elizabeth - 116, 131
Frances - 486
Golden - 717
Hannah - 113, 130
Huldah - 116
Joanna - 717
John 29, 113, 127, 128
130
Joseph - 116, 131
Josiah - 131
Martha - 130, 131
Mary - 131
Mindwell - 128
Nathaniel - 131
Robert - 486
Samuel - 131
Sarah - 131, 1080
Theophilus - 116
Thomas - 113, 130

MOREY

John - 281
Margaret - 281
Mary - 379
Thankful - 1074

MORGAN

Amberzine - 1194
Andrew - 1019
Elizabeth - 771
Henry - 965
James - 1194
Jane - 1019
Lorenzo - 666
Lovina - 666
Margaret - 804, 805
Miles - 771

MORICE (MORRIS)

John - 740

MORLEY

Anne - 486
Herbert - 486

MORRILL (MORRELL)

Isaac - 332
Katherine - 332, 333
Sarah - 777

MORRIS

Abigail - 331
Anna - 304, 330
Catherine Jane - 1175
Ebenezer - 265, 304

MORRIS (Cont.)

Edward - 304, 313, 328
Elizabeth - 304, 313
Grace - 303, 304, 328
Hannah - 1190, 1191
James - 1175
Margaret - 328
Mary - 437
Parmelia - 1190
Sarah - 265

MORSE (MORS)

Abigail - 252
Anthony - 900
Benjamin - 902
Caroline - 163
David - 253
Ezra - 253
Irene - 1164
Joanna - 253
Joseph - 777
Lydia - 295
Martha - 326
Mary - 777
Obadiah - 326
Peter - 863
Priscilla - 306
Richard - 163
Ruth - 88
Sarah - 777, 863
Thomas - 877
William - 777

MORTIMER

Hepzibah - 444
John - 444

MORTON ----- 1101

Albert - 1102
Alice - 1105, 1106
Ann - 1166, 1109
Anthony - 1106
Catherine - 1106
Charles - 1105, 1106
Ciceley - 1105
Daniel - 1106
Deborah - 1109
Eleazer - 1110, 1111
Elizabeth - 1105, 1106
1110
Ephraim - 1109, 1110
Esther - 1109
George - 1106, 1107, 1108
1109, 1112
Hannah - 1109, 1110, 1111
Joanna - 1110, 1111
John - 657, 1102, 1106
1108, 1109
Josiah - 1110
Julia Ann - 1112

INDEX

MORTON (Cont.)

Julliana - 1107, 1112
 Lettice - 1108
 Levi - 1107
 Lydia - 1110
 Manasseh - 1109
 Martha - 1109, 1110
 Mary - 1109, 1110
 Maud - 1105
 Mercy - 1091, 1110
 Nathaniel - 382, 1108, 1110
 1111, 1114
 Nicholas - 1105
 Patience - 1108, 1110
 Phoebe - 1108, 1109
 Rebecca - 1110
 Remember - 1110
 Richard - 1108
 Robert - 1102, 1105, 1106
 Ruth - 1108
 Sampson - 1106
 Sarah - 1109
 Susanna - 1110
 Thomas - 1102, 1105, 1106
 1110, 1114
 William - 1102, 1105, 1108

MOSES

Henry - 1080
 Remember - 1080

MOSHER

Addie - 355
 Charles - 355

MOSLEY

Samuel - 317

MOTLEY

Beverly Edith - 623
 Blake Arthur - 623
 James Arthur - 623
 Lindsay Woodward - 623

MOTT

Edward - 728

MOTZ

Emma - 666
 Fred - 666

MOULD

Hugh - 133
 Martha - 133
 Mary - 133
 Susanna - 133

MOULTON

Henry - 979
 James - 864

MOULTON (Cont.)

Mary - 864
 Rebecca - 159
 Sobriety - 979

MOUNTJOY

Hepzibah - 444

MOUSALL

Eunice - 190
 Joanna - 206
 John - 186, 188, 190, 196
 968
 Mary - 196
 Mercy - 968
 Thomas - 196

MOWRY

Mary - 327
 Redington - 836
 Roger - 327

MULLINS ----- 453

Alice - 439, 453
 Joseph - 453, 454
 Priscilla - 439, 443, 453
 454
 Sarah - 453, 454
 William - 439, 453

MUNN

Reuben - 158

MUNS

Elizabeth - 565
 John - 565

MUNSAL

Elizabeth - 224

MUNSON

Anna - 115

MURDOCK

Joshua - 305

MUZER

Martha - 651

MYRICK (MERRICK)

MIRICK ----- 962
 Abigail - 968, 969, 970
 Agnes - 966
 Alice - 965
 Amathia - 968
 Benjamin - 968, 970
 Betsey - 161
 Dighton - 387
 Edmund - 965
 Elizabeth - 966, 968, 969

MYRICK (Cont.)

Gelly - 965
 George - 968, 971
 Hannah - 968, 969, 970
 Hopestill - 968
 Isaac - 387, 967, 970
 James - 959, 968, 969, 970
 John - 965, 966, 967, 968
 969, 970, 971
 Joseph - 159, 968, 970
 Marcia - 159
 Margaret - 970
 Mary - 967, 968, 969, 970
 Maud - 966
 Mercy - 968
 Miriam - 969
 Owain - 965
 Rachel - 536
 Rebecca - 387, 967, 971
 Reynault - 965
 Richard - 965
 Roland - 965
 Ruth - 967
 Sarah - 959, 967, 968, 969
 970
 Sionedd - 965
 Stephen - 967
 Susanna - 970
 Tilley - 969
 Thomas - 969
 Timothy - 970
 William - 965, 966, 967

NASH

Alice - 495
 Elizabeth - 532, 551
 Esther - 457
 James - 457
 John - 334, 901
 Joseph - 532, 707
 Lydia - 707
 Rebecca - 334
 Samuel - 456
 Sarah - 457

NEAL

James - 734

NEEDHAM

Elizabeth - 806
 John - 806

NEFF

Joseph - 754
 Mary - 753
 William - 753

INDEX

NEGUS

Grace - 326

NELSON

Deborah - 606
Elizabeth - 1015
John - 1110
Martha - 553
Mary - 790
Patience - 1110

NERBACK

Calvin - 1157
Lucretia - 1157

NESBITT

Elizabeth - 1187
William - 553, 606, 1015
1110

NEST

Susanna - 91

NETTLETON ----- 339

Betty - 339
Hannah - 339
Isabel - 339
John - 339
Martha - 339
Mary - 335, 339
Samuel - 335, 339
Sarah - 335, 337, 339

NEVILLE

Elizabeth - 1185, 1192
John - 1185, 1186, 1192
Sarah - 1185, 1186, 1192

NEVINS (NIVENS)

Bathsheba - 174
Elisha - 174
James - 732, 742

NEWCOMB ----- 1056

Abigail - 1059
Alice - 1059
Andrew - 1056, 1057, 1058
Anna - 1057, 1060
Bathsheba - 1061
Benjamin - 1059
Deborah - 1058, 1059
Desire - 1061
Ebenezer - 1060
Edward - 1059
Elizabeth - 990, 1058
1059, 1060, 1062
Emblem - 1060
Eunice - 1059
Experience - 1060
George - 28

NEWCOMB (Cont.)

Grace - 1056, 1057
Hannah - 1058, 1059, 1060
1062
Hepzibah - 1059
Hezekiah - 1059
Jane - 1059
Jerusha - 1059
Joanna - 1058
John - 501, 1058, 1059
Joseph - 1060
Josiah - 1060
Joyce - 1060
Judith - 1059
Lydia - 1059
Mary - 1031, 1059, 1060
1061, 1062
Mercy - 501, 1058, 1060
1061, 1065
Obadiah - 1059
Peter - 1060, 1061, 1062
1065
Rebecca - 1058
Ruth - 501
Sarah - 1057, 1059, 1060
1062
Simeon - 1058
Simon - 1058, 1059
Susan Amelia - 28
Susanna - 1056
Tabitha - 1060
Thankful - 1060
Thomas - 1059, 1062
William - 1061, 1062
Zerviah - 1061

NEWELL

Abraham - 251
Benjamin - 251
Hannah - 328
Mary - 167
Rebecca - 172, 173, 251
Sarah - 251, 304
Stephen - 167
Susan - 167, 251
Thankful - 167
Thomas - 172

NEWGATE

John - 957

NEWHALL

Sarah - 10
Solomon - 10
Tryphena - 391

NEWLAND

Mary - 1045

NEWLIN

Mary - 1191

NEWMAN

David - 95
Hannah - 95
Samuel - 94, 827
Theodosia - 94

NEWMARCH

Adam - 1096
Lucy - 1096

NEWTON

Minerva - 17

NICHOLS

Cyprian - 113
Elizabeth - 210
Israel - 684
Joshua - 173
Lydia - 155
Mary - 113
Nathaniel - 657
Rebecca - 684
Ruth - 173
Sarah - 657
William - 347

NICHOLSON

Christopher - 604
Mary - 604

NICKERSON

Mary - 564
Nicholas - 564
William - 559

NIGHTINGALE

Mary - 519
Rebecca - 447

NILES

Elizabeth - 150
Peter - 150
Sarah - 497

NINIAN

Joanna - 779

NOBBYS

Johanna - 296

NORTH

Bathsheba - 107
Thomas - 107

NORTHEND

Dorothy - 906
Ezekiel - 906

INDEX

NORTHWAY

Susanna - 411, 412

NORTON

Abigail - 108
Ann - 1106
Dionis - 954
Elizabeth - 675, 676, 693
Esther - 1090
Jacob - 954
John - 675, 693, 769
Lydia - 769
Rebecca - 1090
Samuel - 108

NORWOOD

Francis - 1085

NOWELL

Increase - 188, 979
Mehitable - 979, 980

NOYES ----- 856

Abigail - 862, 863, 864
865, 867, 868
Abraham - 867, 868, 961
Albert - 869, 870, 943
Amos - 865
Ann - 865, 870, 879, 961
Anna - 867
Anne - 856, 863, 866, 869
Arthur - 869
Augusta - 868
Bathsheba - 864
Benjamin - 863, 865
Bethia - 863
Caroline - 869, 943
Catherine - 865
Charles - 868
Christian - 865
Cutting - 862, 863, 864
880, 884, 895, 911
Daniel - 861, 868, 870
Dorothy - 858, 864, 865
Ebenezer - 866, 867, 868
1147
Edmund - 865, 866, 869
Effie - 870
Eliphalet - 865
Eliza - 868
Elizabeth - 101, 858, 861
863, 864, 865, 866, 867
868, 884, 895, 1147
Ephraim - 857, 863
Eunice - 865
Fannie - 869
Frank - 869
Giles - 866
Hannah - 495, 861, 862
864, 866, 867, 884

NOYES (Cont.)

Harriet - 868
Harriet Marie - 870
Helen - 869
Henrietta - 868, 873
Henry - 868
Isaac - 862, 865
Isabel - 869
Isabella - 869
Jacob - 865, 866, 867, 917
James - 857, 858, 860, 862
863, 875, 876, 877, 878
879, 883, 884, 902, 935
Jane - 862, 864, 866, 867
870, 917
Joanna - 862
John - 619, 856, 858, 861
863, 868, 1022, 1147
Jonathan - 865
Joseph - 857, 862, 864
866, 867, 868, 870
Josiah - 864
Judith - 861, 862, 863
865, 866
Lydia - 862, 863, 865, 867
Margaret - 864
Maria - 867
Marie - 869
Martha - 858, 861, 862
863, 865, 869
Mary - 799, 857, 860, 861
862, 863, 864, 865
866, 867, 868, 869
870, 880, 884
Moses - 858, 861, 864
Nancy - 619, 635, 865, 868
870, 1022, 1147
Nancy Ann - 619, 870
Nathan - 857, 863
Nathaniel - 861, 866
Nehemiah - 863
Nicholas - 857, 858, 861
862, 875, 876, 879, 880
898, 899, 902, 914, 987
Peter - 864
Priscilla - 861
Prudence - 863
Rachel - 862, 863
Rebecca - 797, 858, 862
865, 883
Rhoda - 866
Richard - 856
Robert - 856
Ruth - 858
Samuel - 861, 865
Sara - 856
Sarah - 857, 858, 861, 862
863, 865, 866, 868, 935
Susanna - 801, 866
Thomas - 858, 863, 902

NOYES (Cont.)

Thomas (Cont.) - 935
Timothy - 799, 862, 884
William - 856, 858, 865
869, 879, 911
Virginia - 869

NUTT

Myles - 215
Sarah - 199, 215

NYE

Adeline - 165
Ebenezer - 1059, 1074
Experience - 1074
George - 165
Sarah - 1059

OAKES

Abigail - 936
Elizabeth - 936
Patience - 1128
Thomas - 936, 1128
Urian - 286

OAKMAN

Elizabeth - 543

OCKINSON

Sarah - 483

ODLIN

Elisha - 795
Elizabeth - 795

OGDEN

Henry - 738
Sarah - 738

OLCOTT

James - 117
Sarah - 117
Timothy - 117

OLDHAM

Mercy - 1058

OLIVER (OLYVA)

Elizabeth - 93
Joanna - 934
John - 93
Peter - 312
Sarah - 410, 858
Thomas - 73, 410

OLNEY

Epenetus - 281
Mary - 280, 281

INDEX

OLNEY (Cont.)
Thomas - 280, 281

ORCUTT
Abigail - 270
Deliverance - 523
Jane - 518
Joanna - 518
John - 270
Mary - 705
Seth - 689
Susanna - 511
William - 518, 705
Winifred - 689

ORDWAY
Abigail - 179, 777
Ann - 989
Hananiah - 179, 777
James - 753, 915, 923, 984
Johannah - 753
Judith - 984
Rebecca - 179
Tirzah - 915, 923

ORMSBY
Hannah - 308
Grace - 247, 248
John - 247
Mary - 248

ORTON
Sarah - 968

OSBORNE
Jedidah - 1064
Samuel - 1064

OSGOOD
Hannah - 721
John - 721
Martha - 721
Peter - 721

OTIS
Amy - 1185
Elizabeth - 687, 688
Hannah - 706
James - 695
John - 680
Mary - 678, 680, 695
Nathaniel - 1185

OWEN
Eleazer - 1189
Isaac - 124
Rebecca - 112
Ruth - 1189, 1192
Sarah - 124

PACKARD ----- 533
Abel - 538
Abiah - 536
Abiel - 538, 539
Abigail - 534, 535, 536
538
Alice - 539
Anne - 522, 534, 538
Barnabas - 538
Benjamin - 537, 539
Betty - 539
Daniel - 533, 539
David - 536
Deborah - 534, 536
Deliverance - 534
Dorothy - 536, 537
Ebenezer - 536, 539
Eleazer - 538
Eliab - 539
Eliphalet - 535
Elizabeth - 516, 533, 534
Esther - 538
Faithful - 534
Fearnot - 534
George - 534
Hannah - 534, 535, 536
537, 539
Isaac - 536
Israel - 534, 535
Jacob - 536, 537
Jael - 534
James - 519, 537
Jane - 534, 536
Jemima - 519, 537
Joanna - 537
John - 533, 534, 538
Jonathan - 535, 536, 546
Joseph - 533, 534
Joshua - 539
Josiah - 538
Keziah - 537
Lucy - 519
Lurania - 539
Lydia - 518, 534, 535, 538
Margaret - 534
Martha - 536, 537, 539
Mary - 465, 522, 533, 534
536, 537, 538, 539
Mehitable - 535, 536, 539
Mercy - 447, 519, 535, 538
Micah - 537
Nathan - 537
Nathaniel - 534
Phebe - 536
Rachel - 536
Rebecca - 537, 538
Reuben - 538
Robert - 518, 535
Ruth - 537
Samuel - 465, 514, 516

PACKARD (Cont.)
Samuel (Cont.) - 522, 533
534
Sarah - 521, 534, 535, 536
537, 538, 539, 542
Seth - 519, 535, 538
Simeon - 538
Solomon - 536, 537
Susanna - 523, 533, 535
536, 537, 546
Thomas - 539
Timothy - 539
William - 536
Zaccheus - 447, 521, 533
534, 535, 538, 542
Zebulon - 537
Zechariah - 534
Zerviah - 535

PADDLEFORD
Judah - 448

PADDOCK
John - 833

PADDY
William - 1113

PADGETT
Margaret - 1022

PAGE
Daniel - 329
Hannah - 329, 545
Mattie American - 1191
Nathaniel - 241
Onesiphorus - 777
Ruth - 777, 781
Sarah - 241, 756

PAILER
Gillam - 610

PAINE (PAYNE)
Charles - 1058
Daniel - 330
Elizabeth - 829, 1058
Esther - 330
Godly - 650
Hannah - 325, 829
Leah - 330
Lydia - 829
Mary - 474
Phebe - 536
Rebecca - 361
Samuel - 361
Sarah - 325, 414
Simon - 650
Stephen - 325, 827, 828
829, 832

INDEX

PALFREY
Remember - 314

PALL
Benjamin - 344
Christopher - 345, 351
John - 349

PALM
John - 1173
Sarah - 1173

PALMER
Abigail - 408
Ann - 793
Christopher - 979
Elizabeth - 303, 719
Esther - 723
Experience - 984
Hannah - 686, 692
John - 692
Mary - 181
Philip - 739
Rachel - 307
Samuel - 181, 307
Sarah - 739
Susanna - 979
William - 793

PALSGRAVE
Sarah - 507

PARISH
Mary - 121
Mercy - 191

PARKER ----- 548, 875
Abigail - 549
Alice - 548, 549
Amy - 203
Ann - 316
Anne - 857, 879
Benjamin - 357, 549, 560
Bethiah - 203
Betty - 871
Cynthia - 1162
Daniel - 549, 560, 1147
1162
David - 549
Donald - 872
Elisha - 549, 1070
Elizabeth - 251, 1070
Experience - 330, 549
Hannah - 102, 219, 549
Harold - 872
Helen - 872
Jacob - 359
James - 844
Jane - 548
John - 251

PARKER (Cont.)
Jonathan - 109, 549, 1147
Joseph - 109, 548, 549
Judith - 548
Laureston - 871
Lydia - 548
Margaret - 95
Martha - 109, 872
Mary - 154, 527, 548, 549
551, 560, 784, 1166
Miles - 548
Nathan - 784
Nathaniel - 95, 203, 548
Nehemiah - 549
Patience - 548, 549, 554
Rebecca - 359, 549, 560
Robert - 357, 548, 554
857, 875, 879
Samuel - 219, 548, 549
Sarah - 251, 357, 548, 549
Thomas - 549, 750, 792, 795
857, 860, 875, 902, 913
950, 1017
Violet Helen - 871
William - 400, 548, 551

PARKHURST
Abigail - 252
John - 252
Mary - 870

PARKMAN
Abigail - 462, 463

PARKS
Harriet - 816
Robert - 713

PARMENTER
Judith - 654

PARSHALL
Alfa - 1178
Bony - 1174
Caleb - 1174
Catherine - 1174
Frank - 1178
Florence - 1178
James - 1174, 1177
Jane - 1174
John - 1174
Leslie - 1178
Luna - 1178
Mariah - 1177
Oscar - 1174
Vina - 1174

PARSONS
Abigail - 107
Betsy - 1020, 1124

PARSONS (Cont.)
Catherine - 1021
Eldad - 1021
Elizabeth - 252, 938
Enoch - 1078
Joseph - 769
Judith - 1078
Mary - 769
Molly - 1020
Moses - 1020
Polly - 1020
Rachel - 1125, 1135
Samuel - 1020
Sarah - 1143
Thomas - 1125, 1135
William - 938

PARTRIDGE
Mary - 254, 927
Mehitable - 136
Samuel - 136
William - 927, 1042

PASGROVE
Ann - 795

PASQUANTONIO
Frederick - 624
Jane Carol - 624
Samuel Russell - 624

PATEE (PATE)
Caleb - 781
Elizabeth - 781, 1124

PATTEN
Mehitable - 242
Sarah - 202
Thomas - 202

PATTERSON
Emuly - 18
Margaret - 18
Samuel - 18
Susan Engle - 1168

PAUL (PAULL)
Demaris - 384
Edward - 384, 404
Esther - 384, 404
Mary - 368, 403, 404
Mercy - 467
William - 368, 404

PAYLER
Edward - 890
Mary - 890

PAYSON
Anne - 314

INDEX

PAYSON (Cont.)

Edward - 87
Giles - 95
Hannah - 87
John - 87
Mary - 95, 264
Samuel - 95
Sarah - 95
Thankful - 87

PEABODY (PAYBODY, PABODIE)

Elizabeth - 445, 457, 475
George - 357
Mercy - 457
Priscilla - 94
William - 94, 443, 445, 457

PEACOCK

Mary - 203, 207

PEAKE

Abigail - 328
Hannah - 319, 328
Jonathan - 319, 328

PEARSON

Anna - 938
Dorothy - 865
Elizabeth - 937
Green - 938
John - 794
Mary - 794
Moses - 937
Rose - 774
Sarah - 774

PEASE

Hannah - 1090
James - 1090
Jonathan - 1061
Lydia - 1093
Mary - 1061

PEASLEE

Jane - 756

PECK

Elisha - 250
Jeal - 249
Joseph - 829
Martha - 250
Nicholas - 829
Robert - 651, 669, 673
Samuel - 250
Sarah - 250, 255

PELHAM

Penelope - 117
William - 920

PELTON

Mary - 332
Samuel - 332

PEMBERTON

Deborah - 181
Ebenezer - 905
John - 181

PENDREE

Hannah - 422
John - 422

PENN

Christian - 247, 419

PENNIMAN (PENNEMAN)

Dorcas - 149
Hannah - 324, 481
James - 149, 294
John - 324
Lydia - 294

PENNS

James - 73

PEPPER

Bethia - 263
Elizabeth - 327
Robert - 327

PERCIVAL

Elizabeth - 121

PERKINS

Abigail - 277, 519, 536
538
Anne - 537, 939
Daniel - 772
David - 541
Deliverance - 772
Dorothy - 519, 536, 537
Elizabeth - 784, 1012
Grace - 676
Hannah - 539, 939, 1012
1013
Henry - 676
Isaac - 519, 1012
Jacob - 939, 1012
Joanna - 519
Jonathan - 536
Josiah - 519
Luke - 538
Mark - 519, 536, 537, 538
Martha - 537, 541
Mary - 538
Matthew - 939
Rebecca - 538
Sarah - 536, 1012
Susanna - 1012

PERRIN

Jane - 604
John - 604
Mary - 196, 264
Mehitable - 200, 305
Samuel - 305
Susanna - 210, 256

PERRY

Lydia - 1094
Martha - 250
Thomas - 250

PETERSON

Andrew - 638
Christine - 638
Edward Andrew - 639, 640
Gladys Edwards - 639
Herbert Carlisle - 640
Joanne Christine - 640
Lucy - 387
Mary - 1193
Nancy Carlisle - 639
Ruth Hart - 638

PETTENGILL (PETTIN- GILL)

Bathsheba - 864
Cutting - 864
Elizabeth - 864
Joanna - 887
John Quincy Adams - 41
Matthew - 862
Mary Evans - 41
Mildred Louise - 41
Richard - 887
Samuel - 864
Sarah - 862

PETTIBONE

Abel - 121
Abigail - 114, 115
Anna - 125

PETTY (PETTEE)

Joseph - 89, 365, 366
Mary - 89
Sarah - 89, 366

PHELPS

Abigail - 107, 114, 115
Ann - 112
Anne - 112
Daniel - 111
David - 114, 115
Deborah - 115
Edward - 115
Elizabeth - 444
Eunice - 107
Harriet - 115

INDEX

PHELPS (Cont.)

Israel - 1058
John - 107
Joseph - 107
Josiah - 107, 112
Lois - 107
Martha - 124
Mary - 106, 107, 1058
Mindwell - 111
Nathaniel - 107
Prudence - 218
Samuel - 106
Sarah - 106, 107, 112, 114
Thomas - 218
Timothy - 106
William - 106, 444

PHILLIPS ----- 465

Abigail - 384, 466
Alice - 466
Anse - 465
Benjamin - 465, 520
Caleb - 466
Elizabeth - 341, 444, 465
466, 515
Hannah - 460, 465, 466
517, 520, 535
Harriet - 160
Henry - 465
Hopedstill - 406
Jacob - 404
James - 341, 343, 346, 384
406
John - 106, 1043
Joshua - 465
Miraim - 1093
Martin - 826
Matthew - 10
Mary - 404, 429, 465, 534
Nicholas - 460, 465, 515
Richard - 465, 515, 534
Samuel - 429, 465
Sarah - 10
Thomas - 517, 520
William - 418, 444

PHINNEY

John - 474, 560
Lurania - 539
Mary - 474
Pelatiah - 539
Sarah - 560

PHIPS (PHIPPS)

William - 289, 933

PICKARD

Mary - 794

PICKELS (PICKLES)

Mary - 655
Miriam - 551
Nathan - 551
Nathaniel - 655

PICKETT

Ruth - 858

PIDGE

Elizabeth - 990
John - 990
Martha - 88

PIDGRIN

Judith - 866
William - 866

PIERCE (PEIRCE, PEARCE)

Abigail - 146, 224, 288
532
Andrew - 355
Anthony - 225
Bathsheba - 408
Benjamin - 225, 936
Daniel - 894
Elisha - 521
Elizabeth - 359, 1060
Ephraim - 532
Esther - 1029
Hannah - 532
John - 146, 217, 218
Joseph - 190
Joshua - 1060
Judith - 217
Levi - 408
Lydia - 602, 936
Martha - 858, 935
Mary - 190, 218, 225, 521
840
Michael - 532
Nathaniel - 359
Olive - 355
Rebecca - 382
Robert - 220, 221
Sarah - 521
Thomas - 190

PIERPONT (PIERREPONT)

Elizabeth - 338
Sarah - 265

PIERSON

Bartholomew - 196
David - 463
Elizabeth - 463
Mary - 196
Ursula - 196

PIKE

Hannah - 722
Hugh - 784
John - 893, 951
Judith - 862
Lydia - 951
Robert - 988
Ruth - 893
Sarah - 784

PILE

William - 949

PILLSBURY

Abigail - 180
Mary - 180
Moses - 180

PINKHAM

Carol Ann - 629
Helen Louise - 629
Joan Louise - 629
Mary - 951
Newell - 629
Richard - 951
William Carlisle - 629

PINNEY

Abigail - 114
Abraham - 114
Elizabeth - 114
Joyce - 128
Samuel - 128

PIPER

Margaret - 935

PITCHER

Frances - 650
Henry - 650
Nazareth - 650

PITTS ----- 396

Alice - 396
Bethiah - 396
Crissey - 1022
Deborah - 271
Ebenezer - 396
Elizabeth - 396, 530
Mary - 390, 396, 397, 404
Peter - 390, 396, 397, 404
Samuel - 396, 404
Sarah - 396
William - 369

PLATTS

Abigail - 863

PLIMPTON (PLUMPTON)

Ann - 1106

INDEX

PLIMPTON

John - 253
Joseph - 253
Susanna - 253

PLUM

Dorothy - 404

PLUMER (PLUM-

MER) ----- 792

Abigail - 794, 797, 798
985

Ann - 793, 1054

Beatrice - 793

Benjamin - 793, 799

Bitfield - 798

Daniel - 797, 798

David - 794

Deborah - 800

Eliezer - 795

Elizabeth - 793, 795, 797
798, 799, 800, 801

Emma - 798

Enoch - 801

Ephraim - 796

Francis - 792, 794

Hannah - 792, 793, 797
798, 799, 985

Joanna - 795

John - 795, 796, 797

Jonathan - 794

Joseph - 792, 793

Joshua - 800

Kezia - 799

Lydia - 799, 862

Mary - 790, 792, 794, 795
796, 797, 799, 801, 802
1142

Nathaniel - 794, 800

Rachel - 800

Richard - 798

Ruth - 790, 792, 797, 799

Samuel - 790, 792, 793

794, 795, 797, 799, 800

802, 902, 985

Sarah - 793, 794, 795, 797
798, 799, 800, 801

Silvanus - 798

Stephen - 800

PLUMNEY

Susan - 774

POLLARD

Mary - 217

POLLEY ----- 258

Abigail - 258

Bethia - 258

George - 258

POLLEY (Cont.)

Hannah - 258

Joanna - 258

John - 251, 258

Mary - 157, 258

Rebecca - 258

Sarah - 251, 258

Susanna - 251, 258

POLLINGTON

Isabel - 1096

Thomas - 1096

William - 1096

POLK

Jane - 665

POOLE (POOL)

Benjamin - 368

Experience - 463

Hannah - 148, 171, 368

John - 171, 1125

Joseph - 463

Patience - 1125

Thomas - 148

POORE (POOR)

Anthony - 896

Ann - 896

Elizabeth - 707

Hannah - 861

John - 915

Lydia - 915

Mary - 861, 863, 915

Rachel - 984

Samuel - 984

Walter - 707

POPE

Hannah - 106

John - 1069

Lemuel - 1062

Mary - 1062

Patience - 318

Sarah - 1069, 1119, 1120

Susanna - 1119

Thomas - 1120

PORTER

Abigail - 536

Bashua - 495

Deliverance - 503

Edward - 327

Elizabeth - 313, 327, 1005

Esther - 538

Grace - 472

Harriet - 354

Israel - 1005

James - 1123

Joanna - 121

PORTER (Cont.)

John - 503

Joseph - 121

Lydia - 1123

Mary - 107, 366

Matthew - 689

Mindwell - 121

Nicholas - 495

Roger - 472

Ruth - 365, 459

Samuel - 121, 536

Sarah - 689

Susanna - 502, 503, 505

Thomas - 505

POST

Mary - 1059

POTTER

Altha Blanche - 23

Anthony - 1006

Clyde Clarence - 23

Desire - 119

Julia Maria - 1022

Lucinda - 1022

Lydia - 1006

Restcombe - 1022

Thomas Jefferson - 1022

Vivian Vincent - 23

POTTS

John - 1173

Sarah - 1173

POULTER

John - 241

POUND

Alice Emily - 626

Barbara Ruth - 626

Beverly Edith - 623

Carolyn - 620

Charles Wilbur - 624

Christine Emily - 623

Claire - 621, 1147

Donald - 1147

Emily Elizabeth - 622, 623

George Edward - 620, 621

Jane Carol - 624

Mary - 621

Richard Frederick - 626

Robert Carlisle - 621, 622
623, 1147

Robert Elliott - 623

Susie Mabelle - 620

William Horace - 620

POWELL

Ann - 909

John - 909

INDEX

POWELL (Cont.)

Maud - 966

PRATT ----- 500, 1113

Aaron - 501
 Abigail - 483, 500, 502
 1114, 1115, 1118
 Ann - 504
 Anna - 458, 462, 501
 Anne - 505
 Bathsheba - 1093, 1114
 1115
 Benajah - 1091, 1114
 1115
 Bethia - 1115
 Betty - 504
 Christian - 272
 Daniel - 505
 David - 1115
 Deborah - 363, 505, 1115
 Desire - 501
 Dorothy - 504
 Ebenezer - 503, 1114
 Eleazer - 1115
 Elizabeth - 324, 363, 482
 500, 502, 503
 Ephraim - 501, 505
 Experience - 501, 502
 Hannah - 200, 368, 502
 503, 504, 505, 1114
 1115, 1145
 Hephzibah - 500
 Jabez - 1115
 James - 504
 Jane - 504
 Joanna - 1114
 John - 156, 324, 363, 501
 502, 503, 505, 1114
 1115
 Jonathan - 482, 483, 1115
 1118
 Joseph - 501, 1115
 Joshua - 504, 1113
 Judith - 502
 Lydia - 190, 500, 505
 Macnith - 495
 Margaret - 1115
 Martha - 109, 156, 171
 503, 1115
 Mary - 155, 172, 435, 500
 501, 502, 503, 504, 505
 1115
 Matthew - 368, 458, 500
 501, 502, 503, 504, 507
 Mehitabel - 1115
 Meletiah - 1115
 Mercy - 501
 Micah - 504
 Nathaniel - 545
 Patience - 503, 1115

PRATT (Cont.)

Persis - 1090, 1091, 1114
 1115
 Phebe - 502, 505
 Phineas - 435, 501, 1113
 Priscilla - 1115
 Ruth - 109
 Samuel - 109, 272, 502
 503, 504, 505, 1115
 Sarah - 368, 458, 500, 501
 502, 503, 504, 505, 507
 689, 1115
 Susanna - 502, 503, 505
 Thankful - 403
 Thomas - 500, 1115
 Waitstill - 503
 William - 500, 501, 504

PRAY

Ephraim - 407
 Sarah - 407
 Silence - 281

PREBBLE (PREBLE)

John - 741
 Rachel - 606
 Stephen - 606

PRENTICE

John - 659
 Mary - 659
 Thomas - 215

PRESBY

Elizabeth Ann - 383

PRESCOTT

Elizabeth - 212
 Emma - 816
 Frank - 816
 Ruth Caroline - 816

PRESTON

Anna - 122

PRICE

Esther - 1189
 Francis - 1189
 Sarah - 665

PRICKETT

Susanna - 1057

PRIEST ----- 435

Degory - 435, 438, 439
 Huldah - 121
 Mary - 435
 Sarah - 434, 435, 438

PRINCE (PRENCE) --- 1009

Elizabeth - 307, 1005, 1009
 Frank - 1010
 James - 1009
 Joanna - 1111
 John - 1009, 1111
 Jonathan - 163, 1009
 Joseph - 1009, 1111
 Mary - 1009, 1044, 1069
 Mercy - 967
 Patty - 162
 Rebecca - 1006, 1010
 Richard - 1009, 1010
 Robert - 1006, 1009, 1010
 Samuel - 1009, 1069
 Sarah - 1009, 1078
 Thomas - 419, 1044, 1068
 1113

PRINDLE

Dorothy - 404
 Obedience - 404
 Samuel - 404

PRITCHARD (PRICHARD)

Hannah - 261, 1110
 John - 8
 Mary Elida - 1181
 Nathaniel - 261
 Richard - 1110
 Susanna - 1057

PULLEY

Mary - 276

PUTNAM ----- 992

Ann - 1004
 Apphia - 1007
 Archelaus - 1007
 Bartholomew - 1007
 Benjamin - 1005, 1006
 Bernice Ora - 1164
 Bethia - 1006
 Caleb - 1007
 Charles - 9, 10
 Charles Freeman - 1164
 Deliverance - 1004
 Eben - 1002, 1008
 Edward - 1004
 Eleazer - 1007
 Elizabeth - 1004, 1005
 1006, 1007
 Esther - 1007
 Hannah - 1005, 1007, 1008
 Henry - 986, 1002, 1007
 Israel - 293, 1005
 James - 1007
 Jephtha - 1007

INDEX

PUTNAM (Cont.)

Jethro - 1007
 Joan - 1003
 John - 1002, 1003, 1005
 1006, 1007, 1010
 Jonathan - 1006, 1007
 Joseph - 1005
 Joshua - 1007
 Lydia - 1006
 Margaret - 1003
 Mary - 1004, 1006
 Mehitable - 1008
 Miriam - 1008
 Moses - 1008
 Nathaniel - 1003, 1005
 1007
 Nicholas - 1002, 1003
 Phebe - 1006
 Priscilla - 984, 1003, 1006
 Prudence - 217, 1004
 Rebecca - 1006, 1010
 Richard - 1003
 Robert - 1006
 Rufas - 1004
 Ruth - 158, 1006, 1008
 Samuel - 1005, 1007
 Samuel Richardson - 1164
 Sara - 1006
 Sarah - 1004, 1005, 1006
 1007
 Susanna - 1008
 Thomas - 217, 1003, 1004

PUTNEY

Bathsheba - 161
 Eleazer - 159
 Esther - 257
 Jefferson - 161
 Jemima - 159
 Joseph - 257
 Polly - 161
 Sally - 161
 Tammy - 161

PYGAN

Alexander - 762
 Judith - 762

PYLDRYN

Alice - 907
 Joan - 907
 John - 907
 Maud - 907
 Richard - 907
 Thomas - 907

QUINCY

Anna - 676

QUINCY (Cont.)

Edmund - 506
 Elizabeth - 676
 Joan - 506
 John - 676
 Ruth - 506

RAGAN

Jane Caroline - 1182

RAMSDELL

Daniel - 478
 Eleanor - 146
 Hannah - 478
 Isaac - 146
 Joseph - 421
 Rachel - 421

RAMSDEN

Daniel - 428

RAND

Susan - 251

RANDALL

Abraham - 896
 Abigail - 248
 Amelia - 354
 Ann - 504
 Bathsheba - 387
 Bethia - 541
 Daniel - 354
 Dorcas - 1132
 Elizabeth - 416, 795
 Hannah - 386, 416, 496
 534, 552
 John - 416
 Jonathan - 541
 Joseph - 795
 Margaret - 896
 Martha - 387
 Patience - 548
 Phebe - 387
 Rebecca - 386
 Robert - 504, 506, 795
 1132
 Samuel - 387
 Sarah - 387, 1182
 Seth - 386
 Simeon - 387
 Stephen - 248
 Thomas - 387, 534
 William - 386, 387, 552

RANGER

Anna - 334
 Edmund - 334

RANKIN

Andrew - 1057
 Grace - 1057
 Martha - 1057

RANNEY

Rebecca - 133

RANSDEN

Mary - 1146

RAPALL

Mary - 866

RATHBONE

Grace - 100

RAWLINS (RAWLYNS)

John - 713
 Mary - 548
 Thomas - 548

RAWSON

Edmund - 545
 Edward - 74, 77
 Elizabeth - 545

RAY

Mary - 275
 Miriam - 275
 Peter - 1060
 Samuel - 275
 Tabitha - 1060

RAYMOND

Sarah - 164

RAYNES

Francis - 973

RAZEE

Sarah - 284

READING

Jane - 1132
 John - 1132

REDAWAY

James - 828

REDER

Sarah - 431

REDFIELD ----- 760

Deborah - 761
 Elizabeth - 761
 James - 761, 762
 Judith - 762
 Lydia - 760
 Margaret - 762

INDEX

REDFIELD (Cont.)

Mary - 762
Priscilla - 762
Rebecca - 760
Sarah - 761, 762
Theophilus - 761
William - 760, 761

REDMAN

Joan - 1097
Richard - 1097

REECE

Jefferson - 1174
Priscilla - 1174

REED (READ) --- 222, 493

Abraham - 223
Abigail - 203, 206, 217
224, 225, 238, 250, 463
496, 497
Alice - 493, 495
Alsea - 223
Ann - 222, 493, 497
Avis - 495, 1147
Bartholomew - 493
Bashua - 495
Benjamin - 250, 497
Berthia - 225, 496
Brianus - 493
Christiana - 493
Compton - 222
Daniel - 225
David - 225
Edward - 222, 443
Elizabeth - 222, 223, 224
225, 226, 494, 496, 497
Esther - 367, 495, 496
Galfrinus - 493
George - 224, 368, 497
Hannah - 224, 225, 226
367, 387, 390, 495, 496
497
Hester - 495
Isiod - 493
Israel - 206, 224, 225, 226
Jacob - 222, 223, 231, 495
James - 222, 497, 1157
1158, 1159
Jane - 496
Jemima - 226
Joan - 494
John - 219, 222, 223, 225
238, 493, 495, 496, 497
840
Jonathan - 225
Joseph - 225, 738
Justus - 224, 225
Keziah - 219
Lucy - 493, 494, 1147

REED (Cont.)

Margaret - 495, 1044
Martha - 497, 738
Mary - 206, 222, 223, 224
225, 226, 461, 495, 496
497, 518, 520, 840
Matthew - 493
Mercy - 367
Patience - 226
Penelope - 840
Persis - 225
Philip - 495
Ralph - 224, 225
Rebecca - 226, 493, 494
Richard - 494
Robert - 493
Ruth - 225, 226, 463, 496
497
Samuel - 224, 463, 496
Sarah - 225, 226, 368, 495
496, 497
Susanna - 497
Thomas - 222, 223, 225
493, 494, 496, 497
Timothy - 225
William - 217, 223, 224
225, 367, 493, 494, 495
496, 497, 498, 499
1147

REIF (RIFFE)

Hannah - 428
Peter - 428, 429

REMICK

Hannah - 866
William - 866

REMINGTON

Mary - 250

RENNER

Cornelia Ball - 1169
Daniel - 1169
Mary - 1169

RERESBY

Isabel - 1097
Thomas - 1097

REW

Edward - 400

REYNOLDS

Anne - 529, 531
Dolly - 163
James - 163
Nathaniel - 732, 733, 734
Stephen - 163
Sybil - 163

RICE

Arlene Earle - 872
Charlotte - 1171
David - 1021
Edwin - 870
Elizabeth - 410
Elnathan - 280
Eva - 871
Grace Beulah - 870
Harriet Evelyn - 872
Hazel Claribel - 871
Henry Franklin - 870
John - 280
Joseph - 202
Joshua - 410
Leslie Isaac - 871
Lillian Wayne - 870
Lillie May - 870
Lizzie Maud - 870
Lulu Pet - 872
Maria - 1021
Marion Estelle - 871
Mary - 870
Nehemiah - 1149
Phebe - 202
Thomas - 69
Violet Helen - 871

RICHARDS (RICHARD)

Alice - 507
Anna - 501, 506
Bathsheba - 366
Benjamin - 446, 447, 536
Daniel - 536
Joseph - 421
Mary - 536, 1068
Mehitable - 446, 447, 536
Mercy - 538
Olive - 523, 524
Rebecca - 421
Rhoda - 866
Sarah - 536, 862
Seth - 523, 524
Solomon - 523, 524
Susanna - 523, 524, 527
Thomas - 506, 1068
Wealthan - 506

RICHARDSON ----- 184

Abiel - 205
Abigail - 152, 190, 200
202, 203, 204, 205, 206
207, 208, 209, 210, 213
217, 219, 224, 716
Alice - 205
Amos - 204, 213
Amy - 203
Andrew - 202
Anna - 213, 924
Benjamin - 160, 201, 206

INDEX

RICHARDSON (Cont.)

Benjamin (Cont.) - 207, 213
 Bridget - 190, 192, 194
 198
 Caleb - 156, 209
 Catherine - 208, 209, 211
 Charles - 156
 Daniel - 205, 206
 David - 200, 202
 Deborah - 190, 201, 207
 Dorcas - 207
 Dorothy - 208, 212
 Ebenezer - 200, 204, 205
 212
 Edward - 202, 221, 924
 Eleanor - 207
 Eleazer - 200
 Elijah - 156
 Elizabeth - 173, 190, 191
 192, 194, 196, 197, 199
 202, 207, 208, 210, 211
 214, 220
 Elnathan - 203
 Esther - 199, 200, 205, 210
 211
 Eunice - 209
 Ezekiel - 148, 184, 190
 194, 195, 198, 227
 Francis - 204, 205
 Hannah - 153, 172, 190
 193, 196, 197, 198, 200
 202, 203, 204, 209, 210
 211, 212, 213, 228, 238
 Henry - 203
 Hester - 190
 Isaac - 201
 Israel - 207
 Jacob - 196, 220
 James - 187, 192, 194, 208
 210, 211, 212
 Jane - 210
 Jerusha - 221
 Joanna - 194, 203, 204
 206, 313
 Job - 197
 John - 148, 190, 192, 194
 196, 199, 204, 209, 210
 301
 Jonas - 204, 205, 219
 Jonathan - 191, 192, 200
 201, 202, 203
 Joseph - 172, 190, 196
 197, 198, 201, 210, 229
 Joshua - 209, 210
 Josiah - 156, 187, 190, 191
 208, 228
 Judith - 202, 207
 Katherine - 184
 Lavinah - 211
 Lewis - 14

RICHARDSON (Cont.)

Lucy - 211
 Lucy Ann - 14
 Lydia - 190, 201, 210, 219
 Margaret - 196, 212
 Martha - 198, 199, 207
 209
 Mary - 189, 190, 191, 194
 196, 197, 198, 201, 202
 203, 204, 205, 206, 207
 208, 209, 211, 212, 220
 229, 340, 717, 1083
 Mehitable - 200
 Mercy - 191, 201, 205
 Nathan - 207
 Nathaniel - 203, 206, 207
 208, 209, 220, 224
 Oliver - 219
 Phebe - 187, 189, 194, 197
 199, 202, 203, 206, 213
 227, 228
 Philip - 211
 Phinehas - 212, 213
 Pierson - 196
 Prudence - 205
 Rachel - 192, 207
 Rebecca - 148, 200, 202
 204, 206, 207, 208, 211
 212, 219, 537
 Remember - 200
 Remembrance - 190, 192
 Ruth - 190, 194, 203, 204
 229
 Samuel - 147, 184, 186
 188, 190, 192, 194, 196
 198, 199, 201, 203, 211
 212, 213
 Sarah - 190, 191, 197, 199
 200, 201, 202, 204, 205
 208, 212
 Seth - 205
 Silas - 213
 Solomon - 206
 Stephen - 190, 198, 200
 203, 204, 205, 215, 217
 Susanna - 184, 187, 189
 192, 196, 199, 203, 205
 210, 301
 Theophilus - 187, 189, 198
 340, 716, 717
 Thomas - 173, 184, 186
 188, 193, 195, 198, 199
 200, 201, 202, 210, 212
 219
 Timothy - 205
 William - 148, 197, 204
 208, 212
 Willing - 197
 Zachariah - 200

RICHERS

Frances - 648
 Henry - 648

RICHIE

Louisa - 119
 Peter - 119

RICHMOND

Abigail - 475
 Charles - 163
 Christiana - 389
 Deborah - 655
 Edward - 475
 Gershom - 524
 Hannah - 389, 477
 John - 475
 Joseph - 475
 Josiah - 392
 Louisa - 163
 Lydia - 392
 Mary - 404, 496
 Polly - 392
 Samuel - 389
 Susanna - 497, 524
 Sylvestie - 655
 Wealthy - 392

RICHTER

Hedwig Marie - 43

RICKARD

Giles - 1090
 Hannah - 421, 1090
 Harriet - 421
 Joanna - 1092
 Mary - 433

RICKS (RIX)

Grace - 1056
 Sarah - 1009
 William - 1056

RIDER

Elizabeth - 704
 Thomas - 704

RIECROFT

Frances - 650

RIGBY

Elizabeth - 323
 Mehitable - 552

RIGDON

James - 1174
 Sarah - 1174

RIGGS ----- 1082

Aaron - 1082

INDEX

RIGGS (Cont.)

Abigail - 181, 1082, 1083
 Andrew - 1083
 Ann - 1082
 Anna - 1083, 1084
 Anne - 1084
 Comfort - 1083
 Elizabeth - 180, 1077, 1082
 1083
 Experience - 1083
 George - 1084
 Hannah - 1082
 Jeremy - 1083
 John - 1083
 Jonathan - 1083
 Joseph - 1084, 1142
 Joshua - 1083
 Lydia - 1083
 Margaret - 1084
 Marssah - 1082
 Mary - 1082, 1083, 1086
 Moses - 1082
 Patience - 1084
 Priscilla - 1084
 Rachel - 1083, 1084
 Ruth - 1083
 Sarah - 1082, 1083
 Susanna - 1142
 Tampson - 1082
 Thomas - 1082, 1086
 William - 1083

RING

Andrew - 1108
 Lettice - 1108
 Mary - 1109
 Sarah - 863
 Susanna - 105

RIPLEY

Elizabeth - 673
 Peter - 687
 Sarah - 705
 Silence - 687
 William - 673

RISHWORTH

Edward - 908
 Mary - 908
 Susanna - 908

ROACH

Rebecca - 760, 761
 Thomas - 761

ROADES

Dorothy - 280
 Malachi - 280

ROBBINS

Ezekiel - 159
 Jemima - 159
 Joanna - 89
 Joseph - 89
 Mary - 330
 Pearl - 41

ROBERTS (ROBBARTS)

Elizabeth - 271
 Hannah - 790
 Hugh - 761
 Margaret - 1174
 Margery - 938
 Oliver - 77
 Susanna - 707
 William - 271, 707

ROBIE

Deliverance - 790

ROBINSON

Abigail - 522
 Anna - 1107
 Bethiah - 396, 560
 Edward - 620, 621
 Elizabeth - 1127
 Ellen - 1174
 Elmer - 59
 Eve - 59
 Isaac - 1037
 Jane Ellen - 27
 John - 383, 472
 Jonathan - 290
 Joseph - 560
 Katherine - 621
 Mary - 27
 Moses - 290
 Samuel - 290
 Sarah - 290, 1143
 Sylvia Price - 59
 Windover Reagh - 27

ROCKET

Hannah - 414
 Sibyl - 265

ROCKWELL

Ann - 90
 Anne - 773
 Hannah - 224
 John - 90
 Josiah - 773

ROCKWOOD

Trial - 852

ROGERS ----- 471

Abigail - 475
 Ann - 428, 474

ROGERS (Cont.)

Elizabeth - 474, 475, 718
 Ezekiel - 335, 787, 789
 Grace - 472
 Hannah - 470, 479, 475
 502, 708
 James - 474
 John - 474, 475, 502, 718
 1142
 Joseph - 472, 473, 474
 Judah - 560
 Lydia - 459
 Mary - 474
 Patience - 560
 Ruth - 475
 Samuel - 731, 743
 Sarah - 91, 245, 474, 475
 Thomas - 439, 471, 474
 William - 472

ROLFF (ROLFE, ROLF)

Abigail - 180
 Elizabeth - 795
 Hannah - 942
 Henry - 942
 Martha - 917

ROLLINS

Ichabod - 1158

ROPES

Sarah - 887
 William - 887

ROSE

Abigail - 116
 Demaris - 100
 Elisha - 116
 Sybil - 116

ROSMORGAN

Hopestill - 968
 Richard - 968

ROSS

Abigail - 789

ROSSITER

Daniel - 116

ROTHERFIELD

Dionysia - 1096
 Peter - 1096

ROULSTONE

John - 940
 Mary - 940

ROUNDS (ROUND)

Elizabeth - 738, 835

INDEX

ROUNDS (Cont.)

John - 835, 847
Martha - 738
Nathaniel - 738
Ruth - 847
Susanna - 497

ROUSSEAU

Margery - 938

ROWE (ROW)

Molly - 1020
Peter - 383
Sarah - 383
Susanna - 1123

ROWLEY

Elizabeth - 116

ROY

Elizabeth - 1189
John - 1189
Margaret - 1189

ROYCE

Abigail - 1149
Abner - 1149
Elisha - 1149
Jonathan - 1149
Lydia - 1149
Nehemiah - 1149, 1150
Rivel - 1149
Samuel - 1149

RUGG

George Henry - 627
Hazel - 627
Ida Victoria - 627

RUGGELL

George - 931

RUGGLES

Elizabeth - 984
Samuel - 984
Timothy - 211

RUSH

Margaret - 604

RUSSELL

Deborah - 606
Edward - 23, 29
George - 29, 369, 678
Hester Catherine - 1174
James - 606, 607
Jane - 369, 678
John - 717
Mary - 121, 654, 659, 661
678, 885

RUSSELL (Cont.)

Nancy - 1174
Ralph - 487
Ruth - 190
Sarah - 717
William - 190

RUST

Mary - 923

RYALL (ROYALL)

Elizabeth - 605, 606
John - 605

RYSSE

Rose - 668

SABIN ----- 247

Abigail - 248, 249, 250
252, 253, 254, 256, 266
Anna - 255
Benjamin - 248, 251, 252
255, 258, 265
Chloe - 256
Daniel - 255
David - 249
Dolly - 161
Ebenezer - 251, 253, 257
Elihue - 257
Elijah - 159, 257
Elisha - 255, 256, 257, 276
Elizabeth - 248, 252, 253
254, 255, 256, 265
Esther - 250, 256
Experience - 248, 249, 253
254
Eunice - 256
Ezra - 256
Freelove - 257
Gideon - 257
Grace - 247
Hannah - 248, 249, 250
265
Hezekiah - 250
Hopedstill - 248
Hosea - 249
Huldah - 254
Ichabod - 255
Isaac - 256
Israel - 248
James - 249
Jeal - 249
Jemimie - 256
Jeremiah - 249, 253, 266
Jesse - 257
Joanna - 252
John - 250
Jonathan - 248

SABIN (Cont.)

Joseph - 248, 289, 251
Joshua - 252, 253
Josiah - 251, 255
Judith - 250
Lemuell - 256
Levi - 256
Lois - 307
Margaret - 251
Martha - 247, 250, 254
255, 256
Mary - 164, 247, 248, 249
250, 252, 253, 255, 256
Mehitable - 250, 251, 252
Moriah - 256
Nathaniel - 248, 254
Nehemiah - 252, 253
Noah - 249, 250
Patience - 249, 253, 254
Peter - 255
Phebe - 159, 253, 254
Rebecca - 251
Rhoda - 257
Ruth - 249, 253
Samuel - 247
Sarah - 247, 249, 250, 251
252, 253, 254, 255, 256
258, 276
Seth - 252
Stephen - 253, 254
Susanna - 251, 253, 254
255
Thomas - 252
Timothy - 254, 255
Waitstill - 248
William - 247, 248, 255
831, 832
Zerriah - 250
Zilpah - 257

SACKETT

Abigail - 110
Deborah - 110
John - 110

SAIRLES

Abijah - 256
Jemimie - 256

SALISBURY

Bethiah - 281
Susanna - 746, 839

SALTER

Anthony - 566
Rebecca - 566

SALTONSTALL

Richard - 71, 103, 875, 896
900, 910

INDEX

SALTONSTALL (Cont.)

Robert - 71

SAMPSON (SAMSON)

Anne - 1065
Hannah - 1065
Henry - 488, 1054
James - 1065
Margery - 488

SANBORN

John - 951
Judith - 951

SANDERS (SAUNDERS)

Abigail - 242
Andrew - 30
David - 242
Elizabeth - 1124
John - 100
Lydia - 1123
Ruth - 100
Thomas - 1123, 1124

SANDERSON (SAUNDERSON)

Abial - 921
John - 476
Jonathan - 921
Mary - 404, 476

SANDEY

Mehitable - 141

SANFORD

Peleg - 412
John - 73

SARGENT (SARGEANT)

Deborah - 207
John - 1038
Jonathan - 207
Lydia - 1038
Ruth 1038
William - 1038

SAVAGE

Ebenezer - 1058
Elizabeth - 133
Joanna - 1058
John - 133, 832, 834
Sarah - 832, 834

SAVORY

Abigail - 864
Anthony - 1113
Thomas - 428, 1113, 1114

SAWYER

Abigail - 181
Ann - 915

SAWYER (Cont.)

Catherine - 209
Dorothy - 785
Enoch - 938
Hannah - 1133
James - 1133
Joshua - 209
Judith - 938
Mary - 181, 800, 972, 989
1179
Samuel - 181
Sarah - 225, 461, 926
Stephen - 915
William - 926, 972, 989

SAXTON

Mary - 984

SAYLES

Daniel - 162
Rhoda - 162
Sally - 162

SAYWELL

Elizabeth - 301

SCAMP

Joan - 1076
Robert - 1076

SCAREBROW

John - 84

SCHELL

Ellen - 17

SCHOLAR

William - 982

SCOTT

Helen - 34
John - 280, 771
Joseph - 264
Rebecca - 280
Sarah - 264, 771, 1168
Susan - 1193
Winfield - 1160

SCRIVENER (SCRIBNER)

John - 979
Margaret - 774
Mary - 979

SCROOPE

Ann - 890
John - 890

SCULLARD

Samuel - 987

SEABURY

Elizabeth - 444
John - 444

SEAL

John - 369
Sarah - 369

SEAMANS (SEAMAN)

Charles - 837, 839
Gilbert - 837, 839
Hannah - 665, 837, 839
John - 665, 666
Mary - 837, 839
Priscilla - 666
Susanna - 839
Thomas - 839

SEARLE (SEARL)

Abijah - 257
Freelove - 257
Zilpah - 257

SEARS

Alphonso - 666
Eliza - 666

SECORD

Ambrose - 32
Mildred Alice - 32
Teresa - 32

SEDVAL

Amanda - 1175

SEELEY

John - 762
Margaret - 762

SELLER

Catherine - 1174

SEVERANCE

Abigail - 951
John - 951
Mary - 951

SEVINGLEY

Madelline Ardelle - 636
Walter Ursley - 637

SEWALL ----- 896

Abigail - 904
Ann - 896, 905
Dorothy - 906
Elizabeth - 905, 917
Ellen - 896
Hannah - 894, 900, 901
902, 903, 904, 905, 917
Henry - 875, 876, 877, 894

INDEX

SEWALL (Cont.)

Henry (Cont.) - 896, 898
905, 910, 917
Hull - 905
Jane - 900, 901, 905, 917
John - 894, 901, 904, 905
911, 917
Joseph - 905
Judith - 905
Margaret - 896, 905
Mary - 904, 905
Mehitable - 906
Rebecca - 904
Richard - 896
Samuel - 878, 900, 901
902, 903, 904, 915
Sarah - 905
Stephen - 901, 905

SHAILER

Ebenezer - 117
Judith - 117

SHAPLEIGH (SHEPLEIGH)

Alexander - 978
Catherine - 978
Nicholas - 976

SHARPE (SHARP)

Robert - 731, 734, 742, 827
Samuel - 742

SHATSWELL

Mary - 776, 988, 1148

SHATTUCK

Hannah - 1128

SHAW

Abigail - 447, 469, 1149
Abraham - 388
Alice - 466
Ann - 767
Benjamin - 382
Daniel - 1149
Deborah - 201, 362, 366
Elizabeth - 466
Hannah - 382, 388
John - 466, 469
Jonathan - 1091
Joseph - 363, 366, 447
448
Judith - 365, 366
Martha - 448
Nicholas - 362, 366
Persis - 1091
Polly - 158
Ruth - 362, 363, 521, 811
Sarah - 425
Seth - 158

SHAW (Cont.)

Susanna - 515, 516
Thomas - 836

SHEATH

Elizabeth - 1133
Thomas - 1133

SHED

Mary - 289
Nathan - 289

SHEFFIELD

Isabel - 1097
William - 1097

SHELDON

Deborah - 242
John - 242

SHELLEY

Mary - 1109
Patience - 425
Robert - 1109

SHEPARD ----- 393

Abigail - 204
Ann - 395
Anna - 394
Deborah - 133
Elizabeth - 395
Hannah - 395
Hester - 395
Jane - 395
Jeremiah - 394
Joanna - 394
John - 204, 381, 393, 394
395
Margaret - 394, 395
Martha - 381, 395
Mary - 394, 395
Samuel - 394, 395
Sarah - 395
Thomas - 393, 394, 395
William - 393

SHERBURNE

Henry - 1161, 1165

SHERLOCKE

Sarah - 1186, 1192

SHERMAN

Abigail - 388
Alice - 385
David - 388
Elnathan - 388
Experience - 388
Jemima - 387
Phillippa - 385

SHERMAN (Cont.)

Roger - 70
Sarah - 838
William - 387

SHERWOOD

Ruth - 124

SHINKLE

Lillian - 1178

SHIRROD

John - 1190
Mary - 1190
Sarah - 1190

SHORRY

John - 250
Sarah - 250

SHORT

Ann - 905
Anna - 461, 462
Henry - 906

SHOVE

George - 1050
Yetmercy - 1050

SHRIMPTON

Henry - 904
Mary - 904

SHUMAN

Mary Delia - 872
Sarah - 772
Thomas - 772

SHUMWAY

Dolly - 160

SHURTLEFF

Susannah - 121

SIBLEY

Elizabeth - 300
Joseph - 291, 300

SIGOURNEY

Mary - 938

SILLS (SCILL, SKILL)

Elizabeth - 806
John - 806

SIMMONS (SIMONS)

SYMMONS ----- 456
Aaron - 456, 457
Abraham - 386
Agnes - 118

INDEX

SIMMONS (Cont.)

Ann - 386
Bert - 355
Charles - 355
Charlotte - 355
Elizabeth - 457, 842
George - 842
Hannah - 388
John - 78, 385, 388, 457
Lydia - 385
Martha - 385
Mary - 417, 446, 457
Mercy - 457
Miribah - 386
Moses - 456, 457
Patience - 457
Rebecca - 386, 457
Reuben - 689
Sarah - 456, 457, 689
Thomas - 456

SIMPSON

Daniel - 8
John - 85
Mary - 870
Rely - 85

SINCLAIR

Ann Fenton - 23
Ferguson - 23

SINGLETON

Mary - 428, 431

SISSON

Adeline - 162

SKELTON

Edward - 1097
Lucy - 1097

SKIFFE (SKIFF)

Abigail - 1064, 1065
James - 1065
Lydia - 1065
Mercy - 1040
Nathaniel - 1040

SKILLINGS

Samuel - 985

SKINNER

Abraham - 181
Ann - 90
Jennet - 120
Mary Quinby - 637
Richard - 120
Tabitha - 181

SLADE

Joseph - 854
Mary - 854
Phebe - 839
Sarah - 839
William - 839

SMALL

Lucy - 355
Mary - 280, 281
Samuel - 355

SMALLEY

Alexander - 1173
David - 1173
Jack - 1174
James - 1174
Letitia - 1173
Mary - 1173, 1174
Sarah - 1174
William - 1173

SMEAD

Elizabeth - 261
Samuel - 261

SMITH ---- 382, 763, 1063

Aaron - 1141
Abiah - 1064
Abigail - 332, 677, 1064
1065, 1066, 1188
Abner - 764
Alfa - 1178
Alice - 282, 766
Ann - 764
Anna - 334
Anne - 117, 332, 477, 1064
1065
Annie - 1061
Armstrong - 954
Benjamin - 117, 1063, 1064
1065
Bethia - 662, 677, 1135
Christean - 371
Daniel - 764, 1065, 1135
David - 1065
Deliverance - 332
Demaris - 404
Desire - 1064
Dorcas - 207, 1063, 1065
Ebenezer - 1063, 1064
1065
Edith - 1179
Edward - 763, 772
Eleanor - 701
Elizabeth - 332, 333, 334
507, 763, 764, 772
1064, 1065
Esther - 478
Francis - 404

SMITH (Cont.)

Fred - 665
Gideon - 739
Hannah - 177, 178, 210
339, 1117, 1127
Henry - 332
Hester - 478
Huldah - 165
Ichabod - 1064
Isaac - 1064
James - 207, 211, 764
1064
Jane - 1063
Jedidah - 1063, 1064
Jemima - 1065
John - 133, 280, 332, 333
369, 404, 510, 534, 763
764, 772, 795, 1037
1063, 1064, 1067, 1068
1070, 1088
Jonathan - 607
Joseph - 1034, 1064
Joshua - 764
Katherine - 332, 333
Lawrence - 328, 332, 333
Leah - 330
Lucy - 739
Luella - 665
Lura - 1169
Lydia - 1020, 1065
Maria - 867
Martha - 764, 862, 865
1065, 1141
Mary - 327, 328, 332, 333
334, 607, 764, 865
1034, 1063, 1064, 1065
1074, 1088
Matthew - 1065
Mehitable - 954
Mercy - 1061, 1065
Nathaniel - 430, 477
Nehemiah - 763
Obadiah - 763, 764, 772
Phinehas - 152
Quartermaster - 1068
Rebecca - 211, 334, 451
764, 1064
Remember - 1065
Richard - 670, 771
Samuel - 332, 478, 662
677, 1063, 1064
Sarah - 133, 152, 280, 332
429, 430, 477, 662, 764
795, 937, 1063, 1066
Shubael - 1038, 1061, 1063
1064, 1065, 1074
Susanna - 1063, 1064, 1065
1070, 1166
Thankful - 1064
Thomas - 339, 662, 795

INDEX

SMITH (Cont.)

Thomas (Cont.) - 1064
1065, 1074
Susanna - 1063, 1064
1065, 1070, 1166
Thankful - 1064
Thomas - 339, 662, 795
862, 1064, 1065
Waitstill - 332
William - 1166
William Hooker - 1166
Zelpha - 739

SNALLUM (SNELLEM)

Mary - 392, 403
Sarah - 403
William - 403

SNELL

Abigail - 546
Amos - 533
Charles - 535
Ebenezer - 539
John - 533, 668
Mary - 533
Rose - 668
Sarah - 539, 609
Susanna - 533, 535
Zachariah - 546

SNOW

Abigail - 221, 242
Benjamin - 448
Bethia - 545
David - 520
Elizabeth - 226, 448, 474
Emma Susan - 25
Ethel Mildred - 25
Jacob - 221
James - 521
Joanna - 520
Richard - 226, 240, 562
Ruth - 521
Susanna - 521
William - 545
Windsor - 25

SNOWDEN

Charles Gustine - 1168
Isaac Wayne - 1168
James Ross - 1168
Jane - 1168
Lemuel Gustine - 1168
Margaret - 1168
Margery - 1168
Mary Parker - 1168
Nathaniel - 1168
Nathaniel Duffield - 1168
Polly - 747
Samuel Gustine - 1168

SNOWDEN (Cont.)

Sarah - 1168
Susan Engle - 1168
William - 747

SOMERBY

Abiel - 936
Abigail - 863, 936
Anthony - 914
Henry - 911, 933, 950
Jane - 862
Judith - 933, 950
Mary - 863

SOMES ----- 1127

Abiel - 1128
Abigail - 1128
Alice - 1127
Ebenezer - 1128
Elizabeth - 1127
Hannah - 1127, 1128
Ichabod - 1128
Jane - 1127
John - 1128
Joseph - 1127, 1128
Lydia - 1128
Margerie - 1127, 1148
Mary - 1127, 1128, 1148
Mercy - 1128
Morris - 1121, 1127, 1128
1148
Nathaniel - 1128
Patience - 1128
Ruth - 1128
Samuel - 1128
Sarah - 1121, 1127
Susanna - 1128
Timothy - 1127
William - 1127

SOULE

Esther - 457
George - 457
John - 457
Mary - 423
Rebecca - 457
Zachariah - 423

SOUTHER

Content - 271
Joseph - 271

SOUTHWORTH

Alice - 1112
Constant - 446, 1112
Edward - 538, 1112
Elizabeth - 1051
Gideon - 450
Jael - 1050
Lois - 450

SOUTHWORTH (Cont.)

Lydia - 538
Mercy - 446
Nathaniel - 1052
Sarah - 518, 519
Thomas - 1051, 1112

SPARHAWK

Abigail - 99
Nathaniel - 99

SPARKHAWKE

Hannah - 660

SPARROW

Jonathan - 554, 699
Sarah - 554, 699

SPAULDING

Deborah - 288
Edward - 194
Mary - 378
Sarah - 289

SPEARS (SPEER, SPEAR)

Ebenezer - 275
Mary - 275, 1021, 1079
Polly - 1079
Rachel - 275
Timothy - 1079

SPENCER

Agnes - 118
Hannah - 307
John - 885, 900
Martin - 307
Mary - 113
Sarah - 118
Silas - 118

SPOONER

Hannah - 1114
John - 450
Lydia - 450
Ruth Richardson - 637
Sarah - 504
William - 434, 1114
William Alfred - 637

SPRAGUE

Benjamin - 663
Deborah - 706
Elizabeth - 711
James - 711
Jerusha - 273
Knight - 702
Martha - 182
Mary - 271, 702
Matthew - 711
Ruth - 446, 663

INDEX

SPRAGUE (Cont.)

Samuel - 156, 169, 182
446
Sarah - 169, 711
Silence - 273
Tabitha - 418
William - 271, 273, 706

SPRANCE

Elizabeth - 1178
Jesse - 1178

SPRING

Henry - 920
Mehitable - 920

SPRINGER

Mary - 607

STACY

Abigail - 430
Mary - 626

STAFFORD

Margaret - 1087
Patience - 1050

STALLYON (STALLION)

Deborah - 107

STAMFORD

Lydia - 445

STANDISH

Alexander - 443, 445
Joanna - 100
Josiah - 420
Myles - 419, 445, 540
1104
Sarah - 443, 445

STANLEY

Isiod - 493

STANTON

Dorothy - 858
Mary - 108

STANWOOD

Abigail - 1142
Experience - 1083
Hepzibah - 1122
Jane - 1127
John - 1122
Philip - 1127

STAPLES

Freelove - 276
Jonathan - 276
Rosabelle - 872

STARBUCK

Abigail - 949
Dinah - 952
Dorcas - 952
Edward - 949
Elizabeth - 950
Katherine - 949
Mary - 950, 953
Nathaniel - 950, 952, 953

STARK

Adah - 1180

STARR (STAR)

Comfort - 250
Ebenezer - 687
Hannah - 250, 255
John - 734
Rachel - 805
Ruth - 687
Samuel - 728

STEARNS

Bette - 291
Charles Edward - 1021
Elizabeth - 288
Hannah - 287
Isaac - 287, 288
John - 1021
Jonathan Gale - 1021
Mary Ann - 1021
Perry - 1021
Samuel - 287
Sarah - 1021

STEBBINS

Hannah - 769
Rowland - 969
Sarah - 159, 769, 969
Thomas - 769
Titus - 159

STEDMAN

Caleb - 95
Hannah - 95

STEEVES

Ann - 614, 615
Christian - 611, 612, 613
614, 615
Rosanna - 614

STEPHENS (STEPHEN, STEVENS)

Dionis - 933, 948
Elizabeth - 802, 915, 924
973, 1141
Jacob - 90
Jerusha - 109
John - 90, 311, 719, 802

STEPHENS (Cont.)

John (Cont.) - 973, 1141
Josiah - 109
Katherine - 484
Martha - 924
Mary - 684, 1146
Rachel - 1141
Richard - 684
Robert - 947
Samuel - 802
Sarah - 109
Sybil - 311
Thomas - 924, 1146
William - 802, 915, 1141

STETSON

Abigail - 661
Abishai - 537
Hannah - 689
Sarah - 537
William - 661

STEVENSON

Mary - 202

STEWART

Nancy - 1190

STICKNEY

Amos - 913
Anne - 863
Prudence - 863
Ruth - 791

STILES

Hannah - 770
John - 770

STIMPSON

Abigail - 299
James - 299
Mary - 202, 299

STOCKBRIDGE

Charles - 551
Elizabeth - 372, 551
Grace - 675
John - 372
Joseph - 675
Margaret - 675
Sarah - 496, 551
Thomas - 496

STOCKTON

Prudence - 1004
William - 614

STODDER

Abigail - 705
Berthia - 702

INDEX

STODDER (Cont.)

Daniel - 705
Lydia - 702
Ruth - 663
Simon - 702

STONE

Abigail - 478
Charlotte - 1171
Chester - 166
Elizabeth - 254
John - 254
Mary - 254
Nancy - 166
Nathaniel - 1070
Reliance - 1070
Sherman - 1171

STONEHOUSE

Mary - 222

STORER

Hannah - 799
Joseph - 799
Kezia - 799

STOREY

Elizabeth - 1013
Jacob - 1012
Martha - 1013
Mary - 1012
Seth - 1013

STORNE

Mary - 1070

STOUGHTON

Elizabeth - 127
Israel - 279
John - 127
Thomas - 413
William - 77

STOWELL

Elizabeth - 707
Samuel - 707

STOWER

Lydia - 151, 174
Samuel - 151, 174

STRANGE (STRAUNGE)

Alice - 385
James - 385
John - 713
Lot - 385
Margaret - 1186
Mary - 385

STRATTON

Eunice - 116
James - 276
Lydia - 276

STREAME (STREAM)

Benjamin - 531
Elizabeth - 366, 517, 531
John - 531
Thomas - 531

STREATHER

Mary - 105
Samuel - 105

STREET

Elizabeth - 684
Francis - 684
Nicholas - 381

STREETER

Abigail - 160
Hannah - 276
James - 276
Jonathan - 160

STRONG

Abigail - 130
Azuba - 112
Demaris - 131
Eleanor - 517
Esther - 127
Hannah - 112
John - 112, 127
Lucinda - 1022
Return - 130
Sarah - 130

STUBBS

Jael - 272
Luke - 1060
Mary - 1060
Richard - 272

STUDHOLME

Gilford - 610, 611
Gilfred - 610, 611

STUDLEY

David - 146
Jonathan - 708
Susanna - 146, 708

STURGIS

Deborah - 761
Desire - 1027
Hannah - 1062
John - 761
Jonathan - 1062
Samuel - 1028

STRUKE

Annie - 666

STURTIVANT

Cornelius - 423
Elizabeth - 423
Mary - 421

SUCLIN

Thomas - 369

SUMMERS

Henry - 224
Mary - 224

SUMNER

Ebenezer - 348, 1147
Elizabeth - 867, 1147
Mary - 361
Rebecca - 256, 361
Roger - 361

SUMSION

Jesse Clyde - 873
Malicent Rosabelle - 873

SURREY

Grace - 712

SUTTON

Anne - 835
Ester - 831
John - 831

SWAIN

John - 155, 949

SWAN

Anne - 719, 724
Elizabeth - 190
Joanna - 206
John - 719
Rebecca - 18
Samuel - 206
Susan Gwin - 1175

SWEET

Betty - 871
Charles LeRoy - 871, 872

SWEETING

Mary - 845

SWETT

Benjamin - 193, 933
Esther - 933
Hannah - 775, 796
John - 796
Stephen - 775, 796

INDEX

SWIFT ----- 1073

Abigail - 1074
 Benjamin - 1073
 Dinah - 1074
 Ebenezer - 1074
 Elizabeth - 502, 1073, 1074
 Ephraim - 1074
 Esther - 1073, 1074
 Experience - 1074
 Hannah - 1073, 1074
 Jireh - 1074
 Joan - 1073
 Joanna - 1073, 1074
 Joseph - 1073
 Josiah - 1074
 Lydia - 1073
 Mary - 1065, 1074
 Moses - 1074
 Obadiah - 323
 Rest - 323
 Ruth - 1073
 Samuel - 1073, 1074
 Sarah - 1074
 Temperance - 1074
 Thankful - 1074
 Thomas - 502, 1074
 William - 1065, 1073

SYLVESTER

Lydia - 274

SYMONDS (SIMONDS) - 565

Agnes - 561, 565, 566
 Alice - 565
 Anne - 561, 566
 Daniel - 203
 Elizabeth - 565
 Henry - 565
 Marcella - 566
 Marie - 565
 Mary - 79, 175
 Rebecca - 566
 Richard - 565
 Samuel - 897
 Susanna - 203
 Thomas - 565
 William - 175, 565, 566
 1160

TABOR (TABER)

Bethia - 416
 Lydia - 846
 Philip - 846

TAINTOR

Mary - 131

TALBOT (TALBUT)

Abigail - 467
 Elizabeth - 383, 407
 Hannah - 387, 390, 497
 Jared - 383, 384
 Jerard - 283, 397, 1145
 Josiah - 387, 388, 390, 497
 Mary - 388
 Moses - 442
 Rebecca - 368, 384, 1145
 Ruth - 388
 Sarah - 383, 384, 390, 397
 Silence - 467

TALCOTT

Benjamin - 118
 Elizabeth - 118
 Lucretia - 119

TALLEY

Sarah - 462

TARLETON

Deborah - 657
 Henry - 657

TARNE ----- 410

Deliverance - 410
 Elizabeth - 410
 Hannah - 410
 Myles - 401, 410
 Sarah - 401, 410

TARR

Eunice - 1078
 Joshua - 1078

TAY

Bathsheba - 216
 Nathaniel - 216

TAYLOR

Ann - 1049
 Deborah - 273
 Edward - 1049
 Elizabeth - 44, 553, 554
 892
 Elizabeth Margaret - 44
 Emma - 816
 John - 44
 Mary - 1049
 Richard - 553, 554
 Sarah - 134
 Stephen - 134
 Susanna - 892
 Thomas - 335

TEMPLAR

Hannah - 1110
 Richard - 1110

TEMPLETON

Fay - 1187

TENNEY

Abigail - 790
 John - 1139
 Susanna - 1139

TERREY (TERRY)

Anna - 474
 John - 468
 Lydia - 468
 Rachel - 376
 Remember - 388
 Samuel - 771
 Sarah - 771
 Silas - 388
 Thomas - 75, 78

THAKEL

Beatrice - 1095
 Gilbert - 1095

THATCHER

Anthony - 1049
 Bethiah - 1049
 Desire - 1027
 John - 1027

THAXTER ----- 673

Abigail - 673, 674, 676
 Alice - 674
 Anna - 676
 Benjamin - 675, 676
 Daniel - 673, 675
 David - 674
 Deborah - 653, 656, 673
 674, 675, 691
 Elizabeth - 85, 653, 657
 660, 661, 662, 673, 674
 675, 676, 678, 680, 693
 Grace - 675, 676
 Gridley - 695
 Hannah - 675, 676, 715
 John - 85, 653, 657, 660
 673, 674, 675, 676, 680
 Jonathan - 675
 Joseph - 674, 676
 Lydia - 674, 953
 Mary - 657, 674, 675, 676
 Samuel - 673, 674, 675
 676, 691, 715
 Sarah - 85, 653, 673, 675
 676, 695
 Susanna - 676
 Thomas - 673, 674, 676
 953

THAYER

Abigail - 10, 402, 414

INDEX

THAYER (Cont.)

Ann - 519
 Benjamin - 149, 452, 852
 Deborah - 260
 Elizabeth - 402, 460
 Eliza Jane - 31
 Ephraim - 537
 Ferdinando - 851
 Hannah - 149, 852
 Henry Francis - 31
 Huldah - 460, 851
 Johannah - 402
 Lena - 118
 Lena Ellis - 31, 118
 Lydia - 118
 Mary - 408, 417, 460, 537
 854
 Nathaniel - 402
 Patience - 304
 Peter - 275
 Richard - 519
 Ruth - 274, 452
 Samuel - 460, 854
 Sarah - 402, 408, 462, 851
 852
 Susanna - 519
 Thomas - 460
 William - 402, 408

THEMBER

Joan - 947, 949

THING

Abigail - 671
 Jonathan - 671
 Mary - 671
 Samuel - 671

THOMAS

Abigail - 449, 1092
 Alice - 311
 Ann - 562
 Bethia - 1039
 Betsey - 451
 Charity - 1191
 Daniel - 451
 Deborah - 680
 Henry - 562
 John - 311, 1092
 Jeremiah - 1051, 1052
 Josiah - 1153
 Lydia - 1051
 Mary - 449, 1052, 1153
 Nathan - 449
 Nathaniel - 680
 Noah - 449
 Sarah - 358, 1052

THOMPSON (TOMPSON, TOMSON)

THOMPSON (Cont.)

Benjamin - 230
 Christine Emily - 630
 Esther - 367, 495
 Helen Phelps - 630
 James - 1168
 John - 182
 John Harrison - 630
 Jonathan - 300
 Joseph - 290
 Kathleen Priscilla - 630
 Lydia - 538
 Mary - 290, 300, 867, 1091
 Mary Parker - 1168
 Mehitable - 248, 851
 Samuel - 867
 Sarah - 108, 1174
 Sophia - 1181

THORNE

Lydia - 760
 William - 760

THORNTON (THORTON)

Annette Irene - 27
 Archie Mills - 26
 Elizabeth - 648
 Israel - 817
 Mary - 26, 817
 Titus - 817
 William - 648

THORPE (THORP)

Albert Irving - 24
 Alice - 260
 Elizabeth - 88, 89
 John - 260
 Keziah - 88
 Myrtie Ferguson - 24
 Samuel - 88

THRALL

Polley - 120

THRASHER (THRESHER)

Christopher - 477, 490
 Hannah - 476
 Israel - 477
 Mary - 477
 Mercy - 1146
 Nathaniel - 1146
 Sarah - 490

THROCKMORTON

Elizabeth - 486

THROOP

John - 850
 Josiah - 733
 Sarah - 850

THURBER

Ann - 841
 Elizabeth - 848
 John - 838, 841, 848
 Mary - 838, 841, 848
 Sarah - 838

THURLOW

Jonathan - 777
 Mary - 777, 861

THURSTON

Dorcas - 180
 Jerusha - 938
 Pearson - 938
 Sarah - 673
 Thomas - 673

TIBBETTS

Walter - 1131

TIDD

Elizabeth - 201

TILDEN

Nathaniel - 1067

TILESTON

Hannah - 660

TILLEY ----- 1054

Abigail - 904
 Ann - 1054
 Bridget - 1054
 Edward - 1054
 Elizabeth - 439, 969, 1048
 John - 439, 1054
 William - 904

TILLINGHAST

Lydia - 846
 Pardon - 846

TILSON

Edmund - 1091, 1113
 Edward - 1092
 Elizabeth - 429, 1091
 Ephraim - 429
 Mary - 422, 1051, 1091
 1092

TILTON

Mary - 1059, 1083
 Mehitable - 1013

TINKHAM

Caleb - 408
 Deborah - 408
 Hannah - 1052
 John - 1052

INDEX

TINKHAM (Cont.)

Joseph - 405
Keziah - 152
Mary - 422
Polly - 391

TINKNOR

Deborah - 373
William - 373

TINNEY

Lydia - 414

TINSLEY

Henry - 1097
Lucy - 1097
Walter - 1097

TIRRELL

Abigail - 500
Hannah - 461
William - 500

TISDALE ----- 470

Abigail - 80, 402, 470
Ann - 470, 489
Anne - 470, 475
Hannah - 470, 475
James - 430, 470
John - 402, 470, 474, 475
Joseph - 468, 497
Mary - 430, 470
Remember - 470
Ruth - 497
Sarah - 402, 470, 497
Sybil - 468

TITCOMB ----- 913

Ann - 915
Benaiah - 915, 916, 917
927
Edmund - 917, 936
Elizabeth - 777, 914, 915
917, 924, 936
Enoch - 917
Hannah - 915, 939
Jane - 866, 867, 917
Joan - 922
Joanna - 915
John - 915
Jonathan - 917
Joseph - 917
Josiah - 917
Lydia - 915
Martha - 917
Mary - 915, 917
Milla - 915
Millicent - 915
Penuel - 915, 916
Rebecca - 915

TITCOMB (Cont.)

Sarah - 799, 914, 915, 916
917, 927, 984
Stephen - 914
Tirzah - 915, 923
William - 913, 915, 916
922, 924

TITUS

Lydia - 518, 535

TOBEY

Abigail - 1029
Appollos - 353
Desire - 1061
Elisha - 1061
Hannah - 1073
Samuel - 347, 349

TODD

William - 523

TOLMAN

Mary - 375
Sarah - 86

TOMAN

Mary - 849

TOMPKINS

John - 851
Margaret - 851
Priscilla - 851

TOOKER

Elizabeth - 719

TOOTHAKER ----- 244

Allin - 245
Andrew - 245
Margaret - 240, 242, 244
245
Martha - 242, 245
Mary - 245
Nathaniel - 245
Phebe - 245
Roger - 240, 244, 245
Sarah - 245

TOPLIFFE

Clement - 86
Patience - 85, 86
Sarah - 86, 297

TOPPAN ----- 889

Abigail - 893
Abraham - 876, 877, 890
893, 894, 895, 902, 988
Agnes - 889, 890
Anne - 890, 895

TOPPAN (Cont.)

Anthony - 889
Benjamin - 894
Cecelia - 890
Christopher - 890, 893, 902
Cicely - 890
David - 894
Edward - 889, 890
Elizabeth - 864, 866, 889
890, 893, 894, 895
Ellen - 889
Esther - 895
Francis - 890
Godfrey - 890
Hannah - 893, 894, 895
903, 905, 911
Henry - 890, 891
Isaac - 890, 893, 894
Isabel - 889
Isabella - 890
Jacob - 891, 892, 893, 894
895, 902, 903, 905
James - 893
Jane - 892, 893, 895
John - 889, 893, 894, 895
Joseph - 893
Lawrence - 889
Margaret - 890
Margery - 890
Martha - 893
Mary - 893, 894
Matthew - 890
Peter - 892, 893, 911
Richard - 889
Robert - 889
Ruth - 893
Samuel - 893, 895, 911
Sarah - 893
Susanna - 892, 893
Thomas - 889, 890
William - 889, 890

TORREY

Abigail - 780
Betsey - 602
Charles - 145, 146
Clarence Almon - 1040
1147
Jane - 496, 504
Mary - 504
Philip - 504
William - 365

TOTMAN

Judith - 548
Ruth - 663
Thomas - 548, 663

TOTTINGHAM

Eunice - 218

INDEX

TOTTINGHAM (Cont.)

Henry - 218

TOUTEVILLE

Margaret - 394

TOWER ----- 269

Abigail - 270, 272, 277

Ambrose - 272

Anna - 272, 273

Benjamin - 272, 274, 275
277, 283

Christian - 272

Content - 271

Daniel - 270, 271, 273

Deborah - 272, 273, 275
277, 283

Dorothy - 269, 272

Elizabeth - 271, 272, 273
274

Ellis - 275

Enoch - 275, 277

Freelove - 276

Gideon - 274, 275, 277

Hannah - 271, 272, 274
276, 277, 283

Hester - 270, 277

Hezekiah - 271

Ibrook - 270, 369

Ichabod - 276

Jael - 272

Jemima - 272

Jeremiah - 271

Jerusha - 273

John - 269, 270, 273, 274
276, 277, 278, 1144

Jonathan - 270, 276

Joseph - 273, 274, 275, 277

Joshua - 273

Judith - 277

Levi - 276

Lucy - 275, 739

Lydia - 271, 273, 274, 276

Margaret - 269, 270, 273
274, 276, 278, 369

Martha - 273

Mary - 271, 272, 275, 276

Molly - 276

Nathaniel - 272

Nehemiah - 271

Patience - 270, 271, 275
276, 369

Persis - 271

Peter - 271, 272, 273

Rachel - 270, 274

Rebecca - 275, 276

Reuben - 276

Richard - 270

Robert - 269

Ruth - 273, 274, 275, 277

TOWER (Cont.)

Samuel - 272, 273, 276

Sarah - 256, 271, 272, 273
274, 276

Silence - 272, 273

Thomas - 272

William - 270

Zipporah - 276

TOWLE

William Makepeace - 77

TOWNE

David - 292

Margaret - 292

TOWNSEND

Beatrice Ruth - 1195

Elizabeth - 375

George - 375

Jack - 1195

Nathan - 1050

Priscilla - 478

TRACY

Hannah - 105

Jonathan - 105

Lucy - 118

Mary - 104, 105

Sarah - 772

Solomon - 772

Thomas - 104, 105

TRAFTON

Sally - 391

TRAILL

Mary - 157

TRASK

Ann - 1004

Christian - 1139

Elizabeth - 1081

John - 1139

Osmund - 1081

Samuel - 39

William - 1004, 1134

TRAVERS

Henry - 902

Mary - 720

TREADWAY

David - 13

Sarah - 13

TREADWELL

Martha - 1015

Nathaniel - 915

Rebecca - 915

TREADWELL (Cont.)

Sarah - 915

Thomas - 915, 1015

TRESCOTT

John - 86

Mehitable - 86

Rebecca - 86

William - 86

TREWORTHY (TREWORTHY, TRUEWORTHY)

Catherine - 978

Elizabeth - 670

James - 670, 978

TRIPP (TRIP)

Amy - 385

Joseph - 450

Susanna - 450

TRISCOTT

Mehitable - 263

TROBRIDGE

Elizabeth - 963

James - 323

Margaret - 323

TROTT

Thankful - 1069

Thomas - 1069

TRUE

Mary - 790

TRUEMAN

Howard - 730

TRUESDALE

Catherine - 932

TRULL

John - 341

Sarah - 341

TRUMBULL

Hannah - 112, 113

TUBBS (TUBS)

Demaris - 392

Margaret - 407

Mary - 382

Samuel - 350, 352, 392.
407

TUCKER

Anna - 1084

Anne - 314

Benjamin - 314

INDEX

TUCKER (Cont.)
 Betsey - 389
 Elizabeth - 314
 John - 1082
 Mary - 621, 622
 Patience - 1084
 Sarah - 1082
 William - 1084

TUELS
 Barnabas - 700
 Susanna - 700

TUFTS
 Cotton - 695
 John - 1006
 Katherine - 221
 Mary - 1066
 William - 221

TURLOAR
 Tamesin - 722

TURNER ----- 550
 Ann - 463, 551
 Bathsheba - 551
 Daniel - 552
 David - 541, 551
 Ezekiel - 550
 Elisha - 550, 679
 Elizabeth - 338, 550, 551
 679
 George - 517
 Hannah - 551, 552
 Humphrey - 548, 550
 Ichabod - 551
 Israel - 551
 Jacob - 551
 Jane - 551
 Japhet - 551
 John - 456, 531, 550, 551
 776, 886
 Jonathan - 146, 550
 Joseph - 550, 551
 Lydia - 146, 550, 551
 Margaret - 675
 Martha - 550
 Mary - 517, 548, 550, 551
 Mehitable - 552
 Miriam - 551
 Nannie - 1179
 Nathaniel - 551
 Philip - 551
 Rebecca - 150
 Sarah - 373, 531, 541, 551
 Seth - 150
 Susanna - 550, 776
 Thomas - 373, 551

TUTTLE
 Elizabeth - 721, 722

TWINING
 Elizabeth - 474

TWISS
 Ann - 162

TWOMBLY (TWOMBLEY)
 Samuel - 20, 23, 39

TYAS
 Joan - 1096
 Richard - 1096

TYLER
 Abigail - 329
 Anna - 100
 Bethia - 116
 Bezaleel - 329
 Comfort - 460
 Elizabeth - 1078
 James - 1078
 Sarah - 1077
 William - 1077

TYNG
 Anna - 394
 Edward - 6
 Eliazer - 290
 Elisabeth - 394
 William - 394

TYRA
 Nancy - 1190

UFFORD
 John - 339
 Martha - 339

UNDERHILL
 John - 72, 77

UNDERWOOD
 Remembrance - 190
 Sarah - 191
 William - 190, 191

UPHAM
 Chester - 307
 Dolly - 307
 Elizabeth - 173, 210
 Lois - 307
 Luke - 307
 John - 826
 Phineas - 173

UPRIGHT
 Allie - 1178
 Charles - 1178
 Della - 1178
 Hawley - 1178
 Mary - 1178
 Nell - 1178

UPTON
 Sarah - 155

VAN DER VELDE
 Bridget - 1054

VANE
 Henry (Harry) - 898, 899

VAN FOSSEN
 Amanda Jane - 1179

VAN UMMERSON
 Frank - 37

VAREN
 Mary - 1004
 Nathaniel - 1004

VAUGHAN (VAUGHN)
 Beatrice Pauline - 1195
 Bonnie William - 1195
 Elizabeth - 311, 1052
 Faithful - 534
 George - 534, 1052
 Hattie Johanna - 1195
 Joanna - 452
 John - 311, 807
 Mary - 452

VEARE
 Ann - 97

VEASIE
 Hannah - 933
 William - 933

VENOR
 Timothy - 79

VERY
 Bridget - 1080
 Mary - 1080
 Samuel - 1080
 Thomas - 1080

VIALL
 Mary - 444

INDEX

VICKERY (VICKEY)

Elizabeth - 701
George - 701
Lucy - 701
Robert - 1146
Sarah - 1146

VINCENT

Abigail - 1093
John - 438
Sarah - 438
Tamar - 308

VINER

Virginia - 628
Victor - 628
Bessie - 628

VINING

Benjamin - 505
George - 362
Hannah - 505
Jane - 551
John - 495, 551
Margaret - 495
Ruth - 362
Sarah - 518

VINSON

Martha - 462
Ruth - 461

VINTON ----- 143

Abiathar - 151, 152, 174
Abel - 161
Abigail - 146, 152, 153
154, 157, 160, 205
Adeline - 162, 165
Alice - 18, 165
Almira - 165
Alonzo - 165
Ann - 145, 146, 162
Anna - 150
Anne - 149
Aurelia - 162
Baldwin - 161
Bathsheba - 159, 161
Benoni - 154, 156, 157
Betsey - 161, 166
Blaise - 145, 146
Caleb - 159
Calvin - 159
Caroline - 163
Charles - 162, 164
Chloe - 159
Clementine - 160, 163
Cynthia - 163
Danford - 166
Daniel - 165
David - 150, 162

VINTON (Cont.)

Dolly - 160, 161, 163
Dorcas - 149
Dorothy - 162, 166
Ebenezer - 158
Eleanor - 145, 146
Elizabeth - 146, 147, 150
151, 160
Eloucia - 160
Emily - 164
Esther - 164
Eveline - 164
Ezra - 156, 162
Fanny - 161
Francis - 163
George - 164
Gustavus - 166
Hannah - 147, 148, 149
150, 151, 153, 155, 156
157, 158, 162, 166, 171
173, 204, 212, 238, 239
Harriet - 160, 163, 164
Harvey - 166
Helen - 166
Henry - 166, 167
Hephzibah - 151
Horace - 161
Hosea - 160, 163
Huldah - 164, 165
Ira - 160
Ithamar - 162
Jabez - 158
James - 166
Jane - 163, 166
Jemima - 159, 160
John - 28, 67, 143, 145
146, 147, 148, 150, 151
152, 154, 155, 157, 160
162, 163, 164, 166, 173
204, 205, 212, 238, 256
293
Joseph - 154, 155, 158
160, 161, 239
Joshua - 154, 157, 158
163, 164
Julia - 167
Julius - 164
Larkin - 160
Leonard - 162
Lois - 163
Lothrop - 161
Louisa - 163
Lucretia - 158, 160, 161
162
Lydia - 146, 151, 155, 159
174
Lyman - 163
Marcia - 159, 164
Maria - 163, 166, 167
Martha - 156, 166

VINTON (Cont.)

Mary - 149, 150, 154, 155
156, 157, 160, 162, 164
166, 167
Matilda - 160
Mehitable - 149, 157
Melatiah - 154, 155
Melita - 164
Nancy - 161, 166
Nathaniel - 149
Orrin - 160
Otis - 164
Patience - 158
Patty - 162
Pelatiah - 158
Phebe - 154, 156, 158, 159
164, 166
Polly - 158, 159, 161, 163
Prudence - 160
Rachel - 149, 152
Ralph - 159
Rebecca - 148, 150, 154
155, 157, 159, 166, 204
Rhoda - 152, 162
Ruth - 150, 158
Sally - 161, 162, 163
Samuel - 150, 152
Sarah - 145, 147, 152, 155
156, 159, 160, 164
Susan - 165, 166, 167
Susanna - 146, 158, 164
293
Sybil - 152, 163
Sylvia - 165
Tamar - 151
Tammy - 161
Thankful - 161
Theresa - 167
Thomas - 149, 154, 155
156, 157
Timothy - 156, 160, 161
Tryphena - 161
Uriah - 161
Waldo - 160
William - 146, 150, 151
161
Winthrop - 164
Zipporah - 158

VOSE

Beulah - 325
Hannah - 737, 739

WADE

Marie - 565
William - 565

INDEX

WADLEIGH
Elizabeth - 671
Henry - 671

WADSWORTH
Elisha - 94

WAINWRIGHT
Elizabeth - 315, 1012
Francis - 394, 1011
John - 315
Mary - 394
Phillippa - 394

WAITE (WAITT)
Hannah - 156
Jason - 1164
John - 169, 178
Martha - 156
Mary - 169, 178, 207
Micah - 156
Nathaniel - 207
Samuel - 156

WALCOTT (WALCOT)
Alice - 887
Deliverance - 1004
Jonathan - 984, 1004
Josiah - 887
Priscilla - 984

WALDO
Bethiah - 546
Edward - 1030
John - 87
Rebecca - 87
Sarah - 87
Thankful - 1030

WALDRON
Abigail - 467
Abraham - 403
Elizabeth - 798
Hannah - 403
Samuel - 403, 467

WALES ----- 316
Ann - 316
Anna - 318
Atherton - 321
Benjamin - 316, 317
Content - 319, 846
Eleazer - 318
Elizabeth - 305, 316, 318
319, 320, 325, 331
Elkanah - 316, 319
Eugene - 320
Hannah - 319
Hazadiah - 320
Isabel - 86, 319, 322

WALES (Cont.)
Joanna - 320
John - 316, 318, 319, 320
322, 846
Jonathan - 316, 319
Leonard - 320
Lydia - 318
Margaret - 316
Mary - 86, 316, 319, 322
Nathaniel - 86, 316, 317
318, 319, 320, 322, 325
Samuel - 316, 319, 320
Sarah - 317, 318
Susanna - 317, 318
Timothy - 316, 317, 318

WALKER
Ada - 33
Benjamin - 228
Elizabeth - 1139
Ezekiel - 219
Grace - 304
Hannah - 240, 388, 403
968
John - 968
Joseph - 216, 240, 245
Martha - 1175
Mary - 197, 304, 1045
1049
Patience - 943
Peter - 304
Philip - 832
Rachel - 604
Richard - 510, 604
Ruth - 249
Samuel - 197, 226, 227
228
Sarah - 216, 219, 226, 402
558
Shubael - 943
Susanna - 208, 228
Thomas - 510
Timothy - 304, 1158
William - 388

WALKUP
Rachel - 299

WALLACE
Phebe - 166

WALLEN
Mary - 1177

WALLER
Christopher - 793
Margaret - 486
Thomas - 486

WALLEY
Elizabeth - 905
Ellen - 21
Ellen Maria - 21
Hannah - 679
James - 21
John - 905

WALLING
Daniel - 810
Hannah - 810

WALLINGFORD
Deborah - 789
James - 789

WALLIS
Eunice - 940

WALSTON
Almedia - 1181
Clifford - 1181
Jason - 1181
Le Roy - 1181
William - 1181

WALTER
Cyrus - 122
Jerusha - 122

WALTERS
Mary Ann - 1181

WARD
Abigail - 108, 674
Alice - 493
Andrew - 493
Benjamin - 711
Daniel - 747
Deborah - 707
Dorothy - 746
Edward - 200, 674, 707
Esther - 200, 815
George - 1058
Henry - 367
John - 337, 750
Lydia - 687
Mary - 9, 337, 880
Nehemiah - 746
Phineas - 746
Rachel - 367
Rebecca - 747, 1058
Remember - 200
Richard - 9
Ruth - 367
Sarah - 862
Susanna - 711, 746

WARDNER
Margaret - 1161

INDEX

WARDWELL
Gideon - 865
Martha - 865

WAREHAM
John - 103, 123
Sarah - 130

WARFIELD
Rachel - 307

WARNER
Abigail - 1078
Andrew - 136
Deborah - 136
Mehitable - 252
Samuel - 252

WARREN
Ebenezer - 519
Elizabeth - 136, 434, 673
Ezra - 538
James - 1092, 1093
Jane - 558
John - 434
Mary - 519
Mercy - 538
Nathaniel - 558
Rebecca - 385
Sarah - 1009
William - 136

WASHBURN
Benjamin - 535
Deborah - 534
Deliverance - 523, 534
Elizabeth - 518, 541
Eunice - 1145
Jane - 518, 542
John - 378, 534, 541
Joseph - 523
Josiah - 521
Margaret - 534
Martha - 523
Mary - 378
Mercy - 521
Nehemiah - 542
Rebecca - 448, 521
Samuel - 534
Silence - 542
Thomas - 534
Waitstill - 503
William - 1145
Zerviah - 535

WASHINGTON
George - 81, 765, 1169
Lawrence - 72, 81
Mary - 72

WATERMAN
Anthony - 445
Elizabeth - 445
Hannah - 658
Robert - 658, 688, 701
Sarah - 658, 688, 700

WATERS
Anthony - 763
Jesse - 257
Rhoda - 257

WATSON
Bethia - 116
Deborah - 116
George - 489, 805, 806
Hannah - 114
John - 116, 776
Mary - 489, 1088, 1089
Sarah - 776
William - 116

WATTS
Elizabeth - 210, 720
John - 210
Samuel - 720

WAY
Esther - 1170
George - 91
John - 91
Mary - 91
Susanna - 91

WEAVER
Clifford - 1174
Gustine Nancy - 1174

WEBB
Alfred - 869
Anna Elizabeth - 1164
Azariah - 1164
Bernice Ora - 1164
Bernice Theodore - 1164
Caroline - 869
Irene - 1164
John - 447, 1164
John Wilson - 1164
Joseph - 606
Margaret - 686
Mary - 447
Peter - 686
Rebecca - 1164
Sarah - 170
Teresa - 32
Theodore - 1164

WEBSTER
Abigail - 776
Esther - 211

WEBSTER (Cont.)
Hannah - 723, 776
John - 211, 776, 987, 988
Lois - 468
Lucretia - 162
Lydia - 791
Mary - 776, 790, 988
Mary Agnes - 1180
Nathan - 790
Ruth - 791
Stephen - 723, 790
Thomas - 791

WEED
Deborah - 924
Joanna - 789
John - 924

WEEKS
Joseph - 323
Lydia - 1073
Mary - 323
Mary Quinby - 637
Phebe - 637
Samuel - 637

WELCH
Catherine - 91
James - 247
Mary - 247

WELD
Deborah - 304
Edmund - 312
Elizabeth - 304
John - 312
Joseph - 260, 312
Margaret - 304, 312
Mary - 260
Samuel - 258
Sarah - 260

WELLER
Hedwig Marie - 43
Richard Herman - 43
Ruth Lillian - 43

WELLINGTON
Benjamin - 70
Mehitable - 70
Ruhamah - 70

WELLMAN
Esther - 205

WELLS
Hannah - 134, 808
Henrietta - 873
John - 933
Mary - 134, 808, 933

INDEX

WELLS (Cont.)
 Samuel - 873
 Thomas - 134

WENSLEY
 John - 653
 Mercy - 653

WENTWORTH (WINT-
 WORTH) ----- 1095
 Agnes - 1098
 Alice - 1096
 Beatrice - 1095, 1098
 Beatrix - 1098
 Benjamin - 797
 Bryan - 1098
 Catherine - 1098
 Dionysia - 1096
 Ebenezer - 89
 Elizabeth - 89, 1087, 1098
 1105
 Emman - 1095
 George - 1098
 Gervose - 1098
 Grace - 1098
 Henry - 1095
 Hugh - 1095
 Isabel - 1096, 1097, 1098
 Isabella - 1097
 Joan - 97, 1096, 1097
 John - 1096, 1097
 Lucy - 1096, 1097
 Michael - 1095, 1098
 Ralph - 1098
 Reginald - 1095
 Richard - 1095, 1096
 Robert - 1095
 Sarah - 797
 Tampuson - 1082
 Thomas - 1087, 1097, 1098
 William - 1095, 1096, 1097
 1098

WERDEN
 Content - 727, 737

WEST
 Charles - 160
 Mary - 160
 Mehitable - 535
 Rhoda - 70
 Samuel - 70, 535

WESTON
 Catherine - 485
 Rebecca - 450
 Thomas - 485, 1102
 Zechariah - 450

WESTOVER
 Ann - 106
 John - 106
 Jonas - 106

WETHERBEE
 Samuel - 1158, 1159

WETHERELL
 Hannah - 484
 Lydia - 548
 Mary - 548
 Theophilus - 548
 William - 484

WEYBORNE (WYBORNE)
 Elizabeth - 968
 John - 1068
 Mary - 1068
 Thomas - 968

WHARFF
 Ann - 1082
 Nathaniel - 1082

WHARTON
 Mary - 714
 Philip - 713, 714

WHEADON
 Lucretia - 122

WHEATLEY
 Dorothy - 765

WHEATON ----- 822
 Abigail - 824
 Abijah - 823
 Alice - 812, 822, 823, 830
 835
 Anne - 824
 Benjamin - 823, 824
 Bethiah - 822
 Daniel - 823
 Ebenezer - 822
 Eless - 823
 Elizabeth - 811, 812, 813
 822, 823, 835
 Ephraim - 812, 813, 822
 823, 824, 838, 846
 Frelove - 823
 George - 12
 Hannah - 812, 822, 823
 838, 854
 Isaac - 824
 Israel - 824
 James - 823, 824
 Jeremiah - 822
 John - 811, 812, 813, 822
 823

WHEATON (Cont.)
 Jonathan - 822
 Joseph - 822, 823
 Levi - 813, 824
 Martha - 824
 Mary - 812, 822, 823, 824
 838, 846
 Mercy - 822
 Nathaniel - 822, 823
 Noah - 822
 Obadiah - 822
 Patience - 811, 812, 813
 824
 Priscilla - 808, 824
 Robert - 812, 822, 823
 830, 835, 854
 Samuel - 812, 822, 823
 835
 Sarah - 384, 822
 Seth - 824
 William - 824

WHEELER
 Abigail - 179, 797, 798
 841
 Ann - 1082
 David - 179
 Elizabeth - 169
 Frances - 168
 Huldah - 164
 Isaac - 108, 169
 John - 1081
 Mary - 171, 1081
 Nathan - 798
 Rebecca - 798
 Ruth - 1083
 Sarah - 168, 179
 Spaulding - 164
 Tripurah - 602
 Zippora - 602

WHEELOCK
 Eleazer - 248
 Elizabeth - 248
 Rhoda - 152

WHEELWRIGHT
 John - 185, 908, 957
 Mary - 957
 Susanna - 908

WHELLOCK
 Eleazer - 831
 Elizabeth - 831

WHETSTONE
 Hannah - 558

WHIPPLE ----- 279
 Abigail - 282, 284

INDEX

WHIPPLE (Cont.)

Alice - 281, 282
 Amey - 282
 Amphillis - 280, 282
 Anna - 282
 Benjamin - 281
 Bethiah - 281
 Brook - 284
 Christopher - 282
 Daniel - 281
 David - 272, 276, 282, 283
 284, 820
 Deborah - 275, 283
 Deliverance - 280
 Dorothy - 280, 519
 Eleazer - 280, 281
 Elizabeth - 281
 Elnathan - 280
 Esther - 281
 Experience - 1069
 Freeloze - 282
 Hannah - 272, 283, 284
 Harriet - 281
 Israel - 283
 James - 281, 1069
 Jemima - 284
 Jeremiah - 282, 283, 284
 Job - 281
 John - 279, 280, 281, 282
 248
 Jonathan - 282
 Joseph - 282, 1006
 Lydia - 280
 Margaret - 281, 282
 Martha - 927
 Mary - 276, 280, 281, 282
 283, 284
 Nathaniel - 283
 Noah - 280
 Peter - 284
 Rebecca - 280
 Ruth - 281, 283
 Samuel - 280, 284
 Sarah - 276, 279, 280, 281
 282, 283, 284, 820
 1006
 Seth - 281
 Silence - 281
 Susanna - 282
 Thomas - 283
 William - 281, 284

WHITCOMB

James - 692
 John - 1092
 Mary - 1092
 Mehitable - 1092
 Melia - 692
 Sarah - 692

WHITE ----- 132, 458

Abigail - 459, 461, 462
 463, 496, 1142
 Ann - 463
 Anna - 458, 460, 461, 462
 Anne - 505
 Benjamin - 460, 463, 496
 Bethia - 1146
 Comfort - 460
 Daniel - 117, 127, 133, 134
 136, 463
 Deborah - 133, 459
 Ebenezer - 448, 458, 459
 460, 461, 462, 463, 466
 Edward - 546
 Elisha - 462
 Elizabeth - 88, 89, 91, 117
 132, 133, 134, 138, 283
 384, 460, 463, 482, 820
 Ellis - 275
 Esther - 134, 462
 Experience - 459, 463
 Ezekiel - 462
 Frances - 976
 Hannah - 134, 263, 448
 459, 460, 461, 462, 463
 465, 466, 700
 Huldah - 460
 Jacob - 133, 134
 James - 460, 461, 700
 Jeremiah - 462
 John - 132, 133, 134, 384
 461, 671, 990, 1142
 1144
 Jonathan - 461
 Joseph - 133, 459, 462
 1146
 Joshua - 463
 Josiah - 463
 Katherine - 462
 Keziah - 546
 Lydia - 459, 487, 505, 671
 Martha - 133, 462
 Mary - 132, 133, 134, 458
 460, 462, 463, 503, 530
 1142, 1144
 Matthew - 462
 Mehitable - 134, 458
 Miriam - 461
 Moses - 264
 Nathaniel - 132, 133, 461
 Nehemiah - 462
 Nicholas - 416, 482
 Prudence - 459
 Rachel - 264, 461
 Rebecca - 133
 Resolved - 832
 Richard - 976
 Robert - 138
 Ruth - 461, 462, 463, 496

WHITE (Cont.)

Samuel - 405, 458, 459
 460, 462, 505
 Sarah - 117, 127, 133, 134
 135, 136, 263, 459, 460
 461, 462, 463
 Silence - 462
 Susanna - 133, 519
 Thomas - 458, 459, 461
 462, 503, 530, 826
 Triall - 460
 Ursula - 416, 478
 William - 460
 Zeruah - 1171
 Zibia - 463

WHITFORD

Nancy - 307

WHITING

Deborah - 242
 Elizabeth - 242
 Oliver - 242
 Samuel - 242
 William - 71, 117

WHITLEY

Isabel - 1098
 Percival - 1098

WHITMAN

Bethiah - 518
 Dorothy - 504, 691
 Elizabeth - 403
 Jemima - 447
 John - 501, 504, 851
 Jonathan - 518
 Mary - 501
 Nicholas - 518
 Ruth - 501
 Sarah - 518
 Silence - 462
 Thomas - 447

WHITMARSH ----- 365

Abigail - 367
 Alice - 365, 367
 Ann - 368
 Bathsheba - 366
 Betty - 367
 Christian - 365
 David - 368
 Deborah - 362, 365, 366
 367
 Ebenezer - 365
 Elizabeth - 366, 367
 Ezra - 365, 366
 Hannah - 367, 368, 495
 504, 1145
 James - 365, 366

INDEX

WHITMARSH (Cont.)

Jane - 365, 366, 367
 John - 365, 367, 368, 496
 Jonathan - 368
 Judith - 365, 366
 Mary - 365, 366, 368, 495
 Mercy - 367
 Nicholas - 365, 366, 367
 495
 Noah - 367
 Onesephorus - 365, 366
 Rachel - 367
 Rebecca - 368
 Richard - 365, 366
 Ruth - 361, 365, 366, 496
 Samuel - 367, 368, 376
 504, 1145
 Sarah - 361, 365, 366, 367
 368, 496, 497, 532
 Silas - 367
 Simeon - 366, 532
 Simon - 361, 365, 366, 367
 532
 Susanna - 367, 368, 376
 407
 Zachariah - 365, 366

WHITNEY

Sarah - 265
 Thomas - 428
 William - 265
 Winifred - 428

WHITON

Benjamin - 272
 Deborah - 271
 Elizabeth - 271
 Enoch - 685
 John - 271
 Joseph - 273
 Lydia - 273
 Margaret - 273
 Martha - 273
 Mary - 271, 685
 Matthew - 271
 Samuel - 273
 Sarah - 272

WHITTAKER (WHITAKER)

Ann - 451
 George - 165
 Mary - 754
 Rachel - 754
 Sussanah - 754
 Sylvia - 165
 William - 764

WHITTEMORE

Elizabeth - 358
 Jane - 604

WHITTEMORE (Cont.)

Jeremiah - 226
 John - 207
 Lydia - 201
 Patience - 226
 Rebecca - 207

WHITTLESEY

Ezra - 116

WHITTREDGE

Susanna - 1128

WHITWELL

William - 237

WIGGINS (WIGGIN)

Andrew - 671
 Mary - 671

WIGGLESWORTH

Abigail - 893
 Esther - 895
 Michael - 893, 895

WIGHT ----- 294

Abiall - 295
 Abiel - 288, 295
 Alice - 294
 Anne - 295, 297
 Benjamin - 294, 295
 Daniel - 294
 Eleazer - 294
 Ephraim - 295
 Hannah - 295
 Henry - 294
 Jane - 294
 John - 288, 294, 295, 297
 Jonathan - 294, 295
 Joseph - 294, 295
 Joshua - 294
 Lydia - 294, 295
 Mary - 295
 Mehitabel - 294
 Miriam - 294
 Nathaniel - 295
 Samuel - 295
 Sarah - 109
 Thomas - 294

WILBORE

Alice - 396
 John - 346, 396
 Joseph - 482
 Mary - 382, 482
 Rebecca - 382
 Shadrock - 382

WILBUR

Angeline - 630

WILBUR (Cont.)

Dorothy - 631
 Edith - 630
 Florence Gertrude - 630
 Frank Hall - 631
 Gordon Carlisle - 631
 Homer Edson - 630
 John Braddock - 631
 Marsha Lee - 631
 Marshall - 630
 Seth - 630

WILCOX

Eva - 1178
 Hannah - 412
 Hester - 108
 Judith - 954
 Stephen - 412, 954
 Susanna - 412

WILCOXON

Hannah - 116

WILDER

Abiah - 105
 Abigail - 663, 746
 Ebenezer - 746, 747
 Edward - 105, 269, 711
 Elizabeth - 105, 711
 Isaac - 663
 Jabez - 660
 Joseph - 208
 Leah - 660
 Lydia - 663, 746
 Mary - 208, 663
 Rebecca - 208
 Sarah - 662
 Theophilus - 663, 746

WILEY (WILLEY)

Charles - 620
 Dorcas - 171
 Elizabeth - 301
 Timothy - 301

WILFORD

Elizabeth - 329
 Gilbert - 754
 Mary - 754
 Ruth - 721

WILKE

Elizabeth - 651
 John - 651

WILLARD

Abigail - 220
 Mary - 857
 Simon - 192
 Thomas - 1085

INDEX

WILLETT

Andrew - 530
Mary - 865
Rebecca - 133
Susanna - 530
Thomas - 1113

WILLIAMS ----- 467, 750

Abigail - 80, 81, 111, 127
466, 467, 469, 546
Abraham - 1020
Anna - 468
Benjamin - 542
Bethia - 469, 482
Catherine - 522
David - 468
Demaris - 542
Dorcas - 1020
Elisha - 468
Elizabeth - 425, 468, 469
475
Emmanuel - 80, 81, 466
479
George - 467
Gershom - 467
Hannah - 467, 751
Hester - 750
Immanuel - 80, 467
Isaac - 256
Jacob - 468
Jane - 750
John - 111, 127, 256, 425
467, 468, 479, 723, 750
751
Joseph - 750, 751
Joshua - 468
Josiah - 536, 542
Keziah - 468
Lemuel - 467, 468
Lois - 468
Lydia - 468, 750, 751
Margaret - 710
Martha - 536, 542
Mary - 111, 250, 256, 481
750, 751
Mercy - 467
Molly - 467
Nathaniel - 475
Phebe - 468
Rebecca - 750
Rhoda - 468
Richard - 480
Robert - 710
Roger - 74
Ruth - 467, 468
Sarah - 251, 468, 481, 482
516, 723, 750, 751
Sibil - 468
Silas - 469
Silence - 467

WILLIAMS (Cont.)

Simeon - 467, 468
Susanna - 307, 542
Thomas - 481, 482, 542
Zernah - 1171

WILLIAMSON

Deborah - 449

WILLING

Margaret - 196

WILLIS (WILLYS)

George - 71
Hannah - 544
James - 75
John - 533, 544
Joseph - 684
Katherine - 468
Lawrence - 75, 78
Mary - 75, 78, 533
Mercy - 483
Nathaniel - 544
Sarah - 536, 544, 684
Tabitha - 482

WILLMARTH

Mary - 283

WILLOUGHBY

Liss - 728

WILMOT

Montague - 729

WILSON

Dorcas - 197, 218
Elizabeth - 137
Ephraim - 256
Francis - 836
James - 151
John - 203, 256
Lydia - 151
Phineas - 137
Rebecca - 256
Richard - 738
Roger - 1107
Ruth - 791
Sarah - 929
Seaborn - 229
Susanna - 203

WILTERTON

Susanna - 775, 1017

WIMES

Abigail - 357

WINCHELL

Martha - 124

WINCHELL (Cont.)

Sarah - 112

WINCHESTER

Alexander - 827, 828, 829
Elizabeth - 242
Hannah - 262, 314
Josiah - 314
Mary - 314

WINDSOR

Mary - 689

WING

Daniel - 1073
Hannah - 557, 1073
Joan - 1073
Joshua - 731

WINN

Grace Hart - 638
Helen Gould - 638
Increase - 218
Jacob - 217
Joseph - 209, 226
Josiah - 220
Mary - 209, 218, 220
Prudence - 217
Rebecca - 226
Timothy Bowers - 638

WINSHIP

Abigail - 288

WINSLOW

Abigail - 700
Ebenezer - 343, 345, 347
348, 351
Edward - 419, 432, 692
1116
Elizabeth - 385
Hepsibah - 389
Job - 385
John - 385
Jonathan - 1038
Josiah - 78, 388, 400, 1038
Margaret - 804, 805
Martha - 388
Ruth - 385, 1038
Samuel - 836
Sarah - 692, 930
Susanna - 540
William - 348, 389

WINTER

Asa - 307
Lydia - 307

WINTHROP

Elizabeth - 223

INDEX

WINTHROP (Cont.)

John - 223, 303, 487, 898
899

WISE

Sarah - 179

WISWALL ----- 93

Caleb - 95
Ebenezer - 94, 95
Elizabeth - 93, 95
Enoch - 93
Esther - 93, 94, 95
Hannah - 93, 95
Ichabod - 94
Isabella - 93
John - 93
Margaret - 95
Mary - 93, 95
Noah - 94
Oliver - 93
Priscilla - 94
Samuel - 93
Sarah - 88, 95
Susanna - 93
Theodosia - 94
Thomas - 88, 93, 95

WITHAM ----- 1121

Aaron - 1125
Abigail - 1078, 1122, 1123
1124, 1125, 1131, 1133
Andrew - 1123
Ann - 1124
Anna - 1125
Asa - 1124
Benjamin - 1124
Bethia - 1125
Betsy - 1124
Caleb - 1125
Charles - 1125
Daniel - 1122, 1123, 1125
1133
Deborah - 1121
Dorcas - 1124, 1125
Ebenezer - 1122, 1124
1125
Edmund - 1123
Edward - 1124
Elizabeth - 1121, 1124
Esther - 1124
Henry - 1121, 1122, 1123
1125, 1127, 1135
Hepzibah - 1122
James - 1122, 1123
Jane - 1123
Jeremiah - 1124
Jerusha - 1123
John - 1121, 1122, 1123
1124, 1125

WITHAM (Cont.)

Joseph - 1122, 1123, 1124
Joshua - 1125
Judith - 1123
Lane - 1125
Lucy - 1124
Lydia - 1121, 1123
Mark - 1078, 1124
Martha - 1123
Mary - 1078, 1123, 1125
Moses - 1125
Patience - 1124, 1125
Rachel - 1123, 1125, 1135
Rebecca - 1121, 1123
Ruth - 1124
Samuel - 1121
Sanders - 1124
Sarah - 1121, 1122, 1123
1124, 1127
Susanna - 1122, 1123
Thankful - 1125
Thomas - 1121, 1122, 1123
1124, 1131, 1133
William - 1121, 1124, 1125
Zebulon - 1122, 1123, 1124

WITHERELL

Lydia - 80
Simeon - 80

WITHERLY

John - 1067

WITHERTON (WITHINGTON)

Faith - 500
Henry - 86
John - 318
Sarah - 86

WITTER

Dorothy - 140
Ebenezer - 140
Joseph - 140

WOLCOTT

Mary - 110
Sarah - 105

WOLERTON

Gregory - 775, 776
Susanna - 775

WOLLACOMBE

John - 946
Mary - 946

WOMBWELL

Isabel - 1098
Nicholas - 1098

WONSON

John - 1020
Sally - 1020

WOOD ----- 1117

Abiah - 1118
Abiel - 1118
Abigail - 1011, 1087, 1115
1117, 1118, 1119, 1120
Abner - 1161
Angeline - 630
Ann - 793, 1117
Anne - 523
Benjamin - 1118
David - 1117, 1118
Ebenezer - 1118
Elizabeth - 147, 812, 824
835, 1091
Elnathan - 1118
Ephraim - 1052, 1117
Hannah - 449, 815, 1117
Henry - 1114, 1117, 1119
1120
Isaac - 1118
Jabez - 1117, 1118
James - 1118
Jerusha - 1118
Joanna - 1117
John - 99, 147, 232, 1114
1118
Jonas - 1091
Jonathan - 523, 1117
Joseph - 1118
Josiah - 739
Judah - 1118
Lydia - 99
Mariner - 737
Mary - 1117, 1118
Mercy - 1117
Nathaniel - 424
Nora - 1161
Rebecca - 837, 1117
Richard - 343
Ruth - 406
Samuel - 1117
Sarah - 99, 739, 1118
1119
Simon - 1011
Stephen - 240
Susanna - 1052, 1110, 1117
1118
Thomas - 449, 793, 837
1118
Timothy - 1118

WOODBIDGE

Benjamin - 657
Deborah - 657
John - 894
Joseph - 911

INDEX

WOODBRIIDGE (Cont.)

Margaret - 864

WOODBURY (WOOD-BERRY) ----- 1137

Abigail - 1139, 1140

Agnes - 1138

Ann - 795

Christian - 1139

Elizabeth - 1139

Hannah - 985, 1135, 1140

Humphrey - 512, 1137
1139

Isaac - 1139

Jeanica - 1139

Joanna - 795

John - 1135, 1137, 1139

Josiah - 1140

Nicholas - 795

Peter - 1139, 1140

Richard - 1139

Sarah - 1140

Susanna - 1139

Thomas - 1139

William - 1139

WOODDAM

Mary - 723

WOODGREEN

Isaac - 901

WOODHOUSE

Emma - 1095

William - 1095

WOODMAN ----- 972

Abigail - 799

Agnes - 371

Archelaus - 972, 973, 1147

Bethiah - 932

Dorothy - 974

Edward - 800, 914, 972
989, 1147

Elizabeth - 800, 972, 973
974

Hannah - 799, 960, 972
974, 980

Ichabod - 974

Joanna - 972

John - 371, 972, 973

Jonathan - 799, 911, 960
973, 974, 980

Joshua - 972, 973

Judith - 972

Margaret - 972

Mary - 797, 800, 864, 972
973, 974, 989

Mehitable - 973

Rebecca - 972

WOODMAN

Ruth - 973, 974

Sarah - 960, 972, 973, 974

William - 974

WOODMANSEY

Abigail - 904

James - 904

WOODRUFF

Beatrice - 1098

Richard - 1098

WOODS

Hopestill - 390

Richard - 390

WOODWARD

Abigail - 497

Ann - 98, 391

Beverly Edith - 623

Elizabeth - 98, 272

George - 98

Hosea - 622

Jane Carol - 622

Margaret - 1013

Mary - 622

Prudence - 1013

Richard - 98

Sarah - 98

WOODWORTH

Judith - 1059

Mary - 457

Walter - 457

WORCESTER

Sarah - 17

WORDEN

Mehetable - 1069

Samuel - 1069

WORK

John - 255

Sarah - 255

WORM

Ann - 179

WORMALL

Hester - 1091

WORREL

Beatrice - 1098

Thomas - 1098

WORTH

Dorcas - 1063

Jane - 1059

WORTH (Cont.)

John - 1063

WORTHINGTON

Nicholas - 134

Sarah - 134

WRIGHT

Arthur Claredon - 816

Beryl - 816

David Claredon - 816

Donald Prescott - 816

Ebenezer - 1059

Edwin Jesse - 816

Elizabeth - 816, 1059, 1178

Elwood - 1178

Esther - 816

Fenwick Claredon - 816

Flora - 1181

Harriet - 816

James - 816, 1181

John - 218

Judith - 218

Lydia - 769

Margaret - 769

Mary - 1092

Priscilla - 1112

Ruth Caroline - 816

Samuel - 769

Sarah - 109

William - 1112

WYMAN ----- 214

Aaron - 208, 220

Abigail - 200, 203, 216

217, 219, 220, 221, 225
238

Abijah - 221

Alice - 205

Anna - 213

Anne - 218

Bathsheba - 216

Benjamin - 220

David - 169, 170, 213, 216

Deliverance - 217

Dorcus - 218

Ebenezer - 218

Edward - 217

Eleazer - 220

Eli - 218

Elizabeth - 197, 199, 214

216, 217, 218, 219, 220

Esther - 216, 220

Eunice - 218, 220

Frances - 215

Francis - 203, 214, 215

216, 217, 225

Hannah - 207, 216, 217

218, 219

Hester - 218

INDEX

WYMAN (Cont.)

Increase - 219
 Isaac - 14, 1158
 Isabel - 169, 170, 216
 Jacob - 197, 199, 216
 James - 217
 Jane - 214
 Jerusha - 221
 Jesse - 206
 Joanna - 219
 John - 199, 214, 215, 216
 220, 226
 Jonas - 221
 Jonathan - 216
 Joseph - 218
 Joshua - 217
 Josiah - 220
 Judith - 207, 217, 218, 221
 Justus - 225
 Katherine - 221
 Keziah - 219, 236, 237
 Lucy - 220

WYMAN (Cont.)

Lydia - 219
 Martha - 221
 Mary - 157, 209, 215, 217
 218, 220
 Matthew - 219
 Nathaniel - 218, 220, 221
 Noah - 221
 Oliver - 219
 Patience - 219
 Phebe - 213, 219
 Phineas - 220
 Prudence - 217, 218, 1004
 Reuben - 221
 Richard - 216
 Ruth - 219
 Samuel - 157, 200, 215
 219
 Sarah - 199, 215, 216, 219
 Seth - 216
 Solomon - 216, 218
 Stephen - 221

WYMAN (Cont.)

Susan - 214
 Tabitha - 221
 Thomas - 209, 214, 217
 220
 Timothy - 205, 207, 217
 218, 219, 220
 William - 216, 217, 1005
 Zebadiah - 220, 238

YORK

Joseph - 1121

YOUNG

Abigail - 1045
 Deborah - 1058
 Della - 1178
 Freeloove - 282
 John - 1045
 Jonathan - 1058

